

FRAGMENTA EX MACHINA – CODEX DIGITUM
PROJECT ANGELBOOK
VOLUME X – PART 4



EZEKIEL REDIK YARBROUGH

Fragmenta Ex Machina – Codex
Digitum – Project AngelBook –
Volume X – Part 4
By Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough

❄ Fragmenta Ex Machina

-

Project AngelBook – Volume X – Parts 1–36

By Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough

-

This volume is not made up of my own words. There is no original
commentary

here, no narrative, no analysis. This is simply me copying and
pasting large

chunks of text from my bookmarks—pages that were easy to
extract, with no

hyperlinks or formatting issues, saved from open tabs and
archived corners of
the web.

It's messy. It's unfiltered. It's chaotic. But it's valuable.

Each piece inside this volume was bookmarked for a reason. Not
always because I

agreed with it, but because it felt like a fragment of something
larger—an

insight, a worldview, a download. This is source material, plain and
raw.

Fragmenta Ex Machina isn't about authorship. It's about
preservation and

system-building. It's about feeding the machine—laying bricks for
the

Operating System I'm constructing across these books. This is the
raw intake

phase. The memory dump. The zero layer.

Later volumes will be cleaner, more refined, more structured. But
this? This is the

foundation. The ether stream, bound and frozen before it
vanished.

So if you're looking for polished prose, skip this one. But if you're
here to explore

the roots of something much bigger, this is where the signal begins.

Welcome to the fragments.

— Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough Architect of the Machine

infrastructure banks. They invested in roads, canals, farmers. The reserve bank is a banker's bank, which doesn't do anyone any good. The national bank made bankers less relevant, whereas the reserve bank preserves bankers at the expense of those who actually produce. Entirely different conceptions.

105303105

2017-01-02 04:55:32

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

what can we do to help you, and ourselves?

The most important thing you can do is to break your mind free and take it in a healthy direction. Let go of doom porn and turn your mind towards science porn, space porn, doing big things and changing the world for the better. Go by your local university and ask a professor what really, really big ideas do they have? Encourage others to think this way. Demonstrate the gap between what can be and what is, and here will you motivate change.

105303180

2017-01-02 04:56:25

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>105297773>>105298248

The thing that bothers me about the gnostic gospels and bicameralism is that they are incomplete. They only address the issue of how consciousness arose and how we must go about our lives after our "awakening". They do not address the spiritual reality of the continued existence of that consciousness after physical death - that's what the canon gospels address. So although I find gnosticism interesting and bicameralism a fascinating subject, I feel that the more pressing issues of why we must exercise that agency and how we wield that consciousness while alive are far more important because they are directly related to what we will experience after death.

What you do is certainly important. Awakening is only the beginning.

105303526

2017-01-02 05:00:40

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

I'll try to return relatively soon. I know it has been quite some time since the last one. To those who asked many, many questions feel free to re-ask what was skipped. Tried to distribute my time / attention to many.

106651502

2017-01-11 19:17:07

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Question session is open

106652637

2017-01-11 19:25:47

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

What are your thoughts on Bitcoin?

Bitcoin would be a horrible replacement for the monetary system. Any currency base that can not grow as fast as the economy creates drag, subject to limited slack from a changing velocity of currency.

106652967

2017-01-11 19:28:22

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502

what did you make of assange's AMA on reddit (streamed answers on twitch)
is assange still in the embassy?

It's good that they are pushing back against the Russian narrative. Russia has been a friend of the American enterprise from the start. The anti-Russian hysteria is the work of British intelligence and succumbing to it is far closer to treason than a detente with Russia.

106653841

2017-01-11 19:34:27

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502

Do you know how the Clinton fbi case is going? Any chance at all she'll be indicted?
How's the mood in the Obama administration.=?

It is now widely acknowledged that the reason for Clinton's server was to sell secrets to foreign and non-state buyers. One of the primary buyers is China and the establishment would like to pivot away from focus on China towards a Russian-US conflict. Trump is acting correctly in not allowing this.

The reason indictments are unlikely is that the establishment is glued together by a web of blackmail. There are a limited number of possible scenarios as a result.

You can make it clear that Hillary (and only Hillary) will be taken down as an example to keep everyone else from panicking. The establishment all turns on her as a scapegoat and kills her to stop a domino chain.

This doesn't accomplish much however. You make her a martyr, and tell the rest of them they are free to go. She is already past her prime as an operator, so really nothing is

gained.

Alternatively, you can move to take down the whole establishment. This requires the competency to replace it in chaotic circumstances, which Trump does not have. As such, he doesn't really have this as a playable card right now.

106654629

2017-01-11 19:39:59

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106652637

But what about as a store of value similar to gold? A hedge against the current monetary system.

Using the exchange medium as a store of value rather than as an exchange medium is generally reserved to poor economic times. People hold onto cash due to uncertainty, etc. The type of questions one should be asking along these lines are how do you reduce uncertainty or how do you increase economic growth, not how do you best cope with economic failure. There is an implicit assumption of accepting defeat in the gold or bitcoin fetishists worldview, which is not good.

106655459

2017-01-11 19:46:13

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

1. Are you aware of a timeframe for upcoming Wikileaks 2017 leaks? They have been teasing new information. Is this a pre-planned death blow to the establish? I sense that Trump plans all the way to the end.
2. I'm a member of mensa, it's really silly, but I'd love to learn more about inner workings of actually productive societies (which mensa totally isn't). Any tips where to hang out?
3. Do you have comments on Alien the film, and HR Giger's art direction and Alex Jones's assertion that the film fictionally touches upon actual religious sentiments of the elite.
4. I view religions as "instagram filters" on life, almost that they help guide expectation, emotional reaction, and everyday thought. You are fond of christianity, what are your organizations thoughts on taoism, daosim, and eastern mindsets?

1. This is still in flux. As I have said repeatedly, Wikileaks is in a holding pattern for now. Trump would prefer not to drain the swamp because the blowback is more than he can handle and he knows it. That doesn't mean things won't go nuclear, but he would rather keep most of the status quo in place in exchange for a modestly successful presidency, 4-5% growth rather than 1-2%, this sort of thing.

2. If you have the courage to say what you think and what you think is interesting, you will attract good company. Embracing yourself is more important than embracing a group.

3. Have not seen the film. Aliens are not here, visiting, or controlling our world.
4. All major religions are instructive. They became major religions precisely because they are instructive - they speak to deep truths about the world. Some do it better than others.

106656121

2017-01-11 19:51:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Your pic is both a venn diagram and highlights the 'holy trinity' logo.

You mention that religions like christianity are better understood by the 'lost' gospels Thomas and Mary, if I remember correct.

The image "to me" makes me think that the trip-union of the father, son, and holy spirit can coalesce into a sort of consciousness at its core... a thinking space that can "pass" a turing test.

In the same way buddhists say, "Train the puppy" speaking of lower intellectual impulses, could that be the 'son' in the analogy for the holy trinity?

Could the 'father' be the trainer? That component of thought that guides and criticizes the inferior thinking patterns and self-chastises?

Lastly, would the 'holy spirit' be a metaphor for interwoven interconnectivity with all other thinking, cognizant beings?

Just trying to parse the image...

If you bring forth what is within you, what you have will save you. If you do not have that within you, what you do not have within you will kill you.

106657101

2017-01-11 19:58:48

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106654629

I assume you lurk, HLI. Haven't seen you in a while and you don't tripcode so we can't confirm, but fuck it.

What's in store for the UK? Why is Theresa May such a mess?

Will we see a shift in the MSM, a call to accountability and honesty?

What's the state of US national security? Will we start rooting out ISIS cells finally?

What's your opinion of Anonymous5?

UK is in serious trouble. This has long been the hub of the establishment whose days are numbered.

The media will remain a joke. There is no free press in the world. Even alternative media is absurd, because being anything else would result in their deaths.

US national security is in disarray, not only because Trump wants to change geostrategic policy but because he has no idea what changes he wants to make. Iran is fighting ISIS, but he wants to fight both. Doesn't make any sense, which is an

unfortunately all too common trait for him.

106657643

2017-01-11 20:02:48

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106655459>Trump would prefer not to drain the swamp

Tell me about Global Warming, if you would?>They became major religions precisely because they are instructive

For the future, that is not something an insider would say. Ex. Islamization of Constantinople.

I've addressed the truthfulness of global warming in the past, but it is better to think of it in a different way.

What if it was true? It is far cheaper to build a sunshade to counteract warming than to reduce energy consumption. The Overton window on the global warming debate is particularly silly because it doesn't even matter - we have the capacity to deal with it cheaply if true, and if not then there is no problem, thus there is no problem.

106658269

2017-01-11 20:07:13

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Ok, I'll bite, though I still think you're a larper. I like the way you write.

On a scale from business as usual to full scale panic, how afraid is the establishment of the public learning their dirtiest secrets right now?

It might just be me, but it seems as if things that were once the subjects of taboo conspiracy theories (like spirit cooking and Trumps alleged sexually perverse behavior) are being thrown around the public sphere far more often than they used to. I know that politics is dirty, but the mudslinging and throat cutting seems to be so much more overt and publicized than under previous administrations. Its like a bunch of dogs fighting under a tarp, getting louder and louder. You can't see who exactly is doing the fighting but it seems as if the battle lines are being drawn much more clearly.

The establishment is in full blown panic. They know that we are coming.

We have the capacity to drive 20%+ annual GDP growth starting overnight. When this is unleashed, and people come to understand that the technology has been there so long, there will no longer be any room in anyone's mind to question whether they had been opposed by a vast and sinister conspiracy.

We need not convince anyone of anything sinister, only show them the difference between what could have been and what was, and this no one will be able to deny.

With the door open in such a way, no one will ever be able to close it again.

106658403

2017-01-11 20:08:06

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106655459>3. Have not seen the film. Aliens are not here, visiting, or controlling our world.

Genetically modified humans? "Chimeras"?

Yes, both things exist. It is common practice to grow human parts on animals these days. Technology is very mature in this respect.

106658764

2017-01-11 20:10:57

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

What would be considered reliable sources of US media nowadays? Any networks or magazines etc. Can any of them be trusted(perhaps on some issues more than others)

There is no good media.

Some media is more accurate in describing the world as it is (from 9/11 being a fraud to pedophiles running rampant) but there is no media that describes the world as it could be, which is the most important part of describing the world as it is. This, none of them are allowed to do.

106658953

2017-01-11 20:12:37

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106651502

What's the deal with Antarctica? Is there anything?

Is pursuing Computer Science a good choice? What should I do to have the most influence on my and my families situation in the future?

Antartica is a distraction much like aliens. It is a blank slate for your imagination to run wild on, but too far removed for reality checks to interfere with.

106659264

2017-01-11 20:15:05

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106651502

If Turkey-US relations are great, as you said, why are they accusing each other of backing ISIS?

Are these relations collapsing?

It is now widely known within Turkey that the coup was faked so Erdogan is trying to solidify public perception by pretending to be anti-US.

In addition to this, there is a significant pivot in foreign policy since the election. Hillary would have backed Turkey backing ISIS, but Trump doesn't support this. Turkey has to pivot as a result.

106659502

2017-01-11 20:17:03

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

I (the analog I and the subjective me) finished reading origin of consciousness... i could talk all day about it. Risks of being programmed aside, I would like to know of other reading material you would feel relates to current events / near future regarding self-good & civic good.

Paul Birch's papers.

106660476

2017-01-11 20:24:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

I really like your posts, thank you for your answers â€”I read anyone (including Anon5) no matter how crazy they seem, or how probably it is that they are LARPing.

I have a few more questions:

We know there is an entrenched swamp. Trump obviously canâ€™t blow the lid off it all at once. But arenâ€™t cleverly timed term limits, new leadership in intelligence, and â€˜fall guysâ€™ enough to keep the rats scurrying as he picks them off one by one?

Can you shed light on what blackmail McCain and Graham must be under to behave so atrociously and obviously treasonous?

You say itâ€™s accepted that Hillary was selling state secretsâ€¦ now that her presidency is not reality, can you explain what her end goal was? Does she strategize all the way to the end, or was she simply greedy and power hungry? Both appetites cannot be satiated.

Have true secrets of Hillaryâ€™s server been unleashed to the public? Even if they havenâ€™t been taken seriously, have you seen valid info spread around that you know is true, but the public is denying? By that I mean; are there secrets of Hillaryâ€™s server that remain fundamentally secret and have not leaked in any form?

Thank you for your reply regarding the trinity.

Term limits are counterproductive. They make it more difficult for good people to establish themselves. There is an endless stream of potential sellouts, but heroes are hard to come by. You don't stand to gain by establishing a mechanism to make your heroes short-lived.

Graham is a closet homosexual and McCain committed treason in Vietnam.

Hillary was power hungry. She hated the America she saw and wanted to remake it.

There is nothing but details left to uncover about Hillary's server - specific transactions, etc. The basic outline of what went down is out there.

106660689

2017-01-11 20:25:51

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502

The Declaration of Independence seems to be written very genuinely, in my opinion. What exactly happened to Thomas Jefferson between writing that and his proposal for Jeffersonian Democracy?
Or was he always a mole?

Jefferson did not write the content of the Declaration of Independence - he simply put other's ideas to paper. He was brought into the process by American intelligence that knew he was a traitor and were working him all along.

106661499

2017-01-11 20:31:47

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106657101

Is Trump at least surrounding himself with the right people to put himself on the right track? I am on board with the appointment of people like Mattis, but I have concerns with people like Mnuchin and Tillerson. Specifically Tillerson and what he will bring to foreign policy.

He is trying to signal a willingness to play ball in a limited way (no draining the swamp) in return for modestly improved economic conditions.

This is problematic for the establishment in that if they allow stronger economic growth, they are creating a new normal and highest expectations than they want to see persist. Trump does not have the right people or sufficient talent in his circles to challenge the status quo however, which means he is ultimately nearly powerless.

106661951

2017-01-11 20:35:10

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106657643>we have the capacity to deal with it cheaply if true, and if not then there is no problem, thus there is no problem

Now I know there's no problem because I can read the geological record and negative feedback modes.

But as an insider, you should know specifically WHY the alarm-Lysenkoists are trying to make it a problem. Do you?

You can take the efforts to use it as a mechanism for inhibiting growth off the table by talking about cheaper ways of dealing with it (if the assumption is granted that global

warming is real) than constricting energy supplies.

You won't get anywhere quickly by arguing with people whether it is real. One of those things people have made their mind up on already and confirmation bias is available either way.

You can, however, neuter the efforts by showing that things like a sun shade are vastly cheaper and therefore preferable alternative to restricting energy consumption. This is objective fact that no one can question, which means you have an easy time in calling into question the motives of the global warming alarmists.

You need to break with Overton windows on issues like this and create new frames.

106662423

2017-01-11 20:38:31

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106657643

Do you think Trump would oppose you or your organizations goals in any way?

Yes, but he would be better off asking for our help.

He would like a legacy as an economic powerhouse with 4-5% GDP growth, but he knows that we are coming soon and going to deliver 20%+ growth.

Absent our existence and rise to power, he would have a legacy as a champion of the middle class. Put into the context of our much greater success, he might seem like a charlatan of little note.

However, we'd be happy to implement robust growth today. It is a conundrum of his choosing.

106662793

2017-01-11 20:41:00

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502

Obama has a large mole beside his left nostril.

As far as I can tell Osama Bin Laden does not.

Was Osama Bin Laden wearing makeup or something?

Yes, of course he concealed his appearance somewhat. You can see the exact same facial structure regardless.

106663541

2017-01-11 20:46:18

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106658269

Interesting. Thank you for the reply my guy.

Here's another question:

Why are you hanging out on /pol/ telling us all this stuff?
Also, what will the role for your organization be after this big reveal?

We are changing your expectations and therefore your future.
We are not concerned about individuals within our organization seizing power. Instead, we are concerned with the ideas seizing power.
If Trump wants to follow our suggestions to deliver 20%+ growth every year, great, go ahead, bask in the praise it will receive. That is still a victory for mankind, which is what we seek.
As to the organization's future, some will remain in the shadows, some will execute plans in the public. We have an obligation to be persistent no matter what, but also to intervene to aid your future.

106663603

2017-01-11 20:46:48

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106658403

Are extreme examples of human-animal hybrids being interpreted as ETs by the public?

No. The alien meme is just intelligence agencies fucking with you.

106663895

2017-01-11 20:48:49

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106653841

Sorry, they have to go. I don't care about the number of flies caught in the web. The globalist establishment controlling our nation is a blight on humanity and eventually they will have to be dealt with. Trump may not be able to completely remove them but he needs to at least lay a foundation. There is no compromise with such evil.

That's fine, but it doesn't change Trump's inability to do such a thing.

106664421

2017-01-11 20:52:38

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106658764

Clearly chan-style forums are going to be a big part of future communication, especially for political discussion.

Is your organization considering any methods for truly allowing up free-speech and combatting forum-sliding techniques and infiltration from paid spammers?

We have the ability to speak freely. Increasingly, others will attempt to imitate this and

the Overton window will expand rapidly.

In more concrete terms, we will certainly put an end to a variety of anti-free speech tactics employed by the regime, from astroturfing to false imprisonment, gang stalking, assassination, etc.

106664794

2017-01-11 20:55:25

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

will we see a major economic event this year? is it all tinfoil-tier?

The most likely compromise between Trump and the regime at this point is an early recession followed by somewhat higher than normal growth, leaving the average person about where they stand today. Trump can try to blame the early pain on his predecessor and try to claim credit for a better than usual recovery, in short, keep the false two party paradigm going strong and the status quo largely unchanged.

106665668

2017-01-11 21:01:49

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106659502

Do you think Kanye West's music, especially his first three albums, is a good place to start for creating music that inspires people to become visionaries?

His work tends to remain at the boundary of "party music" and "conscious rap", which gives him massive airplay while subtly promoting positive messages.

If you're not familiar with Kanye West, then where else should I start looking to create and influence this future? Maybe even lay the cultural tracks for 2024?

I'm not very familiar with his artistic work. Aware of him as a famous cultural figure but that is about it.

One thing that art has not really dealt with yet is the fact that indefinite life extension is right around the corner. It's approximately true that we already have the ability, but definitely true that it can be reliably generated in short order (15-20 years) and rolled out quickly.

This is important to the human psyche in very profound ways. For most of human history, we had a belief in an afterlife motivating people to perfect this one. The rise of skepticism in such an idea destroyed people's ambition to perfect this life in a really systemic way, but that will return in short order. It will take a lot of good art for people to adjust to this seismic shift in the psychic landscape that is right around the corner.

106665992

2017-01-11 21:04:02

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Just looked up paul birch, assuming you mean paul birch the british planetary society guy... since I finished reading jaynes, I've been reading niven non-stop. paul birch seems very much in tune... is this completely coincidental?

You have the right guy.

106666478

2017-01-11 21:06:40

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106660089

I wont find my question among anyone's.>>106651502

What is the purpose of hiding Ramses III identity as Nectaneb's?

Why does China hide their pyramids?

Egyptian history is all made up. The great works there were done before civilization collapsed.

There are no hidden powerful artifacts like the cup of life or some such that you might find in movies. These types of sites are simply controlled because they reveal a human history much older than what you learned in school, a global civilization lost to collapse.

106667785

2017-01-11 21:13:07

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106660476

What do you think should be done about Soros and his influence in the US?

These types of people need to be removed from power. The government shouldn't be working hand in hand with Soros to generate coups and stir up tension, so there are public policy positions of this nature that can be changed overnight.

More importantly, Soros is something like /pol/ in that he is a meme generator in large part. The question is whose meme's will win, and the answer to that lies more in the value of content that is generated as an alternative rather than direct attacks against Soros.

Continuing with a theme present already in this thread, global warming is a meme battle space. Hundreds of millions around the world are prepared to accept reduced economic growth to "save the planet" but you can stifle this by meme'ing a space elevator and sun shade at much lower costs.

In short, your most potent weapon against the likes of Soros is to keep growing your effectiveness in the war of ideas. Attract people to your side not just by pointing to the bad, but to the bright future. Soros can't offer this, and almost everyone wants it, so you have a leg up in the meme war if only you take your advantage and run with it.

106668296

2017-01-11 21:16:48

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

What's it like having agency? What do you do with it and how does it affect your day-to-day life?

The ability to speak freely is not something most people have encountered in person and it really shocks them to bump into it. I've repeatedly struck up conversations with strangers and had them tell me I am going to save the world within five minutes. That's an overblown analysis on their part, but it speaks to the intensity with which an encounter with freedom resonates with people.

106669676

2017-01-11 21:27:40

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Ok, may as well keep going, again: thank you for your replies.

I sense a great unification behind Trump, and I'm a supporter as well. I also sense that this unity is a fragile bond and can shatter easily if not properly maintained... Has your organization recognized internal threats and subverters, are you tracking key players? Ie, Cernovich's boy pal Jack Poseiboc supposedly created the 'rape melania' sign...

I guess I'm asking, are there really dangers of the Spencer Alt-Right types and neo-Fascists or is that misinformation spread by leftists?

Also, Alex Jones. I know he's a bit nutty, but he has a huge platform and says that the globalists have triple crossed Trump multiple times. Are his sources fakers, or has there really been a concealed effort to eliminate most of the human race?

Are you a pepsi or coke kinda guy?

You've mentioned long term health improvements available but not shared with the public... What (beyond nascent iodine) would you suggest we add to a diet?

We are not overly interested in Trump. We'd be happy to make him a tremendously successful president if he wanted to be one, but it is unlikely that he wishes this. If you feel he is in danger now, imagine if he was actually prepared to implement greatness. Your regime does desire an end to most of the population. You can see such a tendency manifest in subtle ways like anti-family propaganda or more overt ways like poisoning the food chain.

There are popular ideas in alt media like trying to start a nuclear war that are absurd.

They don't want to destroy the planet. They are more incompetent than insane.

Furthermore, they don't have the technology at present to depopulate the world without maligning it and making it unsuitable for themselves. That isn't going to remain true forever, but I don't want to delve too far into this - they don't need any help in any form furthering these sorts of ambitions.

Alex's promotion of health products is actually not that far off from what you should be doing. There is a lot of fluff on top, but basically you want a robust supplement program and uncontaminated calories. It's perfectly fine to eat only a few things for the calories if

you have the right vitamin/mineral supplements to go with it. If you want literature to peruse, look at how obese people who go on a starvation diet are treated. Their calorie problem is already handled (burn fat), but they need some supplements on top of that. You need the same things and won't get them all in sufficient amounts from normal eating.

106669736

2017-01-11 21:28:16

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106661499>checked>he is ultimately nearly powerless.

What's your opinion on Anonymous5? He disagrees with you on this point.

I'm not familiar with Anonymous5, but he is wrong where he disagrees.

106670327

2017-01-11 21:32:58

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106660689

You say that a central bank (not a reserve bank) is good for nations. I'll accept, since that would be the case under a benevolent, transparent government.

But you also highlight how British financial interests were the dominant anti-American forces of the American Revolution and the 19th century.

It makes no sense to be reliant on an enemy trading partner. Why did Alexander Hamilton advocate for closer relations of Great Britain?

Also, why did James Madison change his mind about the bank when he became president? Where can I go to sort these discrepancies out?

The good founding fathers were interested in promoting their own ideas, not so much attacking others. Cutting off trade with England is like saying cut off Soros' funding and all is well. No, you need to be winning the meme war - not end the meme war.

We could agree that cutting off Soros' funding is a fine thing, but stopping bad is not going to spontaneously produce good. Refocusing your energy on the production of good will destroy the bad as a side effect though.

106670820

2017-01-11 21:37:07

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

What does Three believe regarding human homosexuality?

I'm gay â€”I don't really want to be, but I just am and I make the best of it. I have a great relationship with long term potential.

Have I been altered or traumatized at birth or is this natural human occurrence I should not feel apologetic over?

We don't view homosexuality as an inherent bad.

In the past, it was socially condemned as a threat to society which it truly was. Pigs were kept out because they harbored and spread disease, as did anal sex prior to modern science (and still, to some extent, i.e. HIV).

Homosexuality as a moral question is properly viewed in the exact same way as whether or not bacon is evil. It depends on the context and the details of the practice. Pigs are no longer a threat to the biological wellness of a community, so they are fine.

106671039

2017-01-11 21:38:59

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Is any information you're providing us disinfo to preserve plausible deniability like FBI anon?

No. I have often refused to go into detail about things (like specific depopulation plans already in this thread), but I am not feeding you any wrong information.

106671246

2017-01-11 21:40:36

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106661499

At the very least. Donald Trump will be removing the wool from the eyes of the American people. The status quo under the Obama economy is not an inevitability.

You said it before yourself. And you said it best. People will rise up once they realize how they've been robbed of a better future.

Yes, there are things that Trump is doing which we regard as positive. We'd like to see far more of the good and far less of the silly, but perfection is not the enemy of better.

106671888

2017-01-11 21:45:51

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

In an earlier session you wrote "A conscious being should be proactive in addition to competently reactive. Now you must learn to think, imagine, create".

Please recommend more books or other resources how to achieve that, especially unlearning the destructive thinking patterns learned in school.

I am working my way through the reading list of Alan Kay

(<http://www.squeakland.org/resources/books/readingList.jsp>) that seems to resonate with your message.

Which books should follow The Origin of Consciousness in the Breakdown of the Bicameral Mind which I have finished reading.

PS: And thanks a lot! You already changed my life for the better, I am brimming with optimism.

I sympathize with your request but you must see that you are asking me to define your details rather than enable your agency.

We are not here to create carbon copies of ourselves, but to expand the scope of your own potential and that means hard work on your part.

Can you do collegiate level physics and math and therefore explain why a space elevator is practicable? Most of the problems in the world today can be solved by scientific competency, although you won't often find the answers written about publicly. Your regime assassinates people who do that sort of thing.

106672246

2017-01-11 21:48:38

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502

HLL, I'm curious about your thoughts regarding an anon commenter ("a fucking wizard") on one of Anon5's threads. Search for ID 44cD0l26 on

<http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/105684098/> Specifically:>re: Globalist groups that are pro-white?>"There are many who recognize whites are an important caste of human society and that whites are super needed for whats to come.">"the "conservative" GE's support compartmentalization, as opposed to the "liberal" GE's who support one big pie.">"well, those I'll "represent" are only acting idiotic because of the MASSIVE shift of plans. Even they weren't ready for a Trump victory. [...] So, they're working on plans, but they're in the good guys group you describe [...]">Allegories of Lions, Spiders, Owls, Bears, Dragons, and how their alignments overlap and counter one another.>re: 4chan prophecy: The Bear will leave it's cave.>"the bear isn't a GE alignment persay, as much of a warning. The bear is the masses, and when pissed off can fuck up anyone, including dragons."

I want to believe in a good guys globalist group. Is this guy Legit or Bullshit?

We certainly like to think we are "good" but really that is up to you to decide.

106672514

2017-01-11 21:50:34

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106661951

No no, I know all of the methods of persuasion that underpin their cult of the imminent apocalypse, and in fact a sun shade is a poor argument relative to the revised IPCC predictions and Curry's promotion of adaptability.

Once Trump restructures GISS, there is no further argument. The media is already neutered.

You, a supposed insider, should know all that, as a side point.

Given that the public fad has never substantively inhibited economic growth, the question remains as to whether your inside information holds the reason why it was publicly injected as a religion-styled propagandization. Does it? Even the Pope was on board. Do you like the Pope?

There are much deeper reasons for the global warming mythos, you are right. Ideas like this are very old, back to Malthus and beyond, and serve as a sort of justification for the foot soldiers to carry out the work against the masses on behalf of your regime.

106672666

2017-01-11 21:51:39

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106662423

That sounds contradictory considering, why would he pass the supposed opportunity of 20% gdp growth because he sees you as a threat to his legacy... seems like that offer would cement his legacy

If he makes it clear that he wishes to change the game, then he is truly in danger. Right now, despite the rampant talk, neither he nor his family are in any danger as they are very much playing ball with the regime.

106673031

2017-01-11 21:54:29

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Who or what would you say is or are the greatest current threat to world stability and peace?

Probably the increasing awareness of the depravity of the regime without a corresponding growth in thinking about alternatives. We are at substantial risk of a French style revolution as opposed to an American styled one.

106673429

2017-01-11 21:57:29

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106662793

Why is Osama bin Laden like 6'5" while Barack Obama is 6'1"?

Osama wasn't actually that tall. You could tell it is exaggerated if you look up the average height of Afghanis are compare him to them. He seems like a very tall man until you realize the people he is in photos with are just very short.

106673780

2017-01-11 22:00:13

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

HLL- I'm part of a community on Reddit whose been actively attempting to foster interest in these sessions - it's a pleasure to finally speak. What advice would you offer to a jaded professional from London who seeks to affect meaningful change in this most heinous of cities?

Educate yourself on why a space elevator is practicable and then spread that to others. This alone would undo all efforts to destroy the middle class and be very nearly a death blow to the regime.

106673917

2017-01-11 22:01:08

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Talks about taxes. Is income tax a good thing? Should it exist?

We will set all income tax to 0%. It is unconstitutional in addition to being a bad idea.

106674184

2017-01-11 22:03:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502<

what is the establishment's motives for current attacks on trump, slandering him without any evidence is making him appear righteous, are they panicking or is their an ulterior motive ?

They always want the president to be weak and controllable, regardless of whether he is playing ball or not.

106674725

2017-01-11 22:07:18

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502

Hello HLL, I've read through your past threads recently.

I've gone through a dark night of the soul.

There are so many questions and I have little answers, but am hopeful. I'm honestly not even sure how to phrase the questions I have correctly and I hope you know I am ultimately very ashamed of this. I am learning and want learning to become my purpose. I don't want to become bogged down in symbology, etc., I've spent my fair share of time with the occult. Is there anything you would recommend as literature for anyone looking for information as to your organization (please, you don't need to name it at all) or any

other groups in power to better understand your and their cause and purpose?
Also, what's the deal with the Bogdanov brothers?

You should be less interested in who we are and more interested in what we say.
I've heard of the Bogdanov brothers before but never read their work. It's pretty common for these sorts of things to happen where papers get published that don't actually say anything; in fact, people have trolled journals by submitting jargon filled nonsense on purpose before.

106675011

2017-01-11 22:09:26

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106663603

What is your opinion on Contributionist systems like the one Michael Tellinger promotes?
Will any of Trump's economic reform actually take place, and benefit us NEETs in anyway?

Nonsense. There is absolutely nothing wrong with money. It is just a tool to facilitate trade.

There are issues with governments loaning into existence or printing arbitrary amounts and so on, but the idea that we need to get rid of money altogether is nonsense.

106675146

2017-01-11 22:10:29

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

What is the real current world population? Is the figure manipulated by the UN?

Somewhere around 7 or 8 billion. Pretty accurate figures.

106675373

2017-01-11 22:12:08

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

How right is David Icke? Or where is he wrong?

Like most alt media, a lot of the bad things he has to say are true but still mostly irrelevant. The thing that will motivate people to revolution is not pedophilia but progress.

106675505

2017-01-11 22:13:00

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

Why did Princess Diana die?

She found out about 9/11 beforehand and tried to stop it.

106675743

2017-01-11 22:14:38

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502

In regards to chimeras/modified humans: what is your knowledge on intent to convince population that alien abductions are happening?

Things like ghosts, alien abductions, etc., are meme'd into existence to give you an explanation for the workings of the mind that you detect but don't yet understand.

106675916

2017-01-11 22:15:57

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106662793

Wait are you saying Obama and Bin Laden are the same person?

Yes, they are the same person. They intend for this to be obvious to even the barely intelligent, throwing it in your face with things like Biden as the VP: Obama Biden, Osama Bin Laden, you can say one and be mistook for the other. Not an accident.

106676858

2017-01-11 22:22:56

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106664421

What do you plan to do about the central banks? Who do you want to have control over the contraction & inflation of the money supply? And have you considered bringing back the Talley Stick System or a silver-backed currency to keep power out of the hands of the few?

It is more important what the central bank does than who does it. The central bank should be used as a credit facility to ensure that productive investment always goes forward. They have a further role in measuring economic output and increasing money supply in a commensurate way to keep the exchange value of the currency relatively flat.

106677052

2017-01-11 22:24:25

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106651502

Since you don't use tripcode how do we know you're the real HLI
Also redpill me on the Kosovo organ smuggling scheme, suspiciously it started immediately after the war, which was of course supported by the Clintons.
Also is the Kola Superdeep Borehole just a hole or did the ruskies try to do some /x/ tier shit

You should be concerned with what is said, not who is saying it.
Organ smuggling is a very active global business, always present in conflict zones.
Just a hole.

106677299

2017-01-11 22:26:17

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106664794

you said previously that high GDP and excellent medications could not be implemented as of yet due to overpopulation issues this would cause. Has something changed?

You are misinterpreting what I have said.
High GDP growth helps ameliorate problems associated with releasing excellent medications. You don't want an economy overburdened with geriatrics, but a more robust and efficient economy means a greater ability to handle aging and less able-bodied population until we can begin to reverse their aging.

106677430

2017-01-11 22:27:09

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Hello HLI! What does your organisation think about the central banks/Federal Reserve?
Will the world ever take off the debt chains from these cabal banksters?

We are opposed to usury, but not central banks. The debt pyramid schemes will be brought to an end.

106677744

2017-01-11 22:29:37

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106663541

Why did you say 'your future'? Are you not one of us?

Changing your future changes our future. We are all in this together.

106678048

2017-01-11 22:31:50

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106665668

are you following Aubrey de Grey's work?

Sure. He is mostly right that it wouldn't take a huge investment to achieve effective immortality. He doesn't speak of the purposeful concealment of medical advances as far as I know, which is a much bigger inhibitor here than lack of funding though.

106680377

2017-01-11 22:49:24

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

Question session part 2

106680415

2017-01-11 22:49:43

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

1. Nothing wrong with patent laws. They were invented to encourage the placement of knowledge in the public domain (in exchange for a period of exclusive rights). There are problems with copyright being extended indefinitely (Disney famously buys this privilege from Congress on a regular basis) but in principle it is fine.

2. Those who have ill begotten wealth will not be wealthy in short order. We will cut off fraud (national bank largess, etc.) and they will thrive or shrivel on their merits like everyone else. We have no problem with court cases going forward in cases of fraud, theft, etc., but when you can drive well in excess of 20% annual GDP growth the current accumulated wealth rapidly becomes a drop in the bucket compared to what is created every year.

3. Birth of the new world

4. Yes

5. Three

106680898

2017-01-11 22:53:23

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

1. This line of questioning is not fruitful. Focus on the message, not the messengers.

2. There are no magical objects like cup of life or ark of the covenant. These are all stories. Most people are already microchipped in the form of cell phones.

106681152

2017-01-11 22:55:24

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

The regime is a much more monolithic entity than you think. Jesuits/Rome, Israel, Britain, CFR, Soros, whatever you want to name - it all coalesces at the top, but you won't gain much from seeing all of this. The real question is whether you have the strength to focus on a better future or you will be mired in the reality they have created for you.

106681493

2017-01-11 22:57:59

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

1. No

2. No

3. No

4. The questions asking to identify are not going to go anywhere.

106681891

2017-01-11 23:01:00

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

There are several things people will size up: your moral code, your desires / ideas, and your competency. If you seem like someone who wants a better world, can see a better world, and can make a better world, and have the ability to speak to such (most have never encountered anything close) then people quickly see the game has changed.

106682649

2017-01-11 23:06:39

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

We view Jesus as a heroic figure, not only in deed but in constitution. To reach enlightenment on your own, then to insist on spreading it rather than concealing knowledge, are both separate and individually monumentally heroic deeds. This is the roadmap for the greatness that can emerge from any one of us.

Spacetime expansion is driven by dark energy which balances out the energy you are accustomed to thinking of and allows the universe as a whole to obey the uncertainty principle.

106683597

2017-01-11 23:13:21

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Yes and no. We believe in a sort of militant Christianity, that the exercise of might is an important component of doing right in the jungle, so there are some apparent overlaps. Most of us have personal experience with divine intervention. It is worthwhile, if only as a meditation schema though.

It is common to see the poorly educated call into question things like whether we can

really build a space elevator, but not common to see questions like wow how do we do that. People are seeking easy condensed answers to everything, but much detail is required and there is less interest in that.

Bigfoot is silly.

The pyramids don't have singular purposes. They were organizational ambitions for society, used to record astronomical and historical knowledge, to fulfill the individual desire to be part of permanence, and so on.

106684936

2017-01-11 23:22:49

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

1. Jesus is a translation of the name and the comparison is significant. The mystery schools regard prophets as spies that infiltrate their order and remove secrets. This is all very powerful symbology that tells you what different people really think about things and even clues you into the corruption of the church / bible - the mere naming of Jesus as Jesus tells you things have been significantly corrupted.

I could write many volumes on 1850-1945, can you ask a more specific question?

There isn't much good media out there. People who can imagine a better world are generally killed for it.

#5 is roughly accurate, although we are not really nationalists or socialists. The nationstate can be a powerful tool to make the world a better place, but so is the internal combustion engine.

106685447

2017-01-11 23:26:49

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

1. Yes

2. Many of them. There is a clear delineation within the establishment between those who are and who are not conscious - it matters to them

3. Not all of them do, thus there are two unrelated concepts in your question that you tied together

4. You always have the option of electing to live the best you can, come what may

5. Have not read it

106686025

2017-01-11 23:31:04

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106680377

Pyramids in Australia, America

Were the continents connected pre flood?

People sailed across oceans long before Columbus, but some land bridges did exist.

106686111

2017-01-11 23:31:41

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Just in regards to the what was said about the UK in the previous thread.

I'm currently in the middle of my recruitment process into the the royal marines.

Is this a bad time?

There isn't going to be a war against the military of the UK if that is what you mean.

106686355

2017-01-11 23:33:21

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

What is reality really?

Why should I believe you?

Do you swear by your conception of God that everything you have posted here is what you genuinely believe and that you are not engaging in roleplay or trickery?

Don't believe me. Think about what is said and form your own beliefs.

106687360

2017-01-11 23:40:27

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106680377

Thank you so much for coming here! I've read all of your posts, and I've learned so much. But I have a lot of questions:

1. Am I correct in concluding you are not Discordian? If so, what do you think of the value of participating with the Discordians?
2. Am I correct in concluding you are not in the Brotherhood of Odin?
3. You have used the term "watchers" in the past. Does this have any relationship to those described in the Book of Enoch as bringers of technology?
4. Is it possible to follow Jesus Christ and interpret the Bible exoterically and work with your group, or do you see inherent conflicts?
5. What are concrete ways that we can begin to act against the current order, and in favor of building a better world?

Exoteric interpretation is not necessarily contradictory, more like incomplete.

We have repeatedly encouraged you to embrace what is possible today and contrast it with what is today. Do you comprehend how a space elevator means that the energy throughput of the economy can be increased by a factor of 10,000 easily? That that means (given the same population) people have an average income of something like a hundred million dollars a year? This is a radical transformation of the world that we are

talking about, the elimination of hungry bellies, a vast expansion in free time, extension of lives. A radically different world is at our fingertips, not out of reach but waiting to be seized.

106687620

2017-01-11 23:42:20

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

How do I conquer fear and enact change?

It is inaction, not fear, that you want to conquer. People don't stop dreading the negative, they just decide that the positive is worth pursuing regardless.

106688227

2017-01-11 23:46:29

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

HLL- you must understand how difficult it is for those of us who are cynical enough to disputed the accepted narrative, to fully trust an individual making the claims you do. We've heard iterations of it before and found the source wanting every time. As concisely as your position permits, please explain why this time is any different?
A lifelong dreamer turned Cynic.

If you think back on all the nonsense you have ever read, none of it ever offered you a way out.

You have one in the space elevator alone. You have seen the rise of the middle class in one nation threaten the global order to such an extreme degree that the CIA went on a killing spree across America, rounding up others into institutions, restricting job access, and so on. They are on the brink of failure from only modest economic success. It isn't so hard to see that unleashing decades of unused technological progress would not only end them but leave you with a radically better world.

And, all of this is verifiable. Crack open some textbooks, learn the physical principles, and see for yourself.

106688510

2017-01-11 23:48:35

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

HLL, thank you for answering my question last thread, I will attempt to stop focusing on the messenger and listen to the message!

However, where can I find 'the message' outside of our conversations here on a Mongolian HungryHungryHippos Forum? Where can I go to further find and listen to the messages you're attempting to convey? Are there any other places online where you or others in like positions take an active role?

Also, could you please elaborate on what you mentioned in the earlier thread, about Di's

death being related to 9/11?

What does pic related mean to you?

Finally, if you have the time or inclination to answer, are there any places in the world that you know of that house any "artifacts" that you can share? I know you mentioned that the ones we know about are largely false, but surely there are ones we don't know about?

You live in a world that has nearly complete censorship. There is no legitimate news, alternative or otherwise. It is all controlled nonsense.

You must think for yourself, ask yourself how you want the world to be and how you can get there.

106688679

2017-01-11 23:49:38

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106680377

information is power. you have access to much more information than we. why have you thus been unable to affect discernible change?

We are already causing change. You see a discussion of a way forward, which did not exist before. This in itself is extraordinarily disruptive and has your regime trembling.

106689157

2017-01-11 23:52:46

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

So, about that direct democracy? Is it something that would help bringing much needed checks and balances into representative democracy? Could it function on it's own?

Fusion energy: Does it have potential to solve humankind's energy needs /w 0 pollution?

Is the research progressing fine, or are they being stalled on it?

We do not believe that majority opinion should be regarded as authoritative. Good government needs extensive checks on the rule of the mob or fleeting inclinations.

Fusion is practicable, but not necessary to solve our energy problems.

106690084

2017-01-11 23:58:55

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

HLI,

Origins of Consciousness>>106663299>>106667139

This is simply not accurate. We could list many major infrastructure projects or reorganizing ideas that radically change your world and boost the economy. That is

basically a pointless task however because it takes just one to glimpse the vast sea of possibility. Build a space elevator and you have instant access to virtually unlimited energy, which is the main driver of economic growth, the ability to retire national or personal debts, eliminate fundamental scarcity (food, water, housing, etc., although perhaps not gold plated supercars for everyone in the first decade) which means a radical freeing of the individual that is barely comprehensible today.

106690356

2017-01-12 00:00:45

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Was it Holocaust or Holohoax?

Little bit of both. There was widespread persecution and death of jews in Germany, but the 6 million figure comes from the prophecy related to re-establishing Israel, not any actual counting. The holocaust happened, but much bigger things are at play surrounding it.

106690552

2017-01-12 00:02:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106680377

Do you think eastern spiritual practices like yoga are the best way to enhance one's mind, body, raise consciousness?

What are your views on psychic phenomena? ESP? Telekinesis?

ESP, yes. Telekinesis, no.

The best way - for who? It isn't the same for everyone. Might be useful for you. There is certainly nothing wrong with yoga.

106691092

2017-01-12 00:06:04

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106685447

What means to be conscious?

Pls use simple language.

To be conscious is to be able to formulate one's own thoughts. Many people have an illusory sense of this being the case without it being so, because they do not recognize the difference between received word and their own generation.

You've been warned of this from a young age, hearing phrases like most people never have an original thought. There is a lot to that, but it is a bit more accurate to say they don't even know the difference between thought originating with themselves versus from

others - a bit harder truth to comprehend but even more remarkable.

106692577

2017-01-12 00:16:39

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Reposting this as I see you've stopped taking unanswered questions from the last thread:

Is the nuclear family dead forever? Are you going to do anything in order to reverse the damage done by feminism, divorce laws and so on? If so, what would the timeline look like? Or is the cat out of the bag for good?

A troublesome percentage of young people are choosing to forgo marriage and having children altogether nowadays. The trend doesn't look encouraging when you take in consideration emerging technologies such as VR, sexbots and so on.

Basically, how will our social and romantic interactions evolve from here? Things are already screwed up by many policy changes, but also existing (social media) and future technologies.

Please give a reasonably detailed answer.

No. In fact you will see much more robust family life in the near future.

Because we can extend life indefinitely, there is no longer a trade off for women between having children and having full careers. You can do one and then the other.

The average number of children produced may drop further, but that is not necessarily alarming when the population isn't continually culled from old age.

The way in which people go about their relationships is also dramatically altered by a more permanent existence. The psychic burden of a perception of temporaneous existence leads people to seek it all rather than to give it their all. You can see this is marriages where there use to be an (arguably imbalanced, but beside the point) exchange of responsibilities, duties, and privileges between the sexes.

Relieving the psychic burden of temporaneous existence, which religion did in the past but often no longer does, will allow people to be much more reasonable in how they formulate their choices, direct their efforts, shape their social contracts and thus generate more robust marriages.

106693115

2017-01-12 00:20:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

1. Is there any credibility to Pizzagate? Any link to the Franklin Credit Union/Boystown scandal?

2. In the last thread, you implied Obama is Osama Bin Laden. Did he present as Osama only for cameras and video or was he actually acting as him in the Middle East?

Anywhere particular to look to find evidence for this other than videos comparing images of the two? Maybe a keyword for a search engine

Yes, pedophilia runs rampant in the regime.

He was active in the Afghan theater to get Brzezinski's idea of radicalization going, then later in Eastern Europe to mop up nukes that leaked onto the black market. The former is pretty much universally regarded as contemptible work, but nothing wrong with the activity in the 90s. In fact it was widely known in the 90s that bin Laden had a strange habit of only showing up certain parts of the year, unrelated to weather because it would be throughout the world. The reason is because bin Laden could only work with Obama did not have to be at his day job back home (compare reports of bin Laden sitings to when the Illinois legislature was out of session for example).

106693258

2017-01-12 00:21:05

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106686025

What advanced tools where used for building the Pyramids and Megalithic? Sound cutting or Electronic tools?

None, it isn't as hard as it looks.

106693529

2017-01-12 00:23:00

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106687306

None, it isn't as hard as it looks.

I have to go. Will try to return in a couple hours.

106714734

2017-01-12 02:53:02

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

[New thread](#)

106714664

2017-01-12 02:52:30

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

[Question session resumes](#)

106715260

2017-01-12 02:56:54

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106714664

From prev. thread:

1. I've been developing some alternative energy technology that is showing promise. You've said it before - an industry upending technology, i think it was. Should I disclose my findings as fast as possible and risk tanking the economy/conventional energy industry or hold my cards to my chest for now, even if it makes me a target?

Are you opposed to such technology getting out into the public or would you prefer a more controlled release?

2. Also have you heard of Spiritism (The Spirits Book), and if so, what is your opinion on that doctrine? It's served me well and I would appreciate your input as well.

The only reason you should feel reluctant to put technology into the public domain is weaponization potential.

I am not familiar with that book.

106715769

2017-01-12 03:00:49

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106714664

Can you help me understand what is going on in India right now?

Why did Modi go full retard with the monetary policy?

A growing consensus with a cash ban policy indicates to me that the regime is planning on blocking all escape routes when the financial system collapses.

There is a global push to take cash out of circulation because the banking system is facing systemic crisis. He is just following establishment norms that are taking place across the world.

106715994

2017-01-12 03:02:22

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

Are you responsible for any of the Mandela effects?

No, but such things are very powerful indicators that reality is stranger than fiction, right?

There is much to be learned with respect to the interconnectedness of minds and the working of consciousness of world altering significance.

106716175

2017-01-12 03:03:50

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106714664

Are you related to the Underground Church

What is Three.

Is it related to 333, the LAW, the Cosmic Will and the Infinite Potence.

Why do you make a new thread if the other one isnt even half filled

We are much like an underground church.

We are three.

106716723

2017-01-12 03:07:49

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106714664

Aside from being an obvious symbol of slavery can you help me understand why the regime has historically spread the practice of circumcision. It obviously has an impact on the human brain.

My specific questions are the following:

- 1) What are the major psychological impacts of circumcision and
- 2) Does it accomplish anything with regards the undermining of individuality or consciousness?

Yes, you are on the right track. The reason they have the masses do things like ritualistic abuse of their own children is to primarily to make the case to themselves that the masses are not like them, that they are mere animals led easily. It is for much the same reason that they would replace Obama with Osama, a form of not just trolling but of making the declaration that you are so brainwashed and blind to what is right in front of you that you do not deserve to be treated as a human being.

106716800

2017-01-12 03:08:18

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Does Three communicate via coherence and what if I hear that channel? Do I join the conversation?

Yes, but not exclusively.

106717523

2017-01-12 03:14:13

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Hey OP, what is going to come of this CIA Pissgate bullshit?

They are just developing a frame that can be used to take down Trump if necessary. Same thing with Obama's birth certificate being obviously fake. It was an issue that got

a lot of circulation but no traction unless it became necessary to remove him.

106718003

2017-01-12 03:17:53

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106714664

I understand how Paul / The Romans infected Christianity and transformed it into what we know of today. You had mentioned you had tried to counteract this by injected a more "warrior" like mentality into your ideology. This, however, mutated into Islam.

My actual question is:

What marks the turning point for when Islam became tainted with ideas injected by your enemies / elites?

While the early days of Islam provided great intellectual might and advancement it quickly turned into an abomination. I would like to know how such a transformation properly took place. Any details would be of great help!

There isn't really a particular point where this happened. The process played out in much the same way as what you see happening in the west today - a great empire grows, wealth accumulates, subversives use wealth to induce degeneracy and it spreads like a virus over time.

106718409

2017-01-12 03:20:45

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Do you think Trump would have won if /pol/ and anything like it would not have existed? Did memes over those 2 years really help?

The regime is thoroughly discredited to most people. They will continue to yearn for and support perceived insurgent candidates, and places where such disgust can be vented will be common as long as the masses are abused.

It seems as though you are treating the election as if the result was close, that one or another factor could have swayed it. In fact Trump won in a huge landslide, as Obama did in 2008. Neither election was remotely close, the public results are fraudulent.

106719010

2017-01-12 03:25:17

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106716175

What's your reason to live?

>>106715994

You're saying a bunch of people thinking of the same thing and having the same

consciousness moved japan up north?

>>106714664

What is your opinion on the theory that humans are a biological robots made to terraform the Earth for malevolent Ayys in the near future?

Nothing overly complicated - I enjoy it.

No

No

106719384

2017-01-12 03:28:05

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106714664

How screwed is Hollywood over pizzagate related stuff?

Anon5 says they're the weakest link in the whole corrupt cabal of pedos/satanists. Your thoughts?

No, this type of thinking is fairly absurd. There have been major pedophile scandals at the highest levels every few years for decades now. Anon5 is probably fairly young and speculative and doesn't appreciate that these sorts of things have happened over and over again.

106719839

2017-01-12 03:31:35

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>106714664

Thank you for the response.

Is your advice then to focus on telling people about the possibilities of investing in technology? Is that one of the best activities to move the cause forward?

I'm also quite curious about your responses relating to the history of Christianity. I have looked very closely at the text of the Bible, and I see that the New Testament is the most well-attested document in antiquity. We have thousands of copies, quotations and references from the early church, corroboration of historical details in hostile and neutral sources.

For the Old Testament, we have copies from the Dead Sea Scrolls, translations, and the text doesn't appear to have changed over the several centuries we can observe (although I suppose it's possible it could have been done before then).

And I observe that the archaeology, historical details, even cultural details like the references to Assyrian Suzerain-Vassal treaties, seem to indicate approximately correct dating.

Are you saying the text was altered? Or that the narrative was hijacked by Paul, or others before Paul? Are there any sources to look at with this?

One of the primary ways the regime controls you is that they feed you a never ending supply of things to focus your attention on. Refocusing on economic growth isn't just about the benefits mankind would reap in terms of easier, longer, healthier lives lived by more, but also about getting away from their Overton windows, their frames on the world, embracing your own identity and impetus to creation.

The NT is most definitely heavily altered. It is even publicly accepted that counsels gathered to determine what to put into the Bible and what to leave out and you better believe they altered the books that were put in and left as much of the truth out as they could.

106720171

2017-01-12 03:33:57

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106716175

Enumerate some historical events that the mainstream narrative has notoriously warped and we wouldn't know about them

The history of the "illuminati" is a great example. It was created by the American revolutionaries as a psy-op to allow the revolution to go forward by creating uncertainty within the ranks of freemasonry as to whether it was a sanctioned event or not. Today you are told how bad and awful the illuminati was, which is funny because it isn't even a real organization - it was merely a trick played on the regime to allow the American enterprise to come to fruition.

106720631

2017-01-12 03:37:06

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106715769>>106715260>>106714664>>106715994>>106716175

Please timestamp again to be sure.

What do you think is the future for America? Is it going to be a glorious or war filled next four years? Are our liberties going to be shortened in exchange of us being a "world power"?

We will seize control of the US state apparatus and use it as a force for good in the world. You'll see the emergence of a new world order of sorts, not by conquest or subversion or trickery, but because people admire the progress and values and wish to share in it. We will build the entire world up, starting in America and spreading rapidly elsewhere.

106720787

2017-01-12 03:38:06

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106714664

op do ancestry technologies really work or are the data mining, and whens the new world currency coming out

Not mutually exclusive ideas. Genetic mapping to trace ancestry is sound science, but DNA databanks are being generated for sinister reasons.

106721107

2017-01-12 03:40:27

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

op is the us military really the strongest or is it over estimated, and whats our strongest nuke is it really the b83

It really depends on what you mean by the strongest. Can they defeat us? No. But in some ways they are stronger - bigger, better funded, more machinery and so on. We would not be good at occupying Baghdad, but they are decent at it.

106721262

2017-01-12 03:41:42

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Are our questions showing signs of improvement?

I think so, but it can be a bit hard to tell quickly going through them. Lots of repeats / variations and stuff like that makes the progress seem slow to me, but a lot of that is because new people are always joining.

106721478

2017-01-12 03:43:25

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

You had mentioned in the past that the Regime is actively working towards "taking out" people who write anything that dares to criticize them?

Question:

Who is actually doing the "taking out" part?

It seems crazy to me that merely publishing an article or book, even if fiction, could get someone in trouble.

It depends on exactly what you are saying. With respect to consciousness issues, it is masonic organizations loyal to the British lodge that do most gangstalking and assassination. Then you have the NSA focusing on disruptive technology, the CIA on weapons and drug flow, etc. A lot of compartmentalization of interests.

106721713

2017-01-12 03:45:07

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106716723

What's (((their)) endgoal? I can't believe feeling all high and mighty is the only thing they want.

They don't have an end goal. It has always just been about the maintenance of control over a slave class to serve their own self-interests, although this is concealed by a lot of hokey pokey myths fed to their lower level initiates.

106721751

2017-01-12 03:45:25

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

The glorified bodies and minds we receive in Heaven as Christians, it's emerging now. Right?

Yes

106722210

2017-01-12 03:48:47

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106716723

what proof do you have that osama is obama

You can begin by noting what you know:

- (1) Osama is a CIA operative
- (2) Speaks Arabic, Russian, English to be effective in the Afghan theater in the 80s
- (3) Age approximately mid 50s
- (4) Brown skin complexion
- (5) In proximity to Brzezinski for training for a number of years

This set of characteristics is already uniquely identifying, and all possessed by Obama.

But it goes on and on, they have the same face, Obama's whereabouts are never accounted for when Osama is active in theater, Osama is never active when Obama has a public role, and so on.

106722398

2017-01-12 03:50:01

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106717523

Will we ever be free of their power over us?

Yes, the regime is finished. We made this clear to them a few years ago and they are coming to terms with it, knowing that it is for their own good that they do.

106722581

2017-01-12 03:51:18

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

I can disrupt major oil shipments across the mid continent and shoot accurately at 1400 yards. Sufficient agency?

Can you do that after being shot in the back of the head? Threats that can be neutralized are not very threatening.

106723114

2017-01-12 03:55:34

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

I would really appreciate some answers relating to a more pragmatic subject: Is Ayahuasca truly one of the fastest ways to break away the unconscious programming even further in order to get closer to the actual truth? On top of overcoming past traumas and so on.

Since you have experimented with it yourself, to what extent do you give it credit and what for (would really like to hear more on this)?

And finally, is there any other similar solution for making such massive progress in a relatively short amount of time? Within the realm of psychedelics or anything else really. I remember you advocated in one of your past threads to place emphasis on looking after our brains, since damage sustained to the body will eventually be easily reversed (although I am still very suspicious about this part). I treat this very seriously but I consider it a gamble worth taking currently.

Thank you for expanding my worldview considerably. You have inspired and given me a lot of motivation to carve my own path.

Psychedelics are very potent drugs and can radically transform you overnight, but not always for the better. You should be thoroughly familiar with what you are getting into and have good 'guides' for any such experience.

106723611

2017-01-12 03:59:45

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Hey I just tuned in, was reading the earlier threads through the archives. I have to a couple of questions for you friendo

1) are there any famous celebrities in your group/organization that you can name?

2) How much do you know about virtual reality, will it become a household item anytime

soon?

3) what could I do to save our planet?

VR already exists in a fairly primitive form. If you mean something like plugging your brain in so that it is a truly immersive experience, that is quite a ways off.

There is no process that you can complete to save the planet. It is an ongoing struggle to do better.

106723751

2017-01-12 04:00:57

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

How can person know if they are conscious

You will know when you are.

106723875

2017-01-12 04:02:01

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106719384

Is it possible Anon5 is just a junior initiate in your organization?

Not familiar with Anon5

106725516

2017-01-12 04:16:23

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106692577

I appreciate the detailed reply, but you have not given me the multifaceted perspective I was hoping for.

I absolutely agree that significant life extension would completely alter all aspects of life as we currently know it, including marriage. However, you merely paint a very small fraction of the big picture that's very far into the future. I am unable to share your optimism and project this far out given our current situation and set of challenges. Could you give me a more clear timeline as to how this will progress?

Also, I am very curious about your opinion on adjacent characteristics such as whether monogamy will still be prevalent, or at least a common preference. I am already beginning to see a big push by outspoken millennial influencers towards more casual long-term arrangements. Which fits quite well into the current landscape of utter sexual degeneracy.

This is one of the questions I was hoping to have addressed when I asked you whether the nuclear family was dead. I realize the possibility of immortality would render them irrelevant or at least incomprehensible given the current framework though. I will

certainly give further thought to your points.

You also wrote not to be concerned about even lower birthrates. How could that possibly be the case, given the segments of the population which are currently (and for the foreseeable future) incentivized, and do predominantly reproduce?

We will seize the US state apparatus in 2024 at the latest.

Within a year or so, you will see a massive transformation of the economic landscape. GDP growth of well over 20% annually sustained for decades. The NSA and similar sorts will no longer be permitted to keep technology on a leash, we will release cures for diseases and invest heavily into biotech focused on life extension. Within about 10 years at most you'll see life expectancy climbing at a rate greater than one year per year. By mid to late 2030s, people will be coming to terms with the idea that they are only at risk of dying very narrow set of causes like acute trauma / violence, etc.

In terms of marriage, you should realize that when the institution was invented life expectancy was dramatically shorter - not much more than what it took to bring your kids into independent adulthood. We strongly value the nuclear family and marriage institution for procreating and raising a family, but this is already not really a lifelong activity and as our lives extend into hundreds or thousands of years, the reproductive phase is merely a short episode in one's own life.

The attraction that people have to such permanence creating schema will fade as the fear of their own mortality subsides, but they will also invest themselves more intensely in their current relationships. You can expect shallow pleasure seeking to grow dull and uninteresting to most very rapidly and people to gravitate to things that fulfill them only on the deepest levels, love, enchantment by their music, the most richly crafted novel, or other things of this nature.

106725677

2017-01-12 04:17:50

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Are you part of the same group as the "Hidden Hand dialogue" are you required by your group to "reveal" the truth to those who actively seek it?

No such requirements exist on any group, nor are they self-imposed. I'm aware that there are popular myths along these lines in alternative media like the "mystery schools" being required to show you what they are going to do to you ahead of time, but it is not true.

106726103

2017-01-12 04:21:04

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106719839

I'm assuming you're referring to the council of Nicea and those after it.

If so, how could they have altered the text?

We have abundant, extant manuscripts, quotations, and lists of accepted and rejected books from well before this date.

Do you have any sources to corroborate this claim?

The oldest existing copies of most new testament books are generations after the actual events. It doesn't even make sense to me why you would wonder where the opportunity for corruption is - no one claims that these things were recorded at the time and preserved thus.

106726316

2017-01-12 04:22:56

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106714664 (OP)

Why not simply hire a team, and build the space elevator yourselves, three? I am excited to be a part of the energy behind this concept, but it seems redundant to me. Why bring the unwashed into the process? Why not simply show how it can be done, and then build it with failsafes. Elegant failsafes that preclude, constrain and disincentivize corrupting the new tech... If we are taught how to use it properly, and there are negative consequences if we don't, surely we would experience a positive outcome? Or will we not appreciate it if it is simply handed to us?

You will have a US president do it within the decade one way or another.

106726694

2017-01-12 04:26:07

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106720787

If I knew what you do what should I do to prepare for the future?

We suggest that you craft the future you want to see more so than react to the future you fear.

If nuclear apocalypse comes, no amount of preparation would save you. But we've already laid the framework for seizing the US state and freeing people.

106727150

2017-01-12 04:30:19

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106720171

This. What about the French Revolution? The South American liberation movement? etc.

Pretty much every revolution since the American one has been co-opted if not instigated

by British intelligence / freemasonry through bodies like the Young Turks, Young Italians, most ideologies are synthetic (even naively anti-establishment ones like Marxism and Libertarianism are both outright creations of and cultivated by them).

None of this should surprise you because you can judge it all by its fruits quickly.

Nothing much has improved in the world since the American revolution other than a drip drop spread of a longing for the values embodied within to the peoples of the world.

That's great progress no doubt, but all of singular origin.

The methods and principles of the revolution are poorly understood and articulated today, but we will change all of that.

106727548

2017-01-12 04:34:01

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

do you believe Assange is alive? is wikileaks compromised?

if Antarctica is a PsyOp why is it so heavily guarded and why did the Pope and russian orthodox leader meet?

which earth do you believe in, round, flat, hollow, pear shaped, or other?

is NASA a deceitful company like the Hebrew name suggests?

will fully legalizing marijuana be the GDP boom you've been implying?

What do you do to further your cause besides posting on an Anonymous Mongolian basket weaving image forum?

If this was your last thread, what would be the most important message you would want to leave us with?

Assange is alive. Wikileaks has always been a CIA operation.

Antartica is a blank slate for you to imagine whatever you want, like aliens running the world. It is unclaimed territory - anyone can crowd fund an expedition to check out whatever the theory of the day is.

Earth is round.

NASA is basically a fraud. They've been able to make access to space cheap for decades but don't. Their purpose is like Newton spreading interest in alchemy, a distraction.

Legalizing marijuana is fine, but not even remotely close to the sort of thing that would drive the massive growth we will deliver.

106727793

2017-01-12 04:36:16

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Although obama-osama thing is ridiculous i will bite OP.

So got any thoughts/info on the greek situation?

This is the sort of thing that they would like to implement around the world in short order. Basic medication and food can be hard to come by in what should be a first world

country, with life easy really only for those on the largesse of the regime.

106728092

2017-01-12 04:39:02

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

You have mentioned in some of your previous threads that France was a key opponent of the Regime / Old World Order until about the year 1700.

Can you explain why the French were principle opponents of the Old World Order?

Was there a prominent faction there that we do not yet know about that was pulling the strings or was it simply under the influence of your group?

France was strongly under our influence on and off for much of the last two centuries, but this faded markedly in the 18th century in part because of the subversive success of the regime, but largely because our efforts were redirected to America.

106728567

2017-01-12 04:43:03

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

These threads are great, but at the same time demeaning if you feel that your life lacks purpose. How can one change their life to feel purposeful?

I know my life has purpose as I have a family and I take care of my obligations and responsibilities, but this just makes me feel that I could and should be doing more.

Doing a good job raising children is purpose enough. We are going about the same thing in a way after all.

106728836

2017-01-12 04:45:30

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106721262

why did the US intervene in the Kosovo war, what's there to gain from such intervention?

i refuse to believe they were just playing world police

also, there's belief that Illyria was the "start" of white people and Europe, and that Albanians are descendants of Illyrians. is this true?

Milosevic went "off reservation" kind of like Saddam, but not as significant (not a petro state). He wanted to run a productive and independent state as a strongman like Gaddafi and various others have attempted, which the regime can't tolerate.

106728928

2017-01-12 04:46:16

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106721751

So what does that mean? Will people start living biblically long lives, like us right now?

Yes, many alive today will still be alive thousands of years from now.

106729146

2017-01-12 04:48:15

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106718003

Is the Vatican Luciferian?

Depends on what you mean by Luciferian. There are exact opposite interpretations of this word, among others.

106729379

2017-01-12 04:50:13

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106722507>what the hell does a space elevator have to do with anything?

It is the red flag thrown into a larp story to hint to anons that it is a larp. Space elevator is a gigantic meme that gets thrown around /sci/ every now and then.

A space elevator can be built today for far less than \$1T. It isn't hard or particularly expensive, arguably not even a mega-project as the cost wouldn't even exceed a year's worth of DoD spending.

106729514

2017-01-12 04:51:32

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Is it true that Jim Carrey caused a riot at the Vatican because he climbed on top of a birdbath and started burping?

Can you talk about telepathy?

Do you work with psychics?

>>106722581

So my death must be made more costly to the regime than my life, such that killing me would trigger further awakening among the masses?

I don't know anything about that.

Read Jaynes' Origins of Consciousness

It is obvious enough right? If someone wanted to stop you, what would stop them? If the

price of stopping you exceeded their benefit.

106729780

2017-01-12 04:54:21

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Which particular skillsets / areas of study represent the absolute essentials for acquiring agency?

e.g. I would argue you need deep insight into psychology, persuasion and so on, very curious to hear a detailed answer on what to focus on. I am aware I most definitely have a lot of blindspots to cover, a list to start going through would be amazing.

Thanks again, this is amazing.

The easiest road to go down is read something very basic like the anarchist's cookbook and get creative.

106730174

2017-01-12 04:57:55

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106720787

Are you, for lack of a better term, a race realist? Do you agree with the majority here on racial IQ and the 'ceilings' that different cultures have in terms of advancement, and does that affect your plans for the future?

If you actually had any basis for these claims, you wouldn't feel the need to try to slip in the (fake) appeal to authority: 'agree with the majority here.'

That being said, there are vast differences in realized potential largely due to variations in malnutrition, educational access, and even culture as well as cohort differences, albeit far, far smaller than individual variation.

106730483

2017-01-12 05:00:43

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106720171

Oh, I thought I would bring this to your attention. You mentioning the "Illuminati" reminded me.

Last week there was a Mason attempting to distort the knowledge that you are spreading in these threads.

Here are those thread archives:

<http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/105851347/#q105851347>

<http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/105871862/#q105871862>

They are clearly directed at you guys. I have to say though that overall it is not that impressive mis-direction.

These sorts of efforts can be (and have been) misleading in a vacuum, but obviously won't stand in the face of people actually telling the truth. The cat is out of the bag and nothing will change that, ever.

106730653

2017-01-12 05:02:14

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Does achieving conscious coherence and agency automatically make you a member of THREE?

No, there is a formal organization

106730956

2017-01-12 05:05:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106721923

Has he gone over what the founding fathers, specifically Washington's, alignments were? Masons? Are Masons OWO, NWO, some mixture? Was Washington one of the good guys?

I've covered this in previous threads. TL;DR Washington was a good guy, creating a new world against the wishes of the old

106731291

2017-01-12 05:08:15

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106723114

What are your thoughts on amphetamine stimulants at mild doses to increase productivity?

I'd recommend not making them a permanent feature of your daily intake.

Amphetamines are pretty potent - it isn't that different from being a "sort of" meth head - but not also not nearly as bad as that sounds if you manage it well, though perhaps the management is as difficult as it sounds for most.

106731729

2017-01-12 05:12:42

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

I get that we're supposed to be thinking for ourselves and all, but in your opinion what are the most constructive things we could be doing on a daily basis that would help.

Meditation? Research? Creating?

Start changing the narrative in conspiracy circles. Why spend so much time harping on about the exact same bad stuff over and over and over again? Everyone already knows, it is doom porn distraction and needs to be called out as such. Demand positive, concrete changes. "More freedom" isn't a concrete change. Building NAWAPA is. It is straight forward to look at an infrastructure project, figure out if it generates more wealth than it costs, then just build it if so. There are countless examples of this already on the books, so massive economic booms are hardly more complicated than flipping a switch. Demand them, and ridicule what is obviously poorly directed attention to harping on dead horses.

106731801

2017-01-12 05:13:30

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106714664

I suppose I should ask the question I've been working at indirectly for some time.
How do I know you're not evil?

That's up to you to decide.

106732208

2017-01-12 05:17:59

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Do you know what in the everloving fuck "Shadilay" means?
Also are anons being mass initiated via meme magic/Kek?

Yes, we have purposefully cultivated the idea of meme magic. We hope that very many of you get it on the many levels of significance. There are major global shifts happening and places like this are far from insignificant parts of it.

106732729

2017-01-12 05:23:10

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106726712

Wrong post...

1. Help me to understand Internet speeds and ISPs better. I know that a large part of the US has pretty slow speeds (in comparison to other countries/regions) and we know we are capable of speeds of 1gb or even 10gb. But what are some things that we don't know about the Internet that Google and other ISPs/tech companies aren't telling us? Are we capable of more? What has Three uncovered or even has in store on this topic (i.e. Internet infrastructure)?

2. Current thoughts on automobiles? I heard that there is technology to double/triple the MPG but is under wraps.
3. What is the current opinion of AR and VR? Will we see them become a proficient tool in the future?
4. What do you make of holograms? Weâ€™ve seen ideas of how holograms could be used in Iron Man 2 and through VR. Useless fantasy or a tool in the future?
5. What do you make of the R&D of implants in the brain or headsets to allow people to control robotics and use computers with their mind? Will everyone have implants/headsets in the future?

1. The basic problem here is corruption, not hidden tech. The state grants monopolies to companies in return for them building out universal access. US govt has always done this, making sure phone lines reached every household, that the mail was delivered to every address no matter how remote, etc.

It's a fine system if you have decent people in government, but a completely degenerate regime as exists today really mucks this sort of thing up.

2. Not much to be found here

3. I already addressed VR

4. This is cool stuff, but it isn't going to feed anyone or anything. The world has a vast array of more significant things to concern yourself with.

5. These things will become common overtime for sure. I'd certainly not take any such thing from the current regime, but when society is better educated, the underlying tech is open source, etc., there is no reason not to enjoy the benefits available.

106733649

2017-01-12 05:31:56

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

really want to believe but the obama/osama angle is really stretching my ability to buy into this. I do agree with you 100% whether or not some of your claims are true. I had a deep spiritual awakening over the past year, realizing how deep the social programming was and the confusion it was causing me couldve ended things badly. I think there is a rise in nationalism, but I subscribe more to individualism, and following the teachings of Jesus Christ moreso than any kind of nationalism/alt right movement. I think those movements come and go, but the individualism path is a constant. We all need to strive to be like the Jesus'/Assange figure of 100% truth and 100% non corruptible , or at least try our best to be that. So I appreciate where you are coming from with your general message of optimism and hope.

If you answer this, I would ask only what are some knowledge bombs you could drop about the kind of man/idea Jesus Christ was and what could we learn/takeaway from his story and apply it going forward?

A remarkable thing about Jesus, despite the magnificence of the story, is that his life is still underrated. Billions of people have been positively effected and you too can have such an impact on the world. People repeatedly doubt the significance of threads like

this, but it is much like the origins of Christianity - people gathering around to seek and speak of the truth. These sorts of things not only can but have and continue to profoundly shape and change the world. Don't let your light be shrouded behind a lampshade.

106733992

2017-01-12 05:35:25

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106726919

1. What are the goals with Artificial General Intelligence? What is to be achieved?
2. Why is A.G.I. taking so long to be developed?
3. If Three takes some control of the A.G.I. when it's completed, what are you guys going to do with it?
4. If you have connections to health scientists and fitness researchers, what is the best and proven way to slim down? I heard that 30+ minutes of walking/running daily and weight lifting is the best until you get to a good level where you can work out 1-3 times a week for maintenance.
5. Is there a cure to balding?

There are many people working on AI and a wide variety of goals. No simple answer here. There are already benefits, increasingly transfer of menial labor to robots has the potential to free the focus and efforts of man to more elevated tasks. There are of course dangers too, even epic dystopian level dangers. These sorts of things need to be carefully dealt with as the technology advances.

Calories in < calories out. Don't overeat.

There are drugs on the market which stop balding already I believe, but this isn't a particular concern of mine.

106734861

2017-01-12 05:44:16

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106727199

1. Who is John Pilger? If Assange is a CIA operative, I find it strange Pilger interviewed him in the recent RT interview. Cointel or a decent guy?
2. What is with Jehovah Witnesses? I looked into the founder of the religion and saw that he had Zionist type views of which the second person who took charge over JW promptly went to remove and hid those views. The religion seems to discourage political involvement and education and in they were involved with the United Nations (that they're supposedly against) up until a newspaper called them out on it, which is a red flag for me.
3. Something that has been bothering me about the Pizzagate... Why did Wikileaks leave the Pizza emails inside? Was it supposed to be a distraction or was it a mistake?
4. You mentioned on in your earlier threads back in July that Trump will pick someone

from the Pentagon. However, Trump picked Pence and from what weâ€™ve seen has no ties to the Pentagon. Did you make a wrong prediction or is Pence from the Pentagon?

5. Are Hackers (normal person) players inside the world to a degree? Or is it just the agencies/foreign countries that are responsible for hacks? Was the Sony hacks and the Fappening a result of common people?

Pilger is famous for ranting against US imperialism. He is much like Chomsky in that he has a lot to condemn and gets away with it, but that is nothing special whatsoever. Questions of authenticity should be judged by the production of alternatives, not descriptions of schema everyone who is remotely interested in the world already knows. Are you suggesting wikileaks should remove the pizza emails if they are CIA controlled? The government likes to have these pedophile scandals in circulation on a regular basis to keep everyone part of the regime in check and frequently reminded of the vitriol and disgust the general public has for them if their activities were to come to light. Trump wanted to go with Flynn but GOP leaders threatened full blown insurgency. There are some white hat hackers out there. You'd be surprised how much information is easily accessible.

106735073

2017-01-12 05:46:26

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106727150

As someone who looks up to/idolizes our founding fathers and the stories of the Revolution, what knowledge bombs could you drop on these historic figures? My biggest heros are George because of his basic, humble nature as a leader, and Ben Franklin for being a truly free soul even into his old age.

You'd enjoy reading about Franklin's role as a spymaster most likely. The founding fathers were exceedingly good at this sort of thing and the plans to make the revolution successful were laid for decades in advance. Washington's family was heavily invested in iron works for example, knowing they would need the domestic production to fuel the war effort down the line and even placing their foundries in rural, hard to access areas. The history is really rich here in so many ways.

106735961

2017-01-12 05:55:40

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>106727517

1. We know with the proper mental principles we can be more efficient in gaining valuable information. What places should we look to gain information besides the popular books/articles/portals released?

2. If one wants to use psychedelic drugs to further their mind, how does one go about

doing? You said that for some drugs, you need a specific type of person with you? What type of person or things do you need when trying to make a positive influence onto yourself when using psychedelics?

3. What are your thoughts on dreaming? Is it something that people aren't utilizing to envision something/find a hint or solution to something or is just a recovery process that one shouldn't worry about?

4. What can one do about the negative thoughts and feelings that seem to well up so much? How can one transform their deep thoughts beyond this point of darkness?

1. Ultimately you need to be a generator of knowledge, not just a collector. If you are on the cutting of science, not just reading about it but doing it and solving problems yourself, you are almost like a magician - acquiring skills no one else has.

2. You could start with Shulgin's works. Read a lot, many perspectives. Try to meet others with some experience that seem like good people and set aside plenty of time to be in a place you are comfortable, then give it a go.

3. Dreaming is neat - like a daily reminder to you how powerful your mind really is. It takes a lot of work to tap into it. You'll find that many of the great minds have dreamlike consciousness when awake, the ability to synthesize and analyze and run through tremendous amounts of data in an instant. These abilities are widely available, but hardly used.

4. It is ok to have negative thoughts and feelings, but you should be asking yourself questions about those - what are the problems? What are solutions? What might I study to find them if I can't think of them now?

106736057

2017-01-12 05:56:43

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

That's all for today.

115167267

2017-03-04 04:53:59

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Question session is open.

115167592

2017-03-04 04:57:48

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Will Obama get indicted?

Trump doesn't have the political capital for that without exposing the full breadth of the deception surrounding Obama. He participated in the coverup himself as well, which makes that a rather problematic proposition for him.

115168270

2017-03-04 05:05:13

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

What can you tell us about the actions of the deep state government vs the Trump administration?

This is a huge topic to cover so I encourage you to ask more specific questions.

Some of the big things that have been going on though:

Flynn was a good guy that wanted to bring down the pedo/blackmail networks. A lot of people in the Trump administration are part of this though, including Pence.

You don't necessarily need to see him letting Flynn go as a mistake though. Trump is in over his head and doesn't know how to deal with a variety of threats / leverage being used against him.

You have a lot of his inner circle like Bannon or Alex Jones playing up silly stuff like Iran boogeyman, Islam as an existential threat, etc. They are pushing to keep the population divided whereas Trump needs to break free of this paradigm and be a president of all the people, not just the ones that voted for him.

Deeper threats include things like the ongoing possibility of a staged financial crisis that Trump isn't prepared to deal with. He is letting the Fed bully him rather than the other way around for example. He knows that he is unprepared to handle all of this alone, and also that he has no good advisors, so it sort of makes sense for him to cut a deal with the establishment by sacking Flynn until he can get some real help on these fronts.

115168621

2017-03-04 05:09:34

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167592

What coverup?

Part of Obama's mission in the CIA was to be Osama. There are other guys that did the same thing later on - he isn't the only one.

The whole birth certificate / Kenya stuff was a ruse to distract from his activities as part of the CIA. The idea that he is not American is almost a perfect foil against the reality that he is a life long deep state asset.

This kind of thing will rock the deep state to the core though, so Trump isn't really in a position to expose it. You shouldn't necessarily count it against him for that reason.

115169283

2017-03-04 05:17:33

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Does Jesus ever actually say he is God in the

bible, or is the holy trinity just something the church made up?

The elements of the trinity are distinct and each independently meaningful.

The holy spirit refers to our collective consciousness. God is real and Jesus was an inspired prophet.

Each of Christianity, Islam, and Judaism have things right about the story that others are wrong about.

The appearance of Jesus 2000 years ago was not as a messiah but as a messenger (Islamic view of him as a prophet).

The jews are right that the first coming was not as a messiah, but wrong to reject him as a prophet because they do not understand that there were to be two separate missions (Christianity and Islam both get this right and anticipate the return).

Christianity is correct to emphasize the virginal birth and sacrifice. What the virgin birth means is that he rose to consciousness outside of the mystery schools, which laid bare the fraud of them concealing knowledge. His entire life was lived as a sacrifice spreading the truth to ensure that connection to higher consciousness / the godhead would never be the exclusive possession of the corrupted schools.

115169862

2017-03-04 05:24:34

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115168270

In your opinion what are the most important areas for the Trump administration to focus on immediately?

For example immigration, the federal reserve, pedogate, tax reform, obamacare, or something else.

The most important thing for him to do is announce the construction of the space elevator.

Let's review some of the problems it solves:

- (1) we can generate tens of trillions of dollars of new wealth, which neuters the possibility of a staged financial crisis by remedying the systemic bankruptcy we face
- (2) it will allow the administration to reliably assure the people that 0% taxes across the board are coming down the pipe
- (3) you can solve the Obamacare fiasco because the trillions of dollars of revenue generated per year can pay for health care no problem
- (4) he can get 95%+ approval ratings just from 0% taxes and health care problem solved, which neuters the possibility of a color revolution occurring - remember that Trump only got about a quarter of the people to vote for him, same for Hillary, so his starting point is 3:1 against him and that needs to get flipped upside down ASAP
- (5) The project allows us to start getting off of dirty energy sources, scaling back things that are causing real problems like fracking, gives us the energy throughput to start cleaning up the environment, and so on - mankind is facing existential threats from its

neglect of our garden that must be faced head on

We could go on, but you can see how the space elevator is of systemic importance and significance. Only comparably big ideas should ever be considered. The time for tweaking the system is long past - it needs to be overhauled.

115170010

2017-03-04 05:26:12

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Are there Archon-like beings feeding off of humanity's negative energy?

Is there a holographic matrix or some other kind of prison matrix isolating our planet somehow?

People who present this thing in terms of aliens/UFOs/etc. are doing one of two things:

(1) lying

(2) using metaphor to speak of the mystery cults

The only real matrix is the one in your mind, where mistruths have clouded your perception of reality.

115170460

2017-03-04 05:32:01

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115169283

What about Lucifer? We know he's on the planet as of our speaking, as do the elite.

Anything to add on him?

Jesus identifies himself as the morning star, a name also given to Lucifer. That's because the esoteric interpretations of the OT and NT are meant to be set against each other.

In the old testament, the deity is vengeful, controlling, knowledge is the original sin.

In the new testament, the deity is loving, sacrificial, you should seek until you find, and so on.

The essence of Christianity is two fold, one: to do good, and two: to bring consciousness and enlightenment to all. The blood oaths and sacrifices of the mystery schools shall be a thing of the past, the concealment of knowledge no more. Mankind is moving to the next level.

The synagogue of satan is the mystery cults. All people of good will should come out from them, rebuke the fallen nature of these cults, and embrace the new future we are building.

115170804

2017-03-04 05:36:26

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115169862

The space elevator idea is probably as amazing as you describe, but it's so outside the box and not on the radar right now. I can't imagine Trump switching gears to push that at this point in time, he might even lose credibility if he tried to push it. Is there anything more to due with current events or the current agendas that need to be quickly addressed?

The practicability of the space elevator and the fruits thereof is objective scientific fact.

This has far more credibility than any petty ideological battle he might pick.

Trump is absolutely guaranteed to be a failure no matter what he does if he continues to think small. There is no choice here. The environment is systematically poisoned, there are not enough resources to support the peoples of Earth using only the technology already in play. It's a fact you can't get around and the system will crash without major reform. The time for games is past.

115171056

2017-03-04 05:39:45

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>115168621

Are there any merits to the Trump time traveler theory? Or does he or a close associate possess the means of scrying?

No, he is not a time traveler.

Yes, you can see the future to varying extents. Just as human behavior can be predicted to some extent, so can societal behavior and so on. You possess a remarkably powerful mind which, if educated properly and attention directed well, can see much far in advance.

115171185

2017-03-04 05:41:20

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>115170460

What if I told you Lucifer is the old testament revived.

As in, he represents the love of god, but also the horror of god needed to subject mystery cults to the hell they deserve.

>>115170460

Also the mystery cults "Satan" is dead. Killed with as much energy as is needed to squash a cockroach by the gods of light.

That's fine. It isn't terribly important exactly how you phrase all of this as long as you perceive the significance of it all.

115171428

2017-03-04 05:44:10

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115170460>Mankind is moving to the next level.

What is the next level exactly? What kind of lifestyle does next level humanity live?

When does spirituality become something more tangible?

Spirituality may never be tangible depending on how you define that. Plenty of people experience premonitions of loved ones dying or any variety of things like that because we are linked in profound ways. Some might call such experiences tangible and others may not.

115172138

2017-03-04 05:53:22

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Why do the elites focus so much energy on spiritual endeavors?

What can the average guy do to bring the space elevator to fruition (outside of already talking to friends etc.)?

Has 3 been in touch with Trump as you eluded?

Has the player you talked about putting in play for the next (or later) presidential elections - already begun gaining attention?

After the bicameral mind any additional doors you can point to to help people awaken?

Finally - in your previous posts, I've noticed you don't typically just ramble, only answer questions - is that intentional? Something to do with free will?

Variety of reasons. There are no simple answers here.

When mankind first began to awaken, some were slaughtered because they were misunderstood. So there were reasonable concerns that the mystery schools had in concealing their differentiated state from others.

There are also corrupt aspects to it, like utilizing the unconscious as slaves.

You can prepare yourself to contribute to the building of it in a variety of ways. Pick up the skills necessary to engineer certain details, perhaps become a skilled welder of which there will be a shortage for mass rocket manufacture, and so on. Thousands of ways you can prepare to be part of it in addition to spreading the word.

Trump is almost ready to accept help. He is starting to realize he needs it.

It looks like intervention will come sooner rather than later given acceleration of troubles on a variety of fronts.

It's important to really know yourself, because only then will you recognize knocking at the door that isn't yourself.

There is no need to ramble except to conceal your agenda. People talk around a point when they don't really have a point, or don't want you to know their real point.

115172800

2017-03-04 06:02:17

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

Will more will the deep state and intelligence agency traitors do to stop trump? Does the FBI really have the leakers? Will they be prosecuted?

Trump isn't the real threat to the deep state. We are.

To the extent that Trump aligns himself with doing good, he can't be stopped. If he gives himself over to the past, he will be the agent of his own demise.

As to leakers/prosecution/etc., most of this is just petty game playing that isn't going anywhere.

The way society is set up right now, it doesn't function without the deep state. The fact that your supermarkets are stocked is dependent on massive drug running and a variety of other things that manage the global currency system and so on. Trump can't root out corruption without starving the people UNLESS he shifts to seeing the bigger picture and embarks on systemic reform.

That is why big ticket items like the space elevator are absolutely necessary and any discussion significantly removed from this sort of scope is pointless. You can shift the drug/petrodollar regime to a solar power regime seamlessly and then proceed to shut down all the nonsense that was integral to the old order.

Anything short of big thinking like this won't work and is pointless.

115172984

2017-03-04 06:04:25

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115171056

Is there a book, person, course, etc. that will better or more quickly educate us or a place to appropriately direct our attention?

How about you name big problems that you perceive in the world and we can start knocking them off one by one. I'll give you the blueprints and then you can pick the methods of addressing the problems that appeal to you the most and then start making yourself a subject matter expert and able to contribute to us working our way out of this mess.

115173013

2017-03-04 06:04:52

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

When did OBL die? Was the raid in Pakistan a ruse?

OBL is Obama. He is not dead yet, so obviously the Pakistan raid was a ruse.

115173202

2017-03-04 06:07:19

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

So we are fucked then. If Trump is cornered like we think it is then its not like any real moves are going to be made.

Chances they kill Trump?

No, you're not fucked. Trump is going to realize he needs help and accept it soon, or we will implement it without him.

Any major problem you perceive we can discuss and I'll show you a way out. After as many iterations of that as it takes to gain your confidence, you can start shouting at Trump to pay attention. He has the NSA and can call up to accept help at any time and it will be given freely.

115173438

2017-03-04 06:10:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

How accurate is Robert Steele. He seems like disinformation at times

No one in the CIA has permission or ability to speak to core problems in a really fruitful way.

That doesn't mean he is a bad guy in itself, but he is certainly impotent with respect to actually helping you.

There is also the issue that you are witnessing the presence of ideas that can really turn the ship around and the CIA is working to counterfeit that, but it won't be successful.

115173539

2017-03-04 06:11:20

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

If you're the same HLI from other posts, I recall you mentioning that the news can't talk about the way things COULD be... only doom porn. Is this the same in works of fiction? The more I've been thinking lately about escaping negativity, the more I'm realizing there aren't any positive books about the future.... and I always found it very strange how quickly they made those hunger games movies... like someone knew they were going to be a hit.

You live in a society that is far, far more controlled and suppressed than the USSR ever was. The lack of positivity and tangible solutions that you see in press, artwork, etc., is a direct result of that and by design.

115173982

2017-03-04 06:17:20

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

you mention in previous threads that energy will be like a currency or a commodity in the future. ethereum seems similar to this, what do you think of ethereum and blockchain in general.

also, in relation to jesus... it seems due to our past couple thousand years that even though jesus ran around awakening folks, the mystery cults won out, pretty much up until now?

I'm not familiar with ethereum and not supportive of the blockchain.

There is nothing wrong with fiat currency. Usury is a problem and the fed as constituted is a problem, but the idea that has been pushed that switching to gold will root out the corruption is absurd. You have a systemically suppressed society where all the news lies all day long but you think if your currency is shiny instead of paper that things will change much? Come on. It's obvious that this is a distraction.

They never really won out, but some of them convinced themselves that they had.

115174036

2017-03-04 06:18:07

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

Can humans perceive the 4th dimension?

Yes.

115174179

2017-03-04 06:20:16

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

Glad to see you're back. I don't have any questions at this time, but I do want to ask for your help. You have a lot of knowledge and power. Can you use that to help out Trump and bring down those who are trying to hurt him? Trump represents hope for a lot of us who did not have any before and it's very distressing for us to see this conspiracy unfolding.

You can't really make someone do good. You can show them the way, or fight those who do wrong, but Trump has to decide for himself to get on the right side of history if that is where he wants to be.

115174404

2017-03-04 06:23:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

is the space elevator the tower of babel 2.0?

No. Much of the old testament is written by the mystery schools and they use god as a metaphor for themselves. Scattering the people and instituting many tongues was done as a method of concealing knowledge.

You are free to believe that concealing knowledge is good, but that isn't the the belief embodied in the NT. Only you can decide what side you want to be on.

115174880

2017-03-04 06:29:59

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115172138

Thank you for your answers.

To clarify, on my last point - I mean I've been researching and noticed that in other (much older) Q&A's done by other supposed "high level" people, they seemed to use language similarly. IE, they wouldn't just reveal a point, have an agenda, etc. They mentioned this having to do with a spiritual free will paradigm. I meant, are you governed by only being able to answer questions or do you do it because it's only through asking and answering some anonymous mass of /pol/acks will respect you? More specifically on the (dark) spirituality of the elites, potential burnings and beheadings aside (slaughtered because they were misunderstood) can you explain a way in which an act is executed that elicits control over a person or populace (outside of something simple like propaganda)?

On knowing one self - can thoughts/ideas be projected into people? Just now I got distracted with an insane thought, only after a few moments to remember we were engaging in conversation and snap back to reality.

The question-answer format isn't some requirement imposed on me or self-imposed. It's largely a practical thing. All of you have a variety of backgrounds, comprehensions, points of view and it is most productive to address you in terms of where you are coming from rather than where I am.

You know how it is hard for a lot of people to comprehend the evil in the world because they are not evil? For those who engage in it and view it favorably, they are creating a mental space that is hard for the masses to connect with or resonate with and therefore invoking a sort of hidden sphere to operate within.

It's already been observed that even lower animals will spontaneously learn skills that members of their species physically removed from them picked up on. There's much to all of this of course.

115175887

2017-03-04 06:44:21

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115172984

Big problem - I see our military budget, when compared against the rest of the world, when people just down the street are struggling to eat a big problem. I don't understand

that everyone seems to be okay with spending more.

But something I've been trying to work on more in regards to thinking about your other posts and what could start to REALLY solve the problem(s) has to do with identity. i don't understand why we can't vote online, and why more decisions could be a direct democracy as opposed to a republic - and this (digital voter ID) ultimately if used incorrectly (I can already see some issues however with heard thinking and marketing). However, just removing fraud alone would be a big game changer if it's true so few people truly vote. However, some kind of digital ID could be a big double edged sword, if compromised or used incorrectly.

Another HUGE one I see is food in general. Holy shit, in doing real research on GMOs, mis-information and the basis for the promotion of certain things like low fat, low sugar, fish oil etc. - although personally I'd probably be better qualified on the voting issue.

In terms of direct democracy, I encourage you to think about this problem not in terms of digital voting but rather digital solutions to bringing free speech back into society for everyone.

It's possible to build out a public network that people can connect to and speak on anonymously by developing hardware that is not individually identifiable. When you give people the ability to speak more freely like this, you'll find that whistleblowing becomes a real and systematic thing rather than mostly a limited hangout operation as it is now.

Furthermore, there are no shortage of decent, smart people around you but you don't see these ideas in the public discourse because your regime assassinates such people. You can learn about cryptography or anonymous network participation to start thinking about the details of such a system.

As to food, this is a problem we can solve with a higher energy throughput economy and moving agricultural production indoors. There is a lot of evil and cynical stuff being done with vaccines, GMOs, etc., but these things are not entirely without merit either. Pests are a hard problem to deal with outdoors, but trivial inside. By moving our agriculture to indoor farming we reduce the toxic effects of pesticides and much of the motivation for GMO as opposed to selective breeding of better yielding crops. Cheap energy will make this transition happen for economics reasons; it is better to be able to grow year round, you get higher yields indoors, and so on.

Besides cheap energy for powering indoor lightning, the only other real obstacle in the way is water management. This needs to be addressed in big ways with projects like NAWAPA, but a higher energy throughput economy will make a variety of other solutions practicable like desalination plants on coasts distant from mountain ranges.

115176131

2017-03-04 06:47:36

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115173438>>>115171752

whats going on in Antarctica

Not much, but there is a broader point to be made here. Can you go down there and

verify anything I told you? No. I don't want your unquestioned trust. If you can't verify what I tell you on your own it doesn't get you very far.

Something like the space elevator isn't just a radical game changer, it is a scientific question that you can judge for yourself by opening up physics books and doing the work to decide whether I'm full of it or not. It's important to step away from speculative activity to some extent and ground yourself in objective reality, because that is your clearest path forward.

115176697

2017-03-04 06:55:46

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

The main problem I see happening here is that (obviously) it is Trump v.s MSM, GOP, Democrats, all of the intelligence agencies. Its an impossible battle. You mentioned Trump needs to go big or he doesn't stand a chance, but what would be a small step in the right direction that would show us that he understands this? Is there anything that he has done so far that encourages you on this front?

Also: I understand it would be almost impossible to expose the massive corruption that runs the world because it would literally bring everything to the ground. Have Trump supporters overplayed their hand in this respect because the things they are talking about will never actually come to fruition to show results (pedogate, HRC, Obama, McCain, etc)

Trump is doing an awful lot of wrongheaded things right now. There is no reason to pass tax cuts that are overwhelmingly slanted to the rich when you have huge debt liabilities and poor folks struggling to feed themselves.

Of course I have shown you how we can cut taxes to 0% across the board, and that should be the end game so I am not justifying taxes in the least. But if you are going to cut them piecemeal rather than going big, it is far better to help the people struggling to eat than to give a billionaire many more millions. Not just ethically, but also practically: he can shore up far more support from the people that way which in turn inhibits deep state leverage over him and lets him go further.

He isn't acting in a way that will generate a virtuous cycle of successive steps forward at present.

As to the question of overplaying their hand on the part of Trump supporters, to some extent you are right. It is possible to roll up the bad guys, but only if you have holistic plans in place to replace the semi-legitimate functions they were carrying out. You can't stop the US government from drug running or fighting petro wars until you have alternative schemes for backing the currency. The biggest overplay on the part of Trump supporters is focusing on stopping the bad without considering how to replace it with better.

115177379

2017-03-04 07:05:33

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115173539

In a world where anyone with a different opinion than the one the receiver favors is often considered disinformation at best, how can one or the whole disseminate accurate and powerful information en masse?

Take something like the ongoing health care debate. As is usually the case, both sides have good points. We'd like to live in a society where no one is deprived of needed medical care, but there are valid concerns within the paradigm about increasing burdens of government being applied in such a way that cynically attacks and undermines the middle class.

Both sides of the debate are really talking about the same bigger problem though, a lack of wealth available to the general population. The way to address that is to do things like build a space elevator, start growing the economy 10x faster than is usual, and have a government so overwhelmed with surplus that no one has to worry about these scarcity problems anymore.

We can get to 0% taxes and free health care for everyone in a few years pretty trivially. The normal left-right Overton window no longer has any place in our society.

115177564

2017-03-04 07:07:53

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

Is the deep state really at war with Russia? right now?

<http://www.zerohedge.com/news/2017-02-27/deep-state-war-russian-officials-keep-dying-unexpectedly>

They are always working to have you embroiled in conflict and negativity. It's been a permanent condition for thousands of years.

115177681

2017-03-04 07:09:48

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

What can you tell us about LSD?

Is it as dangerous as the govt says?

Do they control people with it?

LSD is a very potent drug and should only be used with extreme caution, ample research ahead of time, good people around you, and after the brain has matured somewhat. It isn't bad in itself, but it can do a lot of damage.

Not very useful for government in controlling people. Most go the other way.

115177848

2017-03-04 07:11:59

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115173982

So, for thousands of years folks fought for and against good (as well as lived the lives in naivety) and died. Ended. And somehow we are the ones with the shot to... transcend? How does Three refer to the transition to the next level? Is the next level dimensional or societal/spiritual, or spacial/physical where we travel amongst the stars? Some intimate disclosure here, I always felt like I would die, not that I couldn't die but that I wasn't destined to. Like everyone else who lived had died, but myself and.... us, the people alive with me, at the same time as me would just live. And live. I would tell my mom when I was younger and she would tear up like I was crazy or in denial. And maybe I am, and maybe everyone has felt that. Am I wrong wholly or just partially about my mortality?

You're not wrong. We will make death a thing of the past. The next level is all of the above. Spiritual awakening, technological acceleration, mankind spreading out to the stars, putting an end to trivial conflicts and so on. An era of radical change for the better is upon us.

115178241

2017-03-04 07:17:50

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115174519

this doesnt seem like such a stretch compared to some things we see on 4chan right? a bunch of super smart dudes relative to the population make a story about....themselves.... to give the relatively dumb population someting else to worship which just so happens to be....themselves. the mystery schools?
Am I right HLI?

No. If I wanted to be the end all be all, a tripcode would be a good place to start. Anyone can post with the moniker and be received or not on the merits of what they say, which is exactly how you should be treating me and everyone else.

115178473

2017-03-04 07:21:01

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115174880

One question I have about the spontaneous learning, why didn't all human advance to the bronze age/ iron age/ etc if LARGE portions of the population at the time were in those periods?

>>115172856

The question-answer format isn't some requirement imposed on me or self-imposed. It's largely a practical thing. All of you have a variety of backgrounds, comprehensions, points of view and it is most productive to address you in terms of where you are coming from rather than where I am.

You know how it is hard for a lot of people to comprehend the evil in the world because they are not evil? For those who engage in it and view it favorably, they are creating a mental space that is hard for the masses to connect with or resonate with and therefore invoking a sort of hidden sphere to operate within.

It's already been observed that even lower animals will spontaneously learn skills that members of their species physically removed from them picked up on. There's much to all of this of course.

See:

There are ways of setting aside knowledge. The concealment of stone working techniques isn't just an exoteric thing, but also an esoteric metaphor meant to teach much more.

115178553

2017-03-04 07:22:17

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

Is the stock market being manipulated? Is it obamas administration selling and cashing in and trumps admin buying ?

The stock market is very rigged and has been for a long time.

115178753

2017-03-04 07:25:04

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115172138>You can prepare yourself to contribute to the building of it in a variety of ways.

So....I can make a diode generator circuit that makes like 10mV from thin air, never connected to a power source. How do I get this to the president?

Thermodynamic laws are pretty robust despite the abundance of free energy believers.

115178956

2017-03-04 07:28:16

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115176131

Thanks for coming here to answer questions, HLI.

I am concerned for the future of my children. I have 3 and they are all very fair skinned.

The way I see the world going scares me. If euro types lose control of America I fear there will be nowhere for us to go and a total genocide of our people is inevitable. Why does it appear there is nobody protecting white people? We are a good and fair people who have rightfully earned a permanent place on this earth. The fact that there is so much talk about having us wiped out is a huge cause for concern is it not?

Biased perception on your part. The people running the world don't hate white people. They hate threats to their own power. If Whites were all poor and most of the world's middle class was Chinese they'd be singing a similar tune about Chinese people.

115179025

2017-03-04 07:29:13

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

What happened to Assange?

Nothing. Wikileaks has always been a limited hangout.

115179218

2017-03-04 07:32:03

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

Are there any plans to intervene in Europe and fight the Islamic sleeper cells?

Terrorism is >99% coming from western intelligence agencies. Merkel or the CIA are much bigger threats to you than Abdullah.

115179237

2017-03-04 07:32:27

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Logging out for the evening. Thank you for coming on here and sharing/answering some questions. One final one before I go - 100th monkey - does this work both ways? When I originally heard of the idea I immediately thought positively about it (100 people learn how to fish and bam - we all know how to fish. But does it work in the inverse as well? IE if 100 people hate something, that hate is more likely to be shared? I'll get on that mesh net :)

Yes, it works both ways.

115179538

2017-03-04 07:36:54

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115176697

Can you name some of the semi-legitimate functions they perform?

Calling them semi-legitimate is pretty generous. The CIA controlling the drug trade is excused because it is used to manage currency flows, but that is only an issue because the CIA runs around assassinating people try grow the economy. Ample domestic production of goods other people want is a much better way to control currency flows, but it also leads to the deep state's demise. So their activity is semi-legitimate in the sense that if you don't realize we can do better it makes sense, but not legitimate in the sense that they've created the conditions to make themselves useful in order to further their own control rather than to help the country.

115179860

2017-03-04 07:41:33

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

How much of global politics is charades and how much of it is actual conflict. It is fairly obvious that U.S politics is a false dichotomy, with both parties being two sides of the same coin. How far does this extend to global politics? Are major world players actually at odds with each other or are conflicts manufactured to give the perception of conflict/competition. My point being, for example, are the U.S and Russia actually very conflicted or just playing parts in a charade to reach some mutual goal?

Pretty much all a charade. Even major conflicts like WW2, Hitler was a plant. The same folks were running the USSR and the USA throughout the cold war. There are very limited forms of genuine conflict / competing self-interest, but not much.

115180280

2017-03-04 07:47:59

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115177848

We'll just invent new (and probably more dangerous) ways to do the historically routine human evils. Everything people make goes sour

To the extent that things have gone sour, it is just some old cult doing it on purpose to maintain their power. There isn't any reason to expect that they'll be able to re-emerge in a free and open society or even reason to feel that mankind is fundamentally broken. It's the same few folks that have stirred up all the major conflicts and problems. We don't actually have a problem with people being broken or inclined to evil in general.

115180916

2017-03-04 07:56:48

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115177848>>115178553

Are you familiar with the work of Ray Peat?

<http://raypeat.com/>

How much money do you need to have to become even a blip on the radar

If I were going to attempt to disturb the status quo what protection would I need, how would I get it, and realistically how long would I last.

Nope.

Depends on how disruptive you want to be. In general, you should be able to make the consequences of someone doing something to you greater than the reward if you want to act freely.

This is not a great way for society to continue to operate so it is important to establish systemic solutions for the commons. For example, public archives that anyone can anonymously submit information allows whistle blowing to flourish without worrying about things like going into hiding in most cases (sometimes you'd be identifiable by what you said, but mostly not). You can tell that your regime has no interest in empowering you because they never talk about such things, but the state of technology is such that we can implement low burden solutions that radically empower each person without requiring much action on their own.

115181163

2017-03-04 08:00:23

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

is the Obama Foundation the "passing of the torch" from the now defunct CGO?

Can you give me 3 names of people to research to dive into the rabbit hole of the current U.S. situation?

This is mostly low level distractions. Obama is just one cog in a much bigger machine that has been operating for thousands of years. He is nothing compared to owners of old banks or leaders of significant lodges.

115181359

2017-03-04 08:03:09

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115179218

When Trump appoints a new CIA director is the new director given access to all of this information? Is Trump's appointee now the authority over these terrorist operations then?

How connected is the CIA still to European/British intelligence? Who is the real authority?

CIA/British intelligence/etc. are all ultimately front organizations. The conspiracy against you has been going on since before America or England even existed as nations.

115181442

2017-03-04 08:04:29

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

Is Earth hollow?

>>115178956

So, you're saying the problem whites are facing is due to our own success. Still, don't you agree that drumming the world's populace up against whites is a lead-up to our genocide? Isn't that their answer?

No.

It isn't about you being white. There is no utility in addressing a problem incorrectly.

115181621

2017-03-04 08:07:25

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

is the moon made of water? Is there a monolith on one of Mars' moons like Buzz Aldrin said or is he senile and rambling nonsense.

No.

As to the monolith on Mar's moon making transmissions and all sorts of questions like this, everyone really needs to start thinking for themselves.

If a real interviewer was interviewing a real whistle blower and that came up, there would be natural questions like oh what frequency are the broadcasts on? How strong is the signal? Things that would allow you to go about verifying the claim in other words.

You can tell that none of the people talking about nonsense like the monolith transmissions are serious because they don't actually ever get serious about the topic. Cointelpro is pretty transparent about revealing themselves if you stop to think for a moment.

115181716

2017-03-04 08:09:08

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

Neo-Amish Jeffersonian Farmer Philosopher movement... is it possible to live in the forest and survive all this?

Running to the forest won't save you, but that doesn't mean we're all doomed. We have

an awful lot of messes to clean up but all of the problems are actually pretty easy to address.

115181977

2017-03-04 08:13:47

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115179860

But what was the gain of WW2? A massive loss of life? Punishing Europe or bolstering US? If Hitler was a plant did he just sign up to lose the war? Or was he turned on in the end? Was the holocaust even real?

Lots of reasons. Conspiracy theories swept the continent in the aftermath of WW1 and most believed that freemasons had organized it. So, they needed another war to distract from that. But these folks start wars just to destroy things and keep people poor. They have been trying to perpetuate a divide between ruler/slave for thousands of years. A lot of jews really did die in camps. Hitler knew what he was doing for the most part (that is, he was in on the con). Operatives at the top like that need a pretty good grasp of where things are designed to go in order to act appropriately.

115182034

2017-03-04 08:14:49

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

In the past, you've mentioned telepathy a bit. Would I be on the right path in thinking that if two people shared the exact same mental images/meanings/interpretations of words, that those two people could engage in telepathy easier?

Yes

115182216

2017-03-04 08:17:22

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

Orlando and San Bernardino shootings false flags commuted and carried out by the CIA? Sandy Hook too? 9/11? What really happened to JFK? Do you believe the stock market will crash in 6 months?

I don't dwell much on the details of these kinds of things (shooting de jure) but usually false flags. Obviously 9/11 was. JFK challenged the secret societies and usury so he was killed for it. That is usually what happens when you are on target. A stock market crash is certainly in the cards, but it doesn't have to happen.

115182406

2017-03-04 08:20:30

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115181163

Who is this supposed "3" you speak of? Can you give any clues or details about him? And how do we know whether or not this supposed "3" is The Antichrist?

There is no singular "antichrist" in the Bible. It is mistranslated from meaning those without christ. The text is very explicit about who your enemies are, i.e. the synagogue of satan are those who call themselves jews but are not (esoteric judaism), what they do, i.e., usury and concealment of knowledge, and who they are, i.e., the builders that rejected the way forward. The best way to know a tree is by its fruits.

115182479

2017-03-04 08:21:40

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Who is responsible for the formation of ISIS? Did Obama provide money and weapons to them?

ISIS is a creature of western intelligence. There are no "real" islamic terror groups. The whole thing is a pathetically transparent ruse.

115182724

2017-03-04 08:25:29

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115181163

More on this machine. Who are the operators? Khazarian Mafia? Rothschild? Did giant humans roam the earth, large red headed people?

Their tentacles are everywhere. You can judge a tree by its fruit. You've seen a limited picture of what is possible. Compare that to what the leaders of your society suggest. Are they close? No, none of them are. All frauds working for the machine. Easy.

115183581

2017-03-04 08:41:26

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

What is the truest economic model? How many illegal votes were cast in the last election? Did Gore beat Bush? Are we the cause for global warming or is something else occurring? Is the galaxy shifting? Earth wobbling? Sun expanding?

Basically all of economics is completely useless.
There are only a few things you really need to know.

(1) Usury is bad. Rewarding non-productive behavior at the expense of others is not the kind of incentive structure you want.

(2) Markets need honest price signals. This is mostly just a fancy way of saying you need free speech - we will only produce what we want if we can signal what we want.

(3) Capitalism is really about generating more capital. Valid questions in capitalism are of the form does A or B produce more as measured by the market's price signals. Pick the one that is greater.

Don't get sucked into ideological nonsense.

Most of the vote fraud is adding votes that never happened rather than illegals voting.

Most people don't vote because all the politicians are full of it.

Mankind is definitely active on a scale to influence the climate. It isn't even an important question though because solar power doesn't have the CO2 problems and is cheaper than any carbon source anyway once you build a space elevator.

115184200

2017-03-04 08:52:35

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Hello High Level Insider,

at this point I just want to thank you for the positive impact you had on my life. I followed you from the beginning, this lead to an amazing journey, healing and self improvement. Actually I thought a lot to myself that you doing work similar to the work of Christ himself. The last threads were pretty politics lasting and matter agency as political construct. Strange things have happend to me since I started to heal, pray and meditate in combination with an healthy lifestyle. For example the moments before I fall asleep I often "see" things, often the all seeing eye or scenes or symbols but I guess I have problems to analyze them correctly how and where do I get the knowledge to learn the multilayered meanings of such symbols, is the all seeing eye a bad or good thing to see in general? I also could "enter" the eye bringing me to an even more strange plane, seeing more strange things? Can you give me a hint how to enfurther my spiritual enlightenment?

Also as you are only available here on rare occasions I guess I have through your knowledge and wisdom established a connection to you and often ask for help and guidance this way.

The people are ill. They are possessed by their ego and slaves to their passions and even not aware that they are ultimately controllable.

They are not aware of the objective moral law and constantly hurt their own soul and the soul of other human beings. As Washington said that the constitution could not work without moral people we can see and deduce that no society does. What means Logos to you? What is morality to you? I see the possibilities but the status quo is really hard to ignore.

What is your creed? What is threes creed?

Most of the answers to these questions you need to find within yourself.

What are your morals? What do YOU really believe rather than what you have inherited?

As far as symbols go, one of the purposes of them is that they can be interpreted many different ways. You can allow yourself to receive others meaning to them, but it isn't like there is some grand puzzle to solve where you can start performing telekinesis once you get all the symbols right. Reality is stranger than fiction, but also not completely unhinged.

I'd say don't be so down on other people. It isn't always as obvious that someone is a slave to pettiness as it might seem. People put on acts because they don't want to offend their totalitarian regimes all the time. People are assassinated day in and day out for exactly that. In the USA, we have hundreds of thousands of child abductions every year. Pretty big chunk of all kids. So any parent, which most adults are, is keenly aware that a horrific threat is hanging over their head. When you remember this it is easier to appreciate what might seem like uncaring as actually doing their best to care about those closest to them.

115184422

2017-03-04 08:56:33

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Is there a group of humans living in caves? How extensive is the cave system under our feet? Are there societies living near water aquifers miles below the surface? Why don't we study the ocean more? Would an ocean elevator be worth the investment? Why don't we drill to the core of the earth ?

You can't operate anything worthwhile at extreme depths both because of pressure and temperature. Some near-surface underground bases exist.

115184565

2017-03-04 08:59:39

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115181359

Is it the Jesuits?

The "top" of the organizational hierarchy is several million members strong and you can call it what you want, saturn cult, freemasons, mystery babylon, whatever. Basically people who were initiated into consciousness by others and took an oath of secrecy alongside that initiation. They elevate themselves above others and do all of kinds of silly stuff to protect that status.

115185032

2017-03-04 09:08:13

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Doesn't Northrop Grumman own technology and operate a portal that allows space travel, specifically to Saturn? Can NG be trusted? Has the USA military weapon and

technology become far more advanced than simple drones

No, they don't. Energy throughput of civilization isn't high enough to support such a portal. It's possible in principle but not operating.

The regime is full of bluster. If they were as smart as they want you to think or had so much technology, they'd do a little better job with the planet right? No need to keep people poor if you've got free energy to power a vast array of weapons to keep the masses obedient right?

The regime is full of inept morons that aren't half as special as they try to pretend to be.

115185152

2017-03-04 09:10:09

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115181977

Is the war in Syria really over an oil pipeline ?

It's definitely a contributing factor. Rarely are these things one-dimensional though, including in Syria.

115185529

2017-03-04 09:16:58

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

I am hearing lots of stories about "chaos" in the intelligence agencies, and coups forming in pro trump and anti trump factions. You have said before that Trump is an establishment pick, and isn't the outsider candidate we think he is, and if this is the case, then these stories must be bullshit. If he was picked for power then the intelligence agencies must be on his side, right?

Most folks want to be liked. It's true of Trump as well. They get into office and want at least the illusion of doing well. So there is real tension between presidents and the establishment even with the hackiest of hacks. Sometimes they get killed in office even though they seemed safe and were allowed to get elected earlier.

The chaos in the intelligence agencies is really at a much deeper level than pro/anti Trump though. These people all turned into psychopaths and a lot of them are only recently realizing it, if only out of an instinct towards self-preservation.

Something a lot of you don't realize is that there isn't much intelligence to be founded in intelligence agencies. Not very bright people at all. They get ahead of themselves and don't figure out how bad they fucked up until the last minute because they finally see almost certain doom staring them in the face.

So that's really the big story. A lot of these people are doing double takes, gut checks, sort of snapping out of their illusions of grandeur and realizing how retarded they've been all along. As far as organized coups and counter-coups, no, not really. That's just a bunch of bluster to rebrand the CIA as your friend. ("we reformed ourselves, all is well

now, back to sleep") Everyone is onto them and these are desperate last grasps at maintaining legitimacy.

115185748

2017-03-04 09:21:15

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115182034>Yes

Sweet!

Arrite, for the next part. Did this phenomenon have anything to do with the confusion of language at the tower of babel?

By that I mean, separating "language" by offering a range of stimuli that could be interpreted in a wildly different manner by each person, therefore causing rifts in understanding.

In short, the reason I'm getting at this is because if this is true, it seems to me that the Mandela effect may be a sort of reversal of this.

Not in the way of people remembering different realities, but people finally realizing they had been "mis-remembering" things and are now coming to a consensus.

Yea. Waking up creates a lot of uncertainty for people. Reevaluate a lot of things. Can be hard to tell what it is true at first. You see a lot of problems here, and some folks just can't handle it.

115185883

2017-03-04 09:23:41

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>Q>Has 3 been in touch with Trump as you eluded?>A>Trump is almost ready to accept help. He is starting to realize he needs it.

What or who is 3 and is the space elevator physical or spiritual?

Not a metaphor. It's physically possible to build right now and should be done. Solves many of the major problems going on in the world.

115185998

2017-03-04 09:25:50

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Do incriminating videotapes of politicians and presidents exists? Does the machine own them? Is human clone technology real? Is adrenaline laced children's blood the cure for aging? Ever used adrenochrome? Is marijuana as dangerous as they make it out to be? Any insight to mushrooms and the stoned ape theory, evolving down that line to humans and speech/consciousness? Are pesticides like altrazine having an impact on our youth and sexuality (turned 10% of male frogs into females).

Yes, yes, yes, youthful blood transfusions help but not a cure, no, no, psychedelics are very powerful and have had a big influence on mankind, and yes even on points that might seem crazy like frogs going gay

115186072

2017-03-04 09:27:18

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

Is google an enemy of the people? What about Apple, Facebook and Snapchat? Apple has our fingerprints, Snapchat our faces and dirty pictures, and Facebook our everything. Are we constantly under surveillance

Yes. There is no justification for the surveillance state. It's about oppression, not protection.

115186178

2017-03-04 09:29:11

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167592

how did he participate?

Birth certificate distraction. That was never even remotely close to the most interesting/shady stuff with respect to Obama.

115187014

2017-03-04 09:43:50

· [Link Here](#)

特 Source

>>115167267

I recently found Jesus and spiritual guidance, with your words of wisdom. I wanted to say, thank you for what you've done.

1) Are the Gnostic teachings that were found in the 40's not corrupted by human hands yet?

2) How much of the king james bible is corrupted? Can it be trusted?

3) Can you describe what the firmament is like?

4) How can I be more receptive and open to the next level of human transcendence? I want to open my spirit up and be a source of light and love. I want to help humanity. I'm unsure of my path at this point.

5) Are soundwaves a viable way to destroy trash/landfills? What can I create, with my limited life experience of creation and technical know-how - Or better yet, how can landfills be recycled in to energy? I was imagining soundwaves at low frequency, vibrating trash/landfill material down long passage ways until it's destroyed... I haven't really thought of a way through to the end how this could be recycled/renewed energy

Thank you so much HLI. God bless you

There are all kinds of issues with the bible like mistranslations (accidental or purposeful) even in well-preserved texts. You really need to keep your thinking cap on in such circumstances.

Is usury horrible for mankind? Yea, clearly. So Jesus probably whipped bankers in the temple. Makes sense right?

Does eating bacon or having anal sex mean you need to burn in a pit of fire for eternity? Seems a bit extreme. But those two things have something in common: pigs and anal sex were well known disease transmitters and the idea is that engaging in activity that put your vulnerable community at greater risk was wrong.

You can break up some stuff with soundwaves, sure. The problem of dealing with waste in landfills is going to be about as complex as the waste in the landfills though, so you have to be prepared to make the long trek through learning a lot of science. Recycling of metal versus plastic versus organic waste will all have different best practices. You don't necessarily need to know a lot of chemistry to participate however. There are plenty of folks with phds that have their phone numbers posted online - you can call them and ask them to imagine a world where we recycle everything and how finely sorted and into what categories they think would make that work best. Survey 20 of them and see where the consensus is and draft a new and improved set of bins for sorting. The process isn't very granular right now, certainly not as much as it should be. Generally speaking you just want to drop the notion that our problems are too big to overcome. If you don't have the expertise on something, call someone who does and try to have an honest conversation with them. That's a big part of what is absent in our society right now.

115187232

2017-03-04 09:47:44

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

>>115167267

McCain has been silent since the Russian comedians pulled the fake Ukraine Prez prank.

What's McCain's goal?

- 1) Distract from a role in setting up ISIS?
- 2) Neutralize Trump to prevent pedogate charges?
- 3) Bang drums to start war with Russia?

He'd like all of the above.

115187484

2017-03-04 09:52:03

· [Link Here](#)

特 [Source](#)

That's all for now.

Showing 1 to 2,067 of 2,067 entries

Table of Contents

H
i
d
d
e
n

M
y
s
t
e
r
i
e
s

M
e
n
u

HiddenMysteries Information Central

Home

Headline News

Mysteries Archive

On Money

Health

Laughs

On Texas

Answers

Conspiracies

On the Mind

Science

FreeBooks Online

Editorials

Symbol Study

Weird

Religion

ThE-Magazine

On Law

News Archive

Author's Corner

HiddenMysteries Books
HM Radio
Texas National Press
TGS Publishing

<http://www.hiddenmysteries.org/themagazine/vol4/prepare.shtml>

8 captures

13 Jun 2010 - 22 Oct 2025

May JUL Aug

09

2011 2014 2021

About this capture

SELF-PREPARATION FOR THE AUGUST ECLIPSE

by Brian Desborough

Arizona Wilder, the former Mother Goddess of the Illuminati, recently appealed on the David Icke website for people to focus on the transmission of higher vibrational energies during the forthcoming solar eclipse. The Intent is to negate the outcome of Illuminati malevolent rituals scheduled for the same period.

Regrettably, her appeal will be ignored, not only by the concrete-minded general populace but also by superstitious Christians and Jews, fearful of incurring the wrath of their vengeful deity Jehova. Machiavelli stated In his 'Discourses' that humanity is moved by two principle things: love and fear. The one who arouses fear invariably gains more of a following and is more readily obeyed, than one who wins their affection. Sadly, most religious practitioners equate deity worship with love, failing to realize that it is not really possible to love a vengeful god who might bring retribution to those who have the temerity to question doubtful biblical passages.

Most people willing to participate in group or individual meditations in support of this effort are anticipated to be members of either:

- a) The New Age Movement and neophyte members of Wiccan covens.
- b) The UFO community.
- c) Ethnic tribal groups.

In order to transmit psychic energy effectively during deep meditations (the human brain generates scalar waves) it is necessary to rid oneself of false esoteric baggage. Neophytes seeking a closer attunement with the cosmos, tend to assimilate New Age or Wiccan doctrines, while individuals who believe that they have had encounters of an extraterrestrial nature tend to be drawn to organized UFO groups,

Sadly, the New Age, Wicca and UFO movements are closely controlled by the Illuminati, who realize that if we learn to manipulate ætheric energy effectively, the Illuminati dragons will lose their dominion over humankind. In consequence, the Illuminati have promulgated layer upon layer of false dogma in order to prevent humanity from acquiring true esoteric knowledge. The purpose of this brief missive is, therefore, to dispel the false dogma so pervasive in both the New Age and Wiccan cultures, in addition to providing a true history of wicca.

During the latter half of the 19th century, several inventors (besides Tesla) discovered various methods for the harnessing of ætheric energy while John Keeley was demonstrating his anti-gravity craft to the US army and operating his implosion motor, Nathan Stubblefield was tapping into the planetary energy grid in order to provide electric lighting and heating for his home. 1

The Illuminati maintains its dominance over humanity through the control of wealth, energy and most importantly, suppression of knowledge. If the discoveries of Keeley, Stubblefield, Tesla and other inventors had not been suppressed by the Illuminati, the world would have commercialized over-unity (free energy) devices and transmutation technology in the 19th century.

The discoveries of these inventors necessitated that in order to maintain control, the Illuminati would have to withhold the true nature of ætheric energy from free-thinking members of the public. This was accomplished through the creation of the New Age movement, with the intent of steering free-thinkers into a quagmire of disinformation. In order to maintain a low public profile, the Illuminati directs the activities of public organizations it wishes to covertly control, from behind the scenes.

In the case of the New Age movement, its initial secret director was Lord Butwer Lytton. Lytton was the Grand Master of the Scottish Rites Masonic Order and an Illuminatus. In addition to being Head of British Intelligence and Viceroy of India.² Seeking a suitable candidate to front the fledgling movement, Lytton found a suitable pawn in Helena Blavatsky. A multiple personality possessed of a ferocious temper, Blavatsky was unable to do no wrong in the eyes of most New Age writers and lecturers, while critics, such as psychical researcher Dr. Richard Hodgson, insist that she was a blatant imposter.

What is a certainty, as she admitted in her correspondence, her Ascended Masters were, in actuality, merely living humans, primarily Freemasons, occultists and political activists who provided support to the Theosophical Society. Thus "Master Chohan" was Baba Khem Singh, an aristocratic harem owner noted for his drunken orgies, while "Master Djual Kul" was political philanthropist Sirdar Singh Majithia. Blavatsky's travel expenses to and from India were paid by the Maharaja of Kashmir (Master Morya); "Master Koot Hooml" was Sirdar Sandhanwalla, claimed by Anthroposophist Rudolph Steiner to have been a spy for Russia. In her waning years, Blavatsky wrote a letter condemning the fraudulent channelers claiming to be in contact with her fictitious 'Ascended Masters' !

Blavatsky was covertly controlled by a secret directorate of the Illuminati. Among its members were Charles Southeran and Guiseppe Mazzini. Southeran was a founding member of the Theosophical Society and belonged to many Illuminati front organizations, including the Rosicrucians, the Rite of Swedenborg (a Supreme Council member) Mizraim Rite and a Supreme Council member of the Scottish Rite.

She was greatly influenced by Mazzini, whom she met in London after he had been deposed as dictator of the short-lived Roman Republic. A major figure in the Carbonari secret society, he was also Grand Master of the Scottish Rite Italian Lodge, thereby placing him directly under the control of Lord Lytton. Mazzini's principal aide Macheca, was dispatched to America in order to establish a branch of the Mafia there.

Blavatsky was a member of several very dark Illuminati societies, including the Order of Luxor, Lytton's Young Europe and held the highest female rank (Crowned Princess, 12th degree) in the Sat Rhal. 3

Although Madame Blavatsky has been criticized by her opponents for having an illegitimate child, partaking of narcotics and dabbling in the black arts, to her eternal credit she attempted to advance the discipline of esoteric science, even mentioning inventor John Keeley. Despite being a political loose cannon and often acting unwisely, she was, in the writer's opinion, one of the greatest intellects in recorded history.4

For some bizarre reason, many Now Agers claim to channel Count Saint Germain, whom they regard as an ascended master. For the record, they would probably obtain as much spiritual counseling from the disembodied spirit of Jack the Ripper. The son of the village postmaster at Sainte Germaine, he became an agent provocateur for British Intelligence, creating political mayhem in Russia under the alias of "General Weldon". In order to provide a cover for his covert activities, his intelligence overlords created the myth that he had great occult powers including that of bilocation. He became Grand Master of the Illuminati Lodge of Paris to which Ben Franklin belonged. 5

According to the previously-mentioned Southeran, Saint Germain initiated Cagliostro into the Illuminati during a covert meeting near Frankfurt, at which the American and French Revolutions were planned.6

As "he Biggest Secret" detailed, Jesus Christ never existed. According to this present writer's research, the expense incurred in maintaining its empire prompted Rome to seek a lucrative new revenue source. At that time, gold mined in Ireland was fashioned into jewelry in England, then marketed throughout the Celtic commonwealth; this gold trade was under the control of druids headquartered in England. Through the simple ploy of creating a composite deity from the myths of Esus, Mithra and Tammuz, etc. (Esus being a member of the Celtic Holy Trinity and the son of a wood-associated god) it was easy for Rome to supplant the Celtic religion with Christianity, usurping the druidic control of the gold market in the process.7

In the interest of good scholarship, we must address the problem of why, if Christ never existed, do people undergoing mystical altered states of consciousness, e.g. near-death experiences, perceive a being claiming to be Christ?

The answer is to be found in an UFO-related phenomenon which has been ignored by the UFO community. The subject of mystical and UFO-related abduction phenomena is far more complex than the typical writer or lecturer on such matters would have us believe. A major point invariably ignored by such ill-informed persons is that a major component of such phenomena is the presence of a powerful electromagnetic field.

The nature of the phenomena depends upon whether or not the electromagnetic field which initiates the event is either powerful, or weak and nonturbulent. In either case, the electromagnetic field is sufficiently strong as to modify the percipient's brain chemistry. How the resultant phenomenon is perceived is largely dependent upon the changes in the percipient's neural chemistry. These changes in brain chemistry have been intensively researched for mind-control purposes.

Specific electromagnetic frequencies and wavelengths stimulate the production of various hallucinatory-associated chemicals, a-g. pinoline. and can result in anomalous activity and perceptual changes through neuronal kindling in specific regions of the brain, such as the temporal lobes.

Perceptual effects noted in purported alien abduction cases are missing time, clicking or buzzing sounds, sexual stimulation or sulphurous odor. These phenomena are typical results arising from contact with intense electromagnetic fields, and are caused by neurochemical changes in the following regions of the brain:

Missing time: caused by electromagnetic stimulation of the reticular portion of the mid-brain at frequencies between 100 and 1500 hertz.

Buzzing noise or sulphurous odor: internally-produced in the limbic region of the brain.

Clicking: known as the Page Effect, it is due to changes in magnetic flux.

Sexual feelings: induced in the septal region of the brain by electromagnetic frequencies of 30 - 40 Hertz.

Hallucinations: In 1930, Professor Cazamalli discovered that electromagnetic frequencies of 500 Megahertz induced hallucinatory phenomena.

Electroanæsthesia: occurs when the brain is subjected to external frequencies between 100 - 1500 Hertz. Some victims maintain the same frozen postures during missing time periods, indicative that their brain neurotransmitters sustained an electrical overload, resulting in a temporary muscular immobilization known as akinesia.

Such an electromagnetic-induced mystical experience results in a cathartic modification of one's mental and physical processes, such as chemical hypersensitivity, heightened E.S.P. and adjustments in spiritual values.

The above phenomena usually occurs if a person is situated in an electromagnetic 'hotspot' caused by an electromagnetic field temporarily generated by a seismic disturbance (piezo electricity) or reflected energy from a microwave transmitters in addition to the above naturally-occurring phenomena, humanity is also subjected to visitations by creatures that Carl Jung termed Psychoid Energies. These are apparently intelligent beings of pure energy who co-exist with us on the earth plane. Their atomic structure appears to function at extremely high frequency rates, thus normally rendering them invisible to us.⁹

These archetypal beings appear to be able to lower their frequency rates, thus enabling them to intrude into our realm of physical reality at periods when the earth's geomagnetic field is in a relatively-quiet state. During the day, the solar wind, consisting of electrically-charged particles, creates a great deal of electromagnetic turbulence as it interacts with the earth's magnetic field. At night, however, the field becomes relatively stable, which helps to explain why 'abduction' events are most prevalent after dark. The earth's geomagnetic field is most stable during solar or lunar eclipses - a period when most ethnic tribes hold their most important ceremonies, presumably to facilitate the physical materialization of archetypes, for communication with the tribal shaman.

When such an entity materializes, the magnetite crystals in the percipient's brain orient to the biofield of the entity, resulting in an alteration of ionic flow in the percipient's brain. This modifies the output of neurotransmitters, causing the percipient to experience temporal lobe lability, which induces an altered state of consciousness. As the entity materializes, its electromagnetic field interacts with the Meissner biofield (aura) of the percipient, thus enabling the entity to extract information from the percipient's mind and adopt any physical form which is acceptable to the unconscious mind of the percipient. Thus, archetypal entities have appeared as fairies or elves to peasants, as the Madonna, Christ or angels to Christians, and most recently as extraterrestrials: in short, archetypal entities assume a physical material form which is in compliance with the cultural idiosyncrasies of the percipients, presumably the reason why few extraterrestrials were encountered in previous centuries.

During a typical encounter, the biofields of archetype and percipient merge, enabling both to phase in and out of our physical world into what we term the spirit or astral world. Native American shamans have warned that there are two types of such entities: highly-evolved spiritual beings and a deceptive type - the latter deluding the percipient by providing false information. Such entities have exerted a profound psychological effect upon their victims, and have altered the course of history by fomenting wars and changing the nature of religion.

The writer has conducted numerous exorcisms for victims of the latter type of entity, who claim to be either Christ or an angel and provide spiritual counseling for several years, this eventually becomes progressively malevolent. This type of entity should not be confused with earth-bound discarnate entities who had absorbed Christian dogma in a previous human incarnation.

Since the release of the book "The Biggest Secret", Mr. Icke and his publisher have been contacted by well-meaning persons who have undergone mystical experiences in which they have been communicated by entities claiming to be Christ or angels. Such people are usually abysmally ignorant concerning religious literature, having been indoctrinated with false Christian dogma. The writer wishes such people well, but suggests that in order to avoid incurring negative karma upon themselves, they should embark on an intensive study of comparative religions and Illuminati history for a decade or two, prior to inflicting their views upon others.

To illustrate the necessity of intensive research into such matters, we have only to consider the Archangel Michael myth. According to Sumerian texts, survivors of the last global deluge descended Mount Hermon and migrated to Mesopotamia. One of the principal group leaders was Dingir-en-ge-li (Enlil). The pictograph representing the word "li" portrayed a potted shrub, signifying agriculture, while "Dingir" meant an aristocrat and the genitive "ge" translates to 'of', hence the term 'Lord of agriculture'

With the passage of time, Enlil became deified and the term 'ge' was changed to mean 'wind' or 'air'. Thus Enlil became "God of the air". To the superstitious Sumerian peasantry, if Enlil was God of the air, it meant that he could fly and therefore needed feathered wings, thereby making him the first angel. To make matters worse, as Sumerian pictographs became increasingly stylized under Akkadian influence, the plant pictograph "li" was re-oriented horizontally. Incredibly, a popular New Age author who has allegedly been observed attending Illuminati rituals, has mistranslated this word as "rocketship" !

The second Sumerian monarch, Tas Mekgal, introduced the plough to the aboriginal Sumerians and was also accordingly hailed as "Lord of agriculture". In time, he too was deified and depicted as a winged god on Phoenician and pro-Christian British coins - the original Saint Michael. The ancient Egyptians named their Harvest God "Makhi-al", while in Britain, Harvest Sunday falls on Michaelmas Day. Jewish culture was devoid of angelology until they became acquainted with it during their period of Babylonian captivity.

The above example is demonstrative as to why you, dear reader, should personally conduct your own research from first principles, instead of becoming suckered into purchasing angel merchandise from a New Age huckster (the New Age movement is a \$ two billion per year industry in the United States).

Many New Age neophytes are perplexed as to why, if there is a Supreme Being, why He, She or it permits so much death and destruction; indeed, our entire food supply is based upon a predatory food chain. The answer perhaps is best found in the application of over-unity (free energy) physics. Unlike theoretical particle physics, which has created a monstrous universe based upon false precepts requiring increasing mathematical corrections, it is necessary to comprehend, in order to develop a successful free energy device, that the universe is composed of nothing but vortexial spin. Matter, space and time arise from primal energy, which is movement.

It has been experimentally-demonstrated that time and the velocity of light are variables: when a magnetic field, produced by an electric field, is moved longitudinally, a tempic (time) field is produced - the basis of time machines. Movement is the sole reality in the universe. Increase the vortexial spin and a superphysical reality, unobservable by our physical reality, is created -- permitting the phenomena associated with such mystics as Sai Baba, in addition to shapeshifting, to occur. 10

Consciousness is the source of all energy and pervades the whole of creation -- the Mind of God. The consciousness of the creator pervades every atom and activates the DNA molecule via morphic resonance, in order to prevent universal chaos, sacred geometry in the form of the Fibonacci mathematical series and magic squares are encoded in the fabric of the universe. Christians would be shocked to learn that the Fraters Solomonis mystery school architects incorporated magic squares into the architecture of those most wondrous of structures, the Gothic cathedrals, the magic square of the Sun, which totals 666 being prevalent (666 represents the energy of the central sun and can be used either spiritually or malevolently). Incorporation of magic squares insures that gothic cathedrals function as resonant cavities, in attunement with the cosmos.

In order to survive in a physical form, all creatures on this planet are obligated to adopt a graduated consciousness, i.e. we kill millions of living human cells whenever we exercise our muscles, yet accept this as inevitable. The universe is a creation of conscious imagination involving divine love, imagination and will; in order to sustain an evolving universe, the Creative Intelligence receives the experiences, good or bad, of everything in the universe. If the universe were in a state of divine harmony and perfection, we would have no frame of reference to distinguish between good and evil.

Even though Blavatsky's "Ascended Masters" were a figment of her imagination, anyone who is able to astrally travel in a controlled manner is aware that there are, indeed, spiritually-evolved multi-dimensional beings in this universe as well as demonic entities. It would appear that certain highly-evolved non-corporeal entities determine the evolutionary progress of the human race in accordance with an overall divine plan for the evolution of the entire universe. This approach insures that human technological folly will not disrupt the effective functioning of the rest of the universe.

These advanced beings apparently communicate instructions to very covert groups of

spiritually-advanced human overlords, whose function is to regulate the affairs of humanity. These overlords apparently have altered the course of history on numerous occasions by means of their remarkable telepathic powers, which they use periodically to subliminally influence those who occupy the corridors (or bureaucratic labyrinths) of power.

Whenever human development falters, these hidden initiates arrange for the course of history to be redirected, not always peaceably, but always in an unobtrusive manner, in order to restore humanity upon its predestined evolutionary spiritual path.

Traditionally, a major administrative center for this hidden executive has been the city of Balkh, in Afghanistan. Much nonsense has appeared in poorly-researched New Age literature about the legendary city of Shambala. For the record, after the Islamization of Afghanistan, Balkh became known as "The Elevated Candle" (Sham-i-Bala). A center of mysticism and science, several influential people either were born or studied there, including the great philosopher and physician Avicenna, Zoroaster and Omar Khayyam. Western astronomy made major strides after Adelard of Bath translated the work of Balkh scientist Abu Ma'Shar. Roger Bacon (1214-1292) who wrote a major encyclopaedia and understood Arabic, was greatly influenced by the Sufi master Suhrawardi and even wore Arab clothing.

Ever since the 7th century A.D., Sufism has played a major role in the transmission of causes initiated by the hidden executive: alchemy, astronomy and mathematics in the West all bear the imprint of Sufi impulses, introduced militaristically during the Crusades and the Islamic domination of Spain. Islam itself, only embraces the outer exoteric aspects of Sufism.

The 11th century was an era of change in Europe: the Celtic centers of learning, which demonstrated elements of Sufic influence, had been crushed under the oppressive hand of a Christian priesthood intent upon the suppression of women.

Spain became a focal point of enlightenment after the Moslem conquest, but the remainder of Europe became a cultural wasteland after the Roman church imposed its ideology at the Synod of Whitby in 664. It was self-evident that the Hidden Executive would have to become active again (it periodically becomes semi-dormant for several centuries if human development is proceeding in accordance with the Divine plan).

A new "Inner Circle" of humans was therefore established with major centers at Balkh, Bokhara and also in the Hindu Kush. Known among initiates as the Khwajagan (Persian for "Masters") its first leader was Yusuf Hamadani (1048-1140), The amazing telepathic powers of this organization, which still functions today, is used not only to initiate political winds of change, but also to transmit to segments of society a spiritual force known as baraka. Pope Gregory VII, who was pontiff 1073 to 1085 and betrayed the Christian ethic of peace, was almost certain to have been used as an unknowing pawn by the Khwajagan in an effort to bring cultural and spiritual enlightenment to the West.

Pope Gregory VII initiated the first Crusade. Even though the Crusades incurred great loss of life, it provided a meaningful opportunity for illiterate Templars to acquire culture from the Saracens who occupied the Holy Lands, some Templars even married Saracen women. This is a typical example of how hidden masters change the course of history by means of a covert purposeful operation.

A major outcome of the Crusades was the Sufic concept of courtly love and chivalry. This was introduced by the Crusader and first troubador Guillem, 7th Count of Poitiers. The name 'troubador' may be derived from the Arabic root TRB. A troubador network was later established by his very wealthy and talented granddaughter Eleanor of Aquitaine, who accompanied her husband to Syria during the second Crusade. Her daughter Marie commissioned Chrétien de Troyes, a writer of salacious works, to write the myth of King Arthur and the Holy Grail. 11

Early writers of the Arthurian epic e.g. Nennius and Geoffrey of Monmouth, appear to have created a confusing composite of two historical figures - the 1st century Caradoc, captured by the Romans, and a 6th century border chieftain. The legendary Merlin appears to have been Bishop Dubricius. This is why it is incumbent upon readers to conduct their own research, instead of relying upon New Age writers more intent upon pecuniary success than in conducting due historical diligence.

The main corpus of the troubador poetry, with its emphasis on the striving for almost unattainable love reflects a thinly-disguised Khwajagan influence demanding a striving for spiritual perfection. Even the mythical Camelot may have acquired its name from the Arabic word kamilat, meaning perfection,

Even the Cabbala is of Sufic origin. According to The Jewish Encyclopædia, the cabbala was invented in Basra by a Sufi group known as The Faithful Brethren. In an attempt to shield the effectiveness of the Cabbala from the eyes of the profane, its original eight sephiroth were increased to ten in the 11th century, in order to reduce its potentiality. In a similar manner, the meaning of trumps 14, 15, 16 and 20 of the Tarot Major Arcana have been modified.

Three decades ago, a Knight of Malta acquainted the writer with the existence of a secret group of human masters who work in conjunction with the Khwajagan, known as the Sarmoun. Believed to have been inspired by the baraka of Khwajagan master Bahauddin Naqshband, who died in 1389, the Sarmoun have occupied remote monasteries in Baluchistan and Afghanistan.

The term 'Sarmoun' means "bee". Honey is equated by this sect with knowledge, which the Sarmounis store until it is time to elevate human consciousness once more. Khwajagan adepts, and possibly the Sarmoun, are presently operating in the West; the writer is aware of the presence of the Khwajagan in California.

Even the best laid plans of the Khwajagan sometimes go awry. A Bedouin tribe known as the Aniza, practised the teachings of a Sufi adept called Abu-el Atahiyya. The tribal totem was the goat and the logo used in the branding of their camels was the so-called 'witches foot' - the modern-day peace sign. A Moroccan branch of this tribe formed a ritualistic sect known as "The Two-Horned". According to Garderian appologists, witchcraft has been in existence since the dawn of history. This is clearly not the case, even though sympathetic magic has been practised since the neolithic era.

The terminology of neo-pagan witchcraft, as practiced in Europe and America, originated with the previously-mentioned Two-Horned sect. The ritual garment worn by sect members was the kafan, from which we get the word "coven". Similarly, the knife used in their rituals was an adh-dahmme, while the ritual itself was called Az Zabat (occasion of power) which gave rise to the term "Sabbat". It must be emphasized that this sect was spiritually-oriented.

Dissident members of this sect settled in Spain during the 15th century and became united with Rabbi Ishaq Toledano. Since Jews were suffering from Christian persecution in Spain at that time, the Rabbi extracted magical ritualistic information from the sect and created a coven which was the precursor to the modern-day covens in order to secure absolute loyalty from the group, the Rabbi forced them to commit unspeakable acts which put participants beyond the bounds of accepted behavior (similar to the rituals perpetrated by the Nazi hierarchy and the Illuminati for the same purpose).

Neophytes join wicca covens in order to attune with the planet, which is an admirable intent. Such persons should realize, however, that organized wicca represents the lowest level of the Illuminati, despite what its leaders would have us believe, and is used as a recruiting medium into the more satanic Illuminati covens.

The line between the more senior wicca covens and occult Illuminati lodges is very blurred. A very rare conjunction of Saturn and Jupiter occurred in 1881. The event was celebrated at the Temple of Luxor and attended by representatives of most Illuminati lodges and covens. A schism developed during the convention between those who wished to disseminate much of their esoteric information to occultists in general, and traditionalists, such as the oligarchy, who did not. This schism is still current; the oligarchy is represented by such groups as the Order of the Dragon, with its seven global directorates, the Welsh Cult of the Wolf-god Fernis, and the Wessex Lodge. with its Skull and Bones front cult. 12

The opposition consists of such cults as the Pickingili Covens, the Covens of the Royal Flame and the Grand Knights of Dorset. All of the above cults participate in human sacrificial rituals, so let this be a warning to wicca neophytes.

During the early 1970's, the High Priestess of a Washington State coven requested that the writer perform an exorcism at her residence. She had invoked a powerful entity; not being clairvoyant, nor very clairsentient, she did not sense its presence and therefore

did not bother to perform a suitable banishing ritual (a not too infrequent occurrence in such low-level groups). Hence the need for the exorcism,

After the exorcism, the writer warned her that one of her members (a psychology professor) was a CIA recruiter and also a satanist.

A few year's later, Marcia Moore, the brother of author Robin Moore (The French Connection) announced that she was about to commence research into the heroin industry on behalf of her brother. She commenced the investigation despite the writer's misgivings regarding her lack of knowledge concerning the narcotics industry.

At that time, much of the Golden Triangle heroin was shipped into Seattle, where it was transferred to sealed Treasury Department containers prior to distribution. The operation was directed by a prominent member of the Republican Party, who was a confidante of the House of Windsor. Shortly after becoming involved in her narcotics investigation, Ms. Moore disappeared. She had been decapitated during a ritual performed by the above-mentioned coven. This is a prime example of an innocuous coven getting out of its depth and becoming malevolent. How much better it would have been if the coven had restricted its efforts to learning how to restore the earth's planetary energy grid to its former pristine state.

Last, but not least, we must appeal to the Native American Nations to participate in the Grand Cross meditations. Sadly, many younger tribal members are disregarding the wisdom of their tribal elders, and are not in attunement with the cosmos. Last year, younger members of the Makah Indian Tribe were granted permission by President Clinton and Mr. Environmentalist Gore to resume hunting the gray whale, Clinton even going so far as to authorize the navy to supply the hunters with 50 m.m.cannon.

In actuality, the Makahs are fronting for the Norwegian and Japanese whaling fleets, who are using the situation as a pretext to resume whaling worldwide (whalemeat retails for \$80 per kilo in Japan). To their credit, the tribal elders refused to participate in this appalling venture.

The late Rolling Thunder, the extremely wise Cherokee shaman, was adamant that it was time to merge ancient tribal knowledge with modern technology. Unfortunately, the writings of many New Age writers have angered traditional Native Americans such as Lakota Holy Lady Tilda Long Soldier: "Anglo women would bring us books on New Age - crystal clutching, so-called holy women - and ask us to read them... Coming from a different culture and being a full-blood, I see these books as very misleading. I cannot begin to read them because they get me so angry. 13

We have incurred the wrath of Native Americans not only for our rapacious and arrogant activities, but also because of our technological stupidity. We are known as the spider people to the Lakota Nation for our ill-informed habit of spanning continents with railroad tracks and electrical powerlines. To make matters worse, we link continents with

submarine telegraph cables.

In addition to the planetary ley-line network of energy grids known as the Hartmann Net and the Curry grid, there is also a widespread network of ætheric energy grids which meander threadlike across the countryside in a seemingly random manner. This latter network imparts a subtle, but different ætheric energy essence to each geographical region, depending upon the geologic structure of the ground. This in turn influences the biofield of all lifeforms in each region, providing it with unique characteristics.

Unfortunately, our railroad tracks and powerlines are good conductors of ætheric energy and therefore upset the natural ætheric balance of our biosphere, by ætherically linking individual geographical regions together.

For many centuries, the Khwajagan and Sarmoun adepts have attempted to telepathically instill in humankind, the qualities of love and compassion. The time has clearly arrived when we also need to develop a technological conscience. Hopefully, the Native American Nations will be compassionate and overlook our failure to effectively live in attunement with the cosmos, and join us in our eclipse meditations in conclusion, the writer hopes that the above comments will enable persons who have only recently begun to delve into the more esoteric aspects of life to avoid the false dogma so prevalent in the New Age movement.

NOTES & REFERENCES

1. Stubblefield obtained electricity with bifilar-wound coils consisting of adjacent windings of copper and iron wire. The coils were buried at the intersection of planetary ætheric energy grid points, preferably under the roots of oak trees. Sufficient electricity was produced to power electric motors and arc lamps.
2. Lord Lytton also created ethnic terrorist organizations, e.g. Young Italy. One of his Muslim terrorist groups was responsible for the Baku oilfields riot in 1905. This destroyed 3/5ths of the Russian oil production. Another of his agents, the Turk Alexander Helphand (codenamed Parvus) directed the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand, the event which fomented W.W. 1.
3. Abraham Lincoln also was a member of the Order of Luxor. His descendants claim that he was the illegitimate son of Nancy Hanks. Lincoln himself had an illicit affair which resulted in twin girls Emma and Emily, in 1856. Descendants were astrologer Linda Goodman and Howard Hughes.
4. Readers wishing to research Blavatsky's political affairs are advised to begin at the India Office Library, London.
5. Ben Franklin was British Intelligence agent #72. While ambassador to France, Franklin provided British Intelligence with details regarding locations and cargoes of

American ship, which the Royal Navy then sank. Franklin communicated with the British by means of a heliograph system. His chief aide, Edward Bancroft, was also a spy working for the British Secret Service.

6. Sotheran, Charles, *Allessandro di Cagliostro: Imposter or Martyr?* D.M. Bennett. New York, 1876.

7. Something very important has been omitted from Early Christian history. It was customary for Rome to execute captured foreign political leaders, yet when English chieftain Caradoc was betrayed and captured, he was taken to Rome, where speaking Latin, he made a stirring and eloquent speech. He was given four hundred servants and a palace (the Palatium Briannicum) and promoted the new religion called Christianity. His daughters, renowned for their poetry, became the toast of Roman Society. A plaque on the wall of the palace ruins states that this was the site of the first Christian church. Contrary to popular opinion, the first Christian church in England was not established at Glastonbury, but on the Isle of Wight, which was attached to the mainland in those days.

8. The powerful electrical charges generated by seismic movement cause pockets of air trapped below ground to become ionized. If the ionized air escapes to the atmosphere through a fissure in the bedrock, it emerges from the ground in the form of a glowing plasma, which is encapsulated within a sheath of water vapor. The resultant plasma from may be either spherical, cigar-shaped or saucer shaped. The plasmoid emits a powerful electromagnetic field, which sometimes causes light refracted from it to create an optical phenomenon known as Heilingenschein, in which the plasmoid appears to have a shiny metallic surface. The powerful radiation emitted by such earth lights temporarily alters the brain chemistry of any nearby observers, and appears to entrain both the earthlight and the percipient in a consciousness field. This imparts a quasi-intelligence to the earthlight.

9. Jung, C.G., *On the Nature of the Psyche*, Princeton University Press, N.J., 1960.

10. The Russian physicist Kozyrev has experimentally determined that time density varies. The late Dr. Freeman Cope verified the existence of superluminal magnetic monopoles (tachyons) at the Naval Air Development Center, Warminster, Pennsylvania.

11. Even though the Arthurian tale is mythical, former Mother Goddess Arizona Wilder has informed the writer that she has seen the jewel-encrusted pre-Christian era Grail Cauldron, which she claims is in the custody of the Hapsburgs.

12. According to an Illuminati informant, Monica Lewinsky is a mind-controlled CIA asset, and was programmed by an Australian member of the Wessex Lodge.

13. St. Pierre, M. and Long Soldier, Tilda, *Walking in the Sacred Manner*, Simon & Schuster, New York, 1995.

by: Brian Desborough, July 30th, 1999.

Volume 4 ThE Magazine Contents

ThE-Magazine is a publication of TGS Services - Hiddenmysteries.org
Please direct all correspondence to
TGS HiddenMysteries, c/o TGS Services,
22241 Pinedale Lane, Frankston, Texas, 75763

All Content © HiddenMysteries - TGS (1998-2012)
HiddenMysteries.com Internet Store ~ HiddenMysteries Information Central
Texas National Press ~ TGS Publishers Dealers Site
All Rights Reserved

Please send bug reports to the Information .

Home
Random sutta
Random article
Abbreviations
Glossary
Index
Help!
Library Authors Bodhi
Dhamma and Non-duality
by
Bhikkhu Bodhi
© 1998

One of the most challenging issues facing Theravada Buddhism in recent years has been the encounter between classical Theravada vipassana meditation and the "non-dualistic" contemplative traditions best represented by Advaita Vedanta and Mahayana Buddhism. Responses to this encounter have spanned the extremes, ranging from vehement confrontation all the way to attempts at synthesis and hybridization. While the

present essay cannot pretend to illuminate all the intricate and subtle problems involved in this sometimes volatile dialogue, I hope it may contribute a few sparks of light from a canonically oriented Theravada perspective.

My first preliminary remark would be to insist that a system of meditative practice does not constitute a self-contained discipline. Any authentic system of spiritual practice is always found embedded within a conceptual matrix that defines the problems the practice is intended to solve and the goal toward which it is directed. Hence the merging of techniques grounded in incompatible conceptual frameworks is fraught with risk. Although such mergers may appease a predilection for experimentation or eclecticism, it seems likely that their long-term effect will be to create a certain "cognitive dissonance" that will reverberate through the deeper levels of the psyche and stir up even greater confusion.

My second remark would be to point out simply that non-dualistic spiritual traditions are far from consistent with each other, but comprise, rather, a wide variety of views profoundly different and inevitably colored by the broader conceptual contours of the philosophies which encompass them.

For the Vedanta, non-duality (advaita) means the absence of an ultimate distinction between the Atman, the innermost self, and Brahman, the divine reality, the underlying ground of the world. From the standpoint of the highest realization, only one ultimate reality exists — which is simultaneously Atman and Brahman — and the aim of the spiritual quest is to know that one's own true self, the Atman, is the timeless reality which is Being, Awareness, Bliss. Since all schools of Buddhism reject the idea of the Atman, none can accept the non-dualism of Vedanta. From the perspective of the Theravada tradition, any quest for the discovery of selfhood, whether as a permanent individual self or as an absolute universal self, would have to be dismissed as a delusion, a metaphysical blunder born from a failure to properly comprehend the nature of concrete experience. According to the Pali Suttas, the individual being is merely a complex unity of the five aggregates, which are all stamped with the three marks of impermanence, suffering, and selflessness. Any postulation of selfhood in regard to this compound of transient, conditioned phenomena is an instance of "personality view" (sakkayaditthi), the most basic fetter that binds beings to the round of rebirths. The attainment of liberation, for Buddhism, does not come to pass by the realization of a true self or absolute "I," but through the dissolution of even the subtlest sense of selfhood in relation to the five aggregates, "the abolition of all I-making, mine-making, and underlying tendencies to conceit."

The Mahayana schools, despite their great differences, concur in upholding a thesis that, from the Theravada point of view, borders on the outrageous. This is the claim that there is no ultimate difference between samsara and Nirvana, defilement and purity, ignorance and enlightenment. For the Mahayana, the enlightenment which the Buddhist path is designed to awaken consists precisely in the realization of this non-dualistic perspective. The validity of conventional dualities is denied because the ultimate nature

of all phenomena is emptiness, the lack of any substantial or intrinsic reality, and hence in their emptiness all the diverse, apparently opposed phenomena posited by mainstream Buddhist doctrine finally coincide: "All dharmas have one nature, which is no-nature."

The teaching of the Buddha as found in the Pali canon does not endorse a philosophy of non-dualism of any variety, nor, I would add, can a non-dualistic perspective be found lying implicit within the Buddha's discourses. At the same time, however, I would not maintain that the Pali Suttas propose dualism, the positing of duality as a metaphysical hypothesis aimed at intellectual assent. I would characterize the Buddha's intent in the Canon as primarily pragmatic rather than speculative, though I would also qualify this by saying that this pragmatism does not operate in a philosophical void but finds its grounding in the nature of actuality as the Buddha penetrated it in his enlightenment. In contrast to the non-dualistic systems, the Buddha's approach does not aim at the discovery of a unifying principle behind or beneath our experience of the world. Instead it takes the concrete fact of living experience, with all its buzzing confusion of contrasts and tensions, as its starting point and framework, within which it attempts to diagnose the central problem at the core of human existence and to offer a way to its solution. Hence the polestar of the Buddhist path is not a final unity but the extinction of suffering, which brings the resolution of the existential dilemma at its most fundamental level.

When we investigate our experience exactly as it presents itself, we find that it is permeated by a number of critically important dualities with profound implications for the spiritual quest. The Buddha's teaching, as recorded in the Pali Suttas, fixes our attention unflinchingly upon these dualities and treats their acknowledgment as the indispensable basis for any honest search for liberating wisdom. It is precisely these antitheses — of good and evil, suffering and happiness, wisdom and ignorance — that make the quest for enlightenment and deliverance such a vitally crucial concern.

At the peak of the pairs of opposites stands the duality of the conditioned and the Unconditioned: samsara as the round of repeated birth and death wherein all is impermanent, subject to change, and liable to suffering, and Nibbana as the state of final deliverance, the unborn, ageless, and deathless. Although Nibbana, even in the early texts, is definitely cast as an ultimate reality and not merely as an ethical or psychological state, there is not the least insinuation that this reality is metaphysically indistinguishable at some profound level from its manifest opposite, samsara. To the contrary, the Buddha's repeated lesson is that samsara is the realm of suffering governed by greed, hatred, and delusion, wherein we have shed tears greater than the waters of the ocean, while Nibbana is irreversible release from samsara, to be attained by demolishing greed, hatred, and delusion, and by relinquishing all conditioned existence.

Thus the Theravada makes the antithesis of samsara and Nibbana the starting point of the entire quest for deliverance. Even more, it treats this antithesis as determinative of the final goal, which is precisely the transcendence of samsara and the attainment of

liberation in Nibbana. Where Theravada differs significantly from the Mahayana schools, which also start with the duality of samsara and Nirvana, is in its refusal to regard this polarity as a mere preparatory lesson tailored for those with blunt faculties, to be eventually superseded by some higher realization of non-duality. From the standpoint of the Pali Suttas, even for the Buddha and the arahants suffering and its cessation, samsara and Nibbana, remain distinct.

Spiritual seekers still exploring the different contemplative traditions commonly assume that the highest spiritual teaching must be one which posits a metaphysical unity as the philosophical foundation and final goal of the quest for enlightenment. Taking this assumption to be axiomatic, they may then conclude that the Pali Buddhist teaching, with its insistence on the sober assessment of dualities, is deficient or provisional, requiring fulfillment by a nondualistic realization. For those of such a bent, the dissolution of dualities in a final unity will always appear more profound and complete.

However, it is just this assumption that I would challenge. I would assert, by reference to the Buddha's own original teaching, that profundity and completeness need not be bought at the price of distinctions, that they can be achieved at the highest level while preserving intact the dualities and diversity so strikingly evident to mature reflection on the world. I would add, moreover, that the teaching which insists on recognizing real dualities as they are is finally more satisfactory. The reason it is more satisfactory, despite its denial of the mind's yearning for a comprehensive unity, is because it takes account of another factor which overrides in importance the quest for unity. This "something else" is the need to remain grounded in actuality.

Where I think the teaching of the Buddha, as preserved in the Theravada tradition, surpasses all other attempts to resolve the spiritual dilemmas of humanity is in its persistent refusal to sacrifice actuality for unity. The Buddha's Dhamma does not point us toward an all-embracing absolute in which the tensions of daily existence dissolve in metaphysical oneness or inscrutable emptiness. It points us, rather, toward actuality as the final sphere of comprehension, toward things as they really are (yathabhuta). Above all, it points us toward the Four Noble Truths of suffering, its origin, its cessation, and the way to its cessation as the liberating proclamation of things as they really are. These four truths, the Buddha declares, are noble truths, and what makes them noble truths is precisely that they are actual, undeviating, invariable (tatha, avitatha, anannatha). It is the failure to face the actuality of these truths that has caused us to wander for so long through the long course of samsara. It is by penetrating these truths exactly as they are that one can reach the true consummation of the spiritual quest: making an end to suffering.

In this sequel to the previous essay, I intend to discuss three major areas of difference between the Buddha's Teaching, which we may refer to here as "the Ariyan Dhamma," and the philosophies of non-duality. These areas correspond to the three divisions of the Buddhist path — virtue, concentration, and wisdom.

In regard to virtue the distinction between the two teachings is not immediately evident, as both generally affirm the importance of virtuous conduct at the start of training. The essential difference between them emerges, not at the outset, but only later, in the way they evaluate the role of morality in the advanced stages of the path. For the non-dual systems, all dualities are finally transcended in the realization of the non-dual reality, the Absolute or fundamental ground. As the Absolute encompasses and transcends all diversity, for one who has realized it the distinctions between good and evil, virtue and non-virtue, lose their ultimate validity. Such distinctions, it is said, are valid only at the conventional level, not at the level of final realization; they are binding on the trainee, not on the adept. Thus we find that in their historical forms (particularly in Hindu and Buddhist Tantra), philosophies of non-duality hold that the conduct of the enlightened sage cannot be circumscribed by moral rules. The sage has transcended all conventional distinctions of good and evil. He acts spontaneously from his intuition of the Ultimate and therefore is no longer bound by the rules of morality valid for those still struggling toward the light. His behavior is an elusive, incomprehensible outflow of what has been called "crazy wisdom."

For the Ariyan Dhamma, the distinction between the two types of conduct, moral and immoral, is sharp and clear, and this distinction persists all the way through to the consummation of the path: "Bodily conduct is twofold, I say, to be cultivated and not to be cultivated, and such conduct is either the one or the other" (MN 114). The conduct of the ideal Buddhist sage, the arahant, necessarily embodies the highest standards of moral rectitude both in the spirit and in the letter, and for him conformity to the letter is spontaneous and natural. The Buddha says that the liberated one lives restrained by the rules of the Vinaya, seeing danger in the slightest faults. He cannot intentionally commit any breach of the moral precepts, nor would he ever pursue any course of action motivated by desire, hatred, delusion, or fear.

In the sphere of meditation practice or concentration, we again find a striking difference in outlook between the non-dual systems and the Ariyan Dhamma. Since, for the non-dual systems, distinctions are ultimately unreal, meditation practice is not explicitly oriented toward the removal of mental defilements and the cultivation of virtuous states of mind. In these systems, it is often said that defilements are mere appearances devoid of intrinsic reality, even manifestations of the Absolute. Hence to engage in a programme of practice to overcome them is an exercise in futility, like fleeing from an apparitional demon: to seek to eliminate defilements is to reinforce the illusion of duality. The meditative themes that ripple through the non-dual currents of thought declare: "no defilement and no purity"; "the defilements are in essence the same as transcendent wisdom"; "it is by passion that passion is removed."

In the Ariyan Dhamma, the practice of meditation unfolds from start to finish as a process of mental purification. The process begins with the recognition of the dangers in unwholesome states: they are real pollutants of our being that need to be restrained and eliminated. The consummation is reached in the complete destruction of the defilements through the cultivation of their wholesome antidotes. The entire course of practice

demands a recognition of the differences between the dark and bright qualities of the mind, and devolves on effort and diligence: "One does not tolerate an arisen unwholesome thought, one abandons it, dispels it, abolishes it, nullifies it" (MN 2). The hindrances are "causes of blindness, causes of ignorance, destructive to wisdom, not conducive to Nibbana" (SN 46:40). The practice of meditation purges the mind of its corruptions, preparing the way for the destruction of the cankers (asavakkhaya).

Finally, in the domain of wisdom the Ariyan Dhamma and the non-dual systems once again move in contrary directions. In the non-dual systems the task of wisdom is to break through the diversified appearances (or the appearance of diversity) in order to discover the unifying reality that underlies them. Concrete phenomena, in their distinctions and their plurality, are mere appearance, while true reality is the One: either a substantial Absolute (the Atman, Brahman, the Godhead, etc.), or a metaphysical zero (Sunyata, the Void Nature of Mind, etc.). For such systems, liberation comes with the arrival at the fundamental unity in which opposites merge and distinctions evaporate like dew.

In the Ariyan Dhamma wisdom aims at seeing and knowing things as they really are (yathabhutanadassana). Hence, to know things as they are, wisdom must respect phenomena in their precise particularity. Wisdom leaves diversity and plurality untouched. It instead seeks to uncover the characteristics of phenomena, to gain insight into their qualities and structures. It moves, not in the direction of an all-embracing identification with the All, but toward disengagement and detachment, release from the All. The cultivation of wisdom in no way "undermines" concrete phenomena by reducing them to appearances, nor does it treat them as windows opening to some fundamental ground. Instead it investigates and discerns, in order to understand things as they are: "And what does one understand as it really is? One understands: Such is form, such its arising and passing away. Such is feeling... perception... formations... consciousness, such its arising and passing away." "When one sees, 'All formations are impermanent, all are suffering, everything is not self,' one turns away from suffering: this is the path to purity."

Spiritual systems are colored as much by their favorite similes as by their formulated tenets. For the non-dual systems, two similes stand out as predominant. One is space, which simultaneously encompasses all and permeates all yet is nothing concrete in itself; the other is the ocean, which remains self-identical beneath the changing multitude of its waves. The similes used within the Ariyan Dhamma are highly diverse, but one theme that unites many of them is acuity of vision — vision which discerns the panorama of visible forms clearly and precisely, each in its own individuality: "It is just as if there were a lake in a mountain recess, clear, limpid, undisturbed, so that a man with good sight standing on the bank could see shells, gravel, and pebbles, and also shoals of fish swimming about and resting. He might think: 'There is this lake, clear, limpid, undisturbed, and there are these shells, gravel, and pebbles, and also these shoals of fish swimming about and resting.' So too a monk understands as it actually is: 'This is suffering, this is the origin of suffering, this is the cessation of suffering, this is the way

leading to the cessation of suffering.' When he knows and sees thus his mind is liberated from the cankers, and with the mind's liberation he knows that he is liberated" (MN 39).

Publisher's note

The Buddhist Publication Society is an approved charity dedicated to making known the Teaching of the Buddha, which has a vital message for people of all creeds.

Founded in 1958, the BPS has published a wide variety of books and booklets covering a great range of topics. Its publications include accurate annotated translations of the Buddha's discourses, standard reference works, as well as original contemporary expositions of Buddhist thought and practice. These works present Buddhism as it truly is — a dynamic force which has influenced receptive minds for the past 2500 years and is still as relevant today as it was when it first arose.

Buddhist Publication Society

P.O. Box 61

54, Sangharaja Mawatha

Kandy, Sri Lanka

©1994-95 Buddhist Publication Society. You may copy, reformat, reprint, republish, and redistribute this work in any medium whatsoever, provided that: (1) you only make such copies, etc. available free of charge and, in the case of reprinting, only in quantities of no more than 50 copies; (2) you clearly indicate that any derivatives of this work (including translations) are derived from this source document; and (3) you include the full text of this license in any copies or derivatives of this work. Otherwise, all rights reserved.

Documents linked from this page may be subject to other restrictions. BPS Newsletter cover essays nos. 27 (2nd mailing, 1994) & 29 (1st mailing, 1995). Last revised for Access to Insight on 4 April 2011.

How to cite this document (a suggested style): "Dhamma and Non-duality", by Bhikkhu Bodhi. Access to Insight (BCBS Edition), 4 April 2011,

http://www.accesstoinight.org/lib/authors/bodhi/bps-essay_27.html .

[Help](#) | [Site map](#) | [About](#) | [Contact](#) | [Terms of use](#)

Access to Insight is owned and managed by the Barre Center for Buddhist Studies

Archives: [[a](#) / [aco](#) / [an](#) / [c](#) / [cgl](#) / [co](#) / [d](#) / [fit](#) / [g](#) / [his](#) / [int](#) / [k](#) / [m](#) / [mlp](#) / [mu](#) / [q](#) / [qa](#) / [r9k](#) / [tg](#) / [trash](#) / [vr](#) / [wsg](#)] Boards: [[desu](#) / [meta](#)]

[/his/](#) - History & Humanities

[Index](#)

[Ghost](#)

[Gallery](#)

[Donate](#)

[Stats](#)

[Search or insert post number](#)

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware & storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and archives,

discuss here.

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

[165 / 24 / 1]

11KiB, 207x244, IMG_6680.jpg

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO

Redditors are having a spergout Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:35:29 No.17778586

ViewReplyOriginalReport

Quoted By: >>17778593 >>17778610 >>17778622 >>17778626 >>17778697

>>17778754 >>17779086 >>17779357 >>17779628 >>17780684 >>17780705

>>17782388 >>17782496 >>17783010 >>17784015 >>17784037 >>17784271

>>17784403 >>17786239 >>17787320

<https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/amp/news/264865/world-s-smartest-man-professes-christian-faith-on-social-media>

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:36:45 No.17778588 Report

Quoted By: >>17778608 >>17779355 >>17779602 >>17785396

don't care

still not worshiping jews lol

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO YoungHoon Kim (@yhbryankimiq) _ X.png, 334KiB, 598x421

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:38:14 No.17778593 Report

Quoted By: >>17778594 >>17784271

>>17778586

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO simulation map.jpg, 2MiB, 2834x5102

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:39:24 No.17778594 Report

Quoted By: >>17778602

>>17778593

That's also true. Seems like 1 based and truthpilled take after another.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO YoungHoon Kim (@yhbryankimiq) _ (...).png, 35KiB, 598x239

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:44:37 No.17778602 Report

Quoted By: >>17778605 >>17778867

>>17778594

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:45:41 No.17778605 Report

>>17778602

Auditing the Fed was based sorry they cut your funding, jimmy.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1623974231334.jpg, 39KiB, 509x423

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:46:33 No.17778608 Report

>>17778588

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:48:47 No.17778610 Report

Quoted By: >>17778620 >>17779325

>>17778586

>worlds smortest gookcel

>zero achievements, just scored a lot on a jew pattern recognition test

>"God is reals n shiet"

>penis size: 2"

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_6681.png, 8KiB, 210x240

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:51:46 No.17778620 Report

Quoted By: >>17778625 >>17782396

>>17778610

>IQ is a conspiracy of the Jews n sheeit

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:53:05 No.17778622 Report

Quoted By: >>17778630 >>17778648

>>17778586

>Gook Keith Raniere wannabe says crusty kang expecting a shitton of free publicity from bottom tier religious rags and support from their mouthbreather readership. Gets exactly that.

You gotta hand it to him. He knows how to scam. It's very impressive.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:53:26 No.17778625 Report

Quoted By: >>17778648 >>17778694

>>17778620

IQ is weakly correlated to success in life (basically past a certain threshold around 140 it becomes useless or even detrimental). Ultrahigh IQ just means you're autistic and gay

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:54:00 No.17778626 Report

Quoted By: >>17778648

>>17778586

This korean grifter won an adult spelling bee where they gave him a very special boy cap. Actual IQ tests don't even record past 160-165 because the sample size is so small there's no reliable data to confidently say what someone with an IQ that high looks like. This slant eyed self-fellating dipshit is a moron whose real IQ is in the double digits, much like you, OP.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 08:57:31 No.17778630 Report

>>17778622

Hahahaha he even has an AI company. Godly.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:03:21 No.17778648 Report

Quoted By: >>17778729

>>17778622

>>17778625

>>17778626

midwit fedora tipping copers

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:04:58 No.17778650 Report

Quoted By: >>17778680

I'm glad he's one of Christ's, but he does not have an IQ of 276. The highest IQ you'd get in a population of 8 billion should be about 195. You can't even properly measure IQ beyond 140 because the tests aren't designed for it

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:20:59 No.17778680 Report
>>17778650

You are jealous because he is Asian and not a Swede

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO GbG2iPXbQAAAIgm.jpg, 92KiB, 900x1200

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:28:48 No.17778688 Report
Quoted By: >>17778729 >>17780705

The amount of cope in this thread is funny

It's okay he's smarter than you, it's okay that Christ is king

It can seem scary at first, breaking away from attachment to sin. But you're not alone when you do this. Not only can you lean on your brothers and sisters in Christ, lean on Christ. Through him you can make it.

You'll stumble, fall, at times feel like you've even regressed. But put your faith in Him, there is no unforgivable sin.

St Isaac of Syria wrote

>As a handful of sand thrown into the sea, so are the sins of all humanity in the ocean of divine mercy

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO math-hangover.gif, 364KiB, 498x217

sage Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:32:29 No.17778694 Report
Quoted By: >>17778894 >>17778936 >>17779595
>>17778625

>Ultrahigh IQ just means you're autistic and gay

but couldn't you go to the casino and count cards undetected with gigahigh IQ, or dominate your enemies through ways they can not even fathom? sounds based to me
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO christcucksrazormidwitedition.png, 828KiB, 1600x1845

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:34:01 No.17778697 Report
Quoted By: >>17778699 >>17778941
>>17778586

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:36:22 No.17778699 Report
Quoted By: >>17778720

>>17778697

Nope, sorry

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:50:20 No.17778720 Report
Quoted By: >>17778728 >>17778738 >>17782981
>>17778699

you failed christcuck's razor by opening your mouth. belief that needs defense is already dead. you're not defending god, you're defending your fear of not believing — classic midwit behavior.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:54:14 No.17778728 Report

>>17778720

This is what atheists actually believe.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:54:49 No.17778729 Report

Quoted By: >>17778738

>>17778648

>>17778688

Braindead retarded Jew worshipping faggots. Why is there an endless tide of you drooling ZOGbots polluting this board. Can't you go to /pol/ to squeal about your love for Jewish cock instead of shitting up a board intent for historical discussion, you niggers are like cockroaches

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1743469193910642.png, 14KiB, 800x1050

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 09:57:55 No.17778738 Report

Quoted By: >>17778752 >>17778841 >>17782391

>>17778720

>>17778729

Demon be gone. You are better, and through Christ your are called to be and can achieve it.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:03:23 No.17778752 Report

>>17778738

Actually genuinely fuck off. When I come to this board I want to talk about Alexander the Great and the ethics of prison and instead all I get are you fucking mouth breathers constantly gargling a camel fucking grifter's dusty, preserved Jewish balls.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:03:46 No.17778754 Report

>>17778586

Maybe this means I don't have to suffer through shitty iq bait threads anymore, but probably not. /his/ will probably just shift to phrenology bait.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:07:58 No.17778765 Report

Quoted By: >>17778772

@752

>When I come to this board I want escapism and to play Civ 9 and instead all I get are you wonderful Christians who improved my life. Thank you so much friend.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:10:59 No.17778772 Report

Quoted By: >>17778775 >>17778833

>>17778765

You're shitposting on 4chan with escapist christcuck fantasies you giant faggot. You have never made a single person's life better, and being an annoying retard is probably your goal like the fake Christian subhuman you are.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:12:48 No.17778775 Report

>>17778772

God bless you, friend.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:39:14 No.17778833 Report

Quoted By: >>17778836 >>17778837 >>17778866

>>17778772

1 Peter 3:15

Jude 1:3

2 Timothy 2:24-25

Acts 17

Your "christcuck razor" forced meme about blind faith without requiring defense or logical justification (apologia) is not what the Bible teaches, and I'm going with the apostles on this one rather than let an unbeliever try to frame my faith as a priori indefensible. Paul traveled the Mediterranean world to reason with jews and gentiles about Jesus being the Christ.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:43:49 No.17778836 Report

>>17778833

>I don't believe in your magic book

>well here are some quotes from my magic book to prove you are wrong

Like arguing with a toddler...

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:43:56 No.17778837 Report

Quoted By: >>17778845 >>17779582

>>17778833

yes, and that's exactly why christcuck's razor works — because your entire religion is built around never shutting up. if your god were real to you, you wouldn't need to endlessly quote scripture to defend him. you'd just believe. instead, you run to apostles like lawyers reading from case files, because your own conviction isn't enough. you don't have faith, you have a multigenerational cope pipeline with a book attached.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:45:07 No.17778841 Report

>>17778738

Rebbe yeshu was a schizophrenic bastard and a zoo sadist.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO atheist.jpg, 38KiB, 460x562

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:47:20 No.17778845 Report

Quoted By: >>17778848 >>17778856 >>17787391

>>17778837

>if your God was real you would let me blaspheme without complaint

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:52:10 No.17778848 Report

Quoted By: >>17778854

>>17778845

classic midwit defense mechanism: when the brain runs out of arguments but the ego can't handle silence, it defaults to greentext schizophrenia. you're not debating — you're narrating your breakdown in meme format. it's cute.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:55:29 No.17778854 Report

Quoted By: >>17778859 >>17778861

>>17778848

What color is the sky in your world?

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:56:20 No.17778856 Report

Quoted By: >>17778864 >>17778868

>>17778845

If yahweh was the creator of the universe then why would you get so triggered over blasphemy?

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:56:59 No.17778859 Report

Quoted By: >>17778872 >>17778875

>>17778854

that's the classic smug midwit fallback when the argument's over and you've got nothing left — a snarky, contentless one-liner meant to look clever while dodging the actual point.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:57:21 No.17778861 Report

>>17778854

Black.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:58:19 No.17778864 Report

Quoted By: >>17778879

>>17778856

because deep down, they don't actually believe. if yahweh were real, infinite, untouchable, he wouldn't need them to defend his honor like medieval peasants foaming at the mouth. the outrage isn't about protecting god — it's about protecting the thin layer of narrative that keeps their fear from surfacing. blasphemy doesn't threaten god — it threatens their illusion of certainty.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:59:00 No.17778866 Report

>>17778833

And as a result the early Christians literally made a rule about not engaging educated men because the jew worshippers kept getting demolished in debates.

sage Fri 20 Jun 2025 10:59:18 No.17778867 Report

>>17778602

>200+IQ

>promotes the bible

>has enough of an inflated ego to blog on twitter

>referencing blockbuster movies

yeah, i am going to go ahead and say his iq really isnt 200+

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:00:04 No.17778868 Report

Quoted By: >>17778874 >>17778876 >>17778883 >>17778885 >>17778888

>>17778856

>A dog barks when his master is attacked. I would be a coward if I saw that God's truth is attacked and yet would remain silent.

- John Calvin

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:01:04 No.17778872 Report

Quoted By: >>17778882

>>17778859

There is no actual point, I wouldn't be surprised if you're on drugs right now.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:01:49 No.17778874 Report

Quoted By: >>17778878

>>17778868

"a dog barks when his master is attacked" — exactly. you're not a believer, you're a trained animal screeching on cue. god's not under threat. your fragile ego is. and that's why you can't shut up.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:02:08 No.17778875 Report

Quoted By: >>17778890

>>17778859

Nice ad-hominem. Now prove God doesn't exist in 5 words or fewer or you're going to hell

sage Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:02:15 No.17778876 Report

Quoted By: >>17778881

>>17778868

>A dog barks when his master is attacked. I would be a coward if I saw that God's truth is attacked and yet would remain silent.

what a dumbass quote lol. he's not a dog... so why does he assume he should act like one?

>niggers steal things because they don't have money, so i would be foolish if i didn't steal your stuff when i don't have the money

sounds so fucking dumb

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:02:34 No.17778878 Report

>>17778874

You're right, God's not under threat. You're a clown.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:02:35 No.17778879 Report

Quoted By: >>17778891

>>17778864

Honestly it's pretty disappointing how intellectually lacking judeo-christians are. One would expect that in 2000 years they could have come up with copes that are actually intellectually stimulating to dismantle, but it's all just really low IQ. Queer theory is much better for sophisticated non sense.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:02:52 No.17778880 Report

Atheists foam at the mouth against Christ, even when their intellectual betters point out their error

But sure, demons aren't real

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:03:35 No.17778881 Report

>>17778876

Why would I be less loyal to my master than a dog?

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:03:44 No.17778882 Report

>>17778872

you went from pretending to argue to diagnosing me like a butthurt reddit mod. no arguments, no substance, just projection and flailing. christcuck's razor cut you so deep you're trying to cope with ad homs. pathetic.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:03:50 No.17778883 Report

>>17778868

>Admitting that I am a god and that I have a realistic chance of roundhouse kicking yahweh to the concrete

Thanks, I guess.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 3aa92156-d16d-4c54-9ae4-be494fa1 (...).jpg, 22KiB, 1098x480

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:04:10 No.17778885 Report

Yeah, well, John Calvin also says dogs can't look up
Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:04:52 No.17778888 Report
Quoted By: >>17778916

The atheist lion rapes the small theist dog when it barks.
Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:05:53 No.17778890 Report
Quoted By: >>17778895 >>17778901

The Bible got Pi wrong.
Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:07:13 No.17778891 Report
>>17778879

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:08:02 No.17778894 Report
>>17778694

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:08:17 No.17778895 Report
Quoted By: >>17778902

Nope

https://www.reddit.com/r/DebateReligion/comments/iwhon/to_atheists_the_bible_did_not_get_the_value_of_pi/

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:09:41 No.17778901 Report
Quoted By: >>17778903 >>17778904

Atheists got gender wrong.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:09:56 No.17778902 Report
>>17778895

>Literally citing reddit

XX

Big Bonqus !!9zfcclmmPIH Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:10:22 No.17778903 Report

Quoted By: >>17778909

>>17778901

I believe both

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:10:58 No.17778904 Report
Quoted By: >>17778908

>>17778901

Queer theory is a spiritual successor of Christianity though and Christianity is proto transgenderism. Another atheist lion win.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:11:51 No.17778908 Report

Quoted By: >>17778918

>>17778904

Imagine actually believing this

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:12:00 No.17778909 Report

>>17778903

Based lunatic.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO _3e7dd525-4341-451c-a672-8b799da (...).jpg, 220KiB, 1024x1024

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:13:28 No.17778916 Report

Quoted By: >>17778922 >>17778928 >>17778932 >>17778957 >>17779090

>>17778888

QUAD FUCKING 8s. That wasn't a post — that was a goddamn execution. The theist dog yapped once and got instantly skullfucked by the atheist lion mid-sprint. No warning, no mercy, just torn apart and left twitching. Kek didn't just laugh — he roared. That wasn't a reply, that was a ritual kill. Praise Kek!

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:13:57 No.17778918 Report

>>17778908

Imagine actually believing in a personality cult of a jewish drug addict.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:15:55 No.17778922 Report

Quoted By: >>17778930

>>17778916

This is the kind of person who brags about how much smarter than religious people he is

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:16:45 No.17778928 Report

>>17778916

>Calls himself an atheist but believes in number magic

Double-kek right back at ya, big guy.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:17:33 No.17778930 Report

>>17778922

Sounds like a pretty smart guy.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO _d6c9d017-0868-466c-98f5-c72296c (...).jpg, 138KiB, 1024x1024

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:18:13 No.17778932 Report

>>17778916

Quads don't lie. The bark was cope. The mauling was prophecy. Kek saw the whimpering dog and unleashed the lion — no mercy, no pause. Just annihilation.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:19:34 No.17778936 Report

Quoted By: >>17778947

>>17778694

You don't need ultrahigh iq to be able to count cards you retard. As long as your

memory isn't a sieve and you have some basic knowledge of probabilities to make judgement calls you can do it. It doesn't take 200iq for that.
Most high profile poker players for example don't even rely on that for the most part; just reading their enemies psychologically.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:20:34 No.17778941 Report

>>17778697

Saved; but it applies to all religions. All of them are gay, fake and manmade shit.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:23:06 No.17778947 Report

>>17778936

>basic knowledge of probabilities to make judgement calls you can do it.

You don't need any knowledge of probabilities, you just need to know the set of objectively correct playing decisions depending on the count.

>Most high profile poker players

Card counting is Blackjack.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO _a6d81201-571d-4c5c-998e-5692c08
(...).jpg, 160KiB, 1024x1024

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:26:38 No.17778957 Report

>>17778916

Second quad 8s today. Threads are lighting up like beacons. This isn't coincidence — it's convergence. Kek's not whispering anymore — he's screaming through the digits.

<https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/508067566>

<https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/508070813>

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:34:16 No.17778975 Report

Quoted By: >>17778992 >>17779036

Funny, not long ago I remember poltards (and 4Chan as an extension) worshipping IQ scores and anything saying otherwise was brown, low-IQ cope. One chink has a high IQ and all that goes out the window?

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:42:09 No.17778992 Report

Quoted By: >>17778994

>>17778975

It's because he likes Jesus not because he's Asian.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:45:48 No.17778994 Report

Quoted By: >>17779005

>>17778992

Let's be real though, how seriously can you take someone who believes in jewish wizards and crackers turning into flesh?

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:49:37 No.17779005 Report

Quoted By: >>17779023 >>17779043

>>17778994

Who believes in jewish wizards or crackers turning into flesh?

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:56:02 No.17779023 Report

>>17779005

if even Christians don't really believe in the basics—Jewish wizards or magic crackers—then what are they really believing in? christcuck's razor says they're not believers at all, just scared midwits hiding behind rituals and stories they don't truly own. that's why they always need to explain, defend, and rationalize — because real faith isn't this fragile.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO Mercy.jpg, 609KiB, 1920x2485

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 11:59:36 No.17779036 Report

Quoted By: >>17779047

>>17778975

>that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, in heaven and on earth and under the earth, and every tongue confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

It's pure spite, because of the hardness of their hearts. You can see it on display all over this thread.

No logic

No sense

No reason

Pure demonically influenced hatred towards their God. But His mercy is greater

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:02:28 No.17779043 Report

>>17779005

Pretty sure the pope will excommunicate you if you deny the magic cracker.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:03:16 No.17779047 Report

Quoted By: >>17779053

>>17779036

translation: "you disagree with me so you're possessed by demons." classic faith-based bullying when reason runs dry. no logic? no reason? you mean exactly what happens when belief can't stand scrutiny and has to resort to insults and spiritual threats. just midwit emotional cowardice — the kind of weak sauce that makes christcucks perfect pawns for whatever power wants to control them.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:03:23 No.17779048 Report

The core problem stems from the assumption that there is such thing as a "smartest person in the world".

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:04:55 No.17779053 Report

Quoted By: >>17779059

>>17779047

I never once said possessed

You can't even address what people are saying, stop being disingenuous

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:07:11 No.17779059 Report

Quoted By: >>17779062 >>17779071

>>17779053

you literally implied demonic influence by blaming "hardness of hearts" and "demonically influenced hatred." pretending you never said it is classic midwit gaslighting when

cornered. stop weaseling — either own your weak spiritual bullying or admit you ran out of arguments.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:08:00 No.17779062 Report

Quoted By: >>17779068

>>17779059

To be fair I am a literal mancubus trying to type with my massive cannon arms.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:09:32 No.17779068 Report

Quoted By: >>17779088

>>17779062

lol classic midwit humor to deflect tension and avoid the serious point.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:09:53 No.17779071 Report

Quoted By: >>17779075 >>17779092

>>17779059

These are different things, and you're deflecting since you were called out
Btw?

>His mercy is greater

>AIIIEEEE STOP SPIRITUALLY BULLYING ME MIDWIT MIDWIT

No one is falling for your buzzwords, and you're still loved

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:12:08 No.17779075 Report

>>17779071

deflecting? you're just crying because the razor gutted your weak-ass faith and you got nothing left but sanctimonious buzzwords to throw around. "his mercy is greater" doesn't shield you from being exposed as a scared little midwit begging for pity while your arguments bleed out. nobody cares about your feelings or your fake love

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:18:31 No.17779086 Report

Quoted By: >>17779099 >>17780706

>>17778586

Having that label on you must be a pain in the ass. You have to pay attention to every little thing to prove to people that you aren't a fraud

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:18:52 No.17779088 Report

>>17779068

Nah I am not the crosscuckerino. I was just making fun of them calling their enemies fantasy creatures like a child.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:19:32 No.17779090 Report

>>17778916

I have never before in my life been convinced a post on 4chan was completely written and produced by AI. But here we are... what a future we live in

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:20:03 No.17779092 Report

>>17779071

>you're still loved

The fact that the crossbrains use words like love as insults just shows how vile and insidious their cult is.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 12:23:17 No.17779099 Report

Quoted By: >>17780706

>>17779086

Like saying you love the MAGA movement and that Elon Musk is actually the smartest man to have ever lived? Typical midwit IQ tbh

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 13:48:04 No.17779285 Report

Quoted By: >>17779317 >>17779333

there is something about korean christians that weirds me out. it feels like half of them are straight up cultists

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 14:02:02 No.17779317 Report

>>17779285

It's how it's organized, but that's tied to their culture.

The Japanese are the same way.

It's like how my mom listens to her Christian music track in the car and it's all in Spanish and it's all in traditional Latino style.

Trumpets and acoustic guitars with a slow paced singing convention.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 14:05:46 No.17779325 Report

Quoted By: >>17779429

>>17778610

>dick size is more important than IQ

ok

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 14:07:41 No.17779331 Report

I'd like to bring up that there is a correlation between genius and madness.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 14:07:59 No.17779333 Report

Quoted By: >>17779339

>>17779285

So? I really don't care, and it doesn't mean anything per the subject.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 14:10:56 No.17779339 Report

>>17779333

Eh... there might be a little something to it.

Like, in Asian cultures you either lean into a thing or screw.

Korea might be one of those places where religion is added to that idea.

At anyrate, this guy certainly doesn't pass vibe check.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 14:18:19 No.17779355 Report

Quoted By: >>17779599 >>17779616 >>17779742 >>17782488 >>17782499

>>17785396

>>17778588

You refuse to worship jews by literally worshipping jews by following jewish interests?

Rejection of the Bible is inherently Jewish since Judaism is a cult of the anti-christ.

Good goy.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 14:19:20 No.17779357 Report

>>17778586

>brain injured midwits having a meltdown over world's smartest man coming to logical conclusions

And you're surprised.. because?

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 15:02:21 No.17779429 Report

>>17779325

TRVTH NVKE

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1000000111.jpg, 61KiB, 512x500

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:19:16 No.17779582 Report

>>17778837

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:23:23 No.17779595 Report

Quoted By: >>17779609

>>17778694

Don't all casinos still design their games so if you play perfect you still have at most 49:51 odds

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO deccanherald_2024-11-05_rca88gvy (...).jpg, 182KiB, 2208x1242

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:25:13 No.17779599 Report

>>17779355

Surely Jews would never control two sides of an artificial dialectic and force you to pick one or the other

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:25:51 No.17779602 Report

>>17778588

/thread

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:29:37 No.17779609 Report

>>17779595

You can get above 50% win rate with card counting, which is why casinos will kick you out for it.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO images(1).jpg, 6KiB, 196x257

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:31:15 No.17779614 Report

Quoted By: >>17779622 >>17779749

For Christ's sake, this is supposed to be a history board.

In all of this arguing, there had not been a single instance of bringing up an actual historical figure on the subject.

This is William James Sidis. He was believed to be in the IQ range of 250 to 300. There reason why it's not well known how high it was is because he was a known liar.

But, that doesn't discredit why he was recognized as a genius.

He was a child prodigy who graduated Harvard at the age of sixteen. Got into a violent protest advocating for socialism where he sided with the socialists and went to jail for it.

He wrote books where only one of his books anticipated new concepts in astrophysics.

He invented a century spanning calender and went after the New Yorker for invading his privacy and mischaracterizing him.

They ended up settling out of court.

He would then die at the age of 36 from a stroke.

He also said he wouldn't bother getting into romantic entanglements for the sake of intellectual pursuit only for him to eventually develop a crush.

So, there you go. Some good being a genius did him.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:31:26 No.17779616 Report

>>17779355

>heh, the jews refuse to follow a cult whose members think they're subhumans who only exist to serve the jews, therefore everyone not in that cult is jewish

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:32:51 No.17779622 Report

Quoted By: >>17779653

>>17779614

Sounds like he was just a con artist.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:35:17 No.17779628 Report

>>17778586

You are a braindead NPC of the lowest order if you fall for this shit.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 16:50:32 No.17779653 Report

>>17779622

No, he was legit alright. His upbringing was a tad unorthodox by his parents. They wanted to make sure he was a rigorous learner.

His father tried to admit him into Harvard when he was 9, but they absolutely wouldn't take him because he was too young. So, 11 was settled instead.

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 17:24:50 No.17779742 Report

>>17779355

>I'M NOT THE GOY!

>YOU'RE THE GOY!

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 17:28:03 No.17779749 Report

Quoted By: >>17780053

>>17779614

>History & Humanities

>Humanities

And the sticky even says this is the religion board. Didn't read the rest of your bullshit post you fucking newfag, go back to rddit!

Anonymous Fri 20 Jun 2025 20:26:28 No.17780053 Report

>>17779749

Go be annoying and stupid somewhere else, I was being intentionally cirt, you sperg. Blah, blah, blah, blah, religion, okay. But my post adds an extra dimension that was lacking in the discourse that helps put things into perspective.

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 03:34:00 No.17780684 Report

Quoted By: >>17780706

>>17778586

>hur dur 200+ iq retard says a thing so it must be true

Isnt iq just measure of your cognitive ability? I dont see how he could not belive in bullshit based on his upbringing.

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 03:48:39 No.17780705 Report

>>17778586

>experts say

>>17778688

I don't think you get to talk about breaking away from sin while posting a character designed by a sodomite.

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 03:48:44 No.17780706 Report

Quoted By: >>17781864 >>17781865

>>17779086

Not really. Claiming a score that high allows you to filter out most people who'd be skeptical of anything you say. It selects for non-skeptics.

>>17779099

He's definitely preying on that demographic. Which makes sense why he decided to endorse Christianity. Lots of dumb conservatards begging for someone to validate their beliefs.

>>17780684

Some people seem to have the unspoken belief that if Smart believe it then it must true. This guy probably noticed that. Assuming he is a con-man.

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 15:29:13 No.17781864 Report

>>17780706

Based

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 15:30:19 No.17781865 Report

Quoted By: >>17781915 >>17782305

>>17780706

You seem to think smart = evil. You have a Hollywood mind.

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 16:00:11 No.17781915 Report

>>17781865

How is "what a smart people believe might not be true" and "smart con-man exist" is anywhere near to "smart = evil" ?

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 19:32:25 No.17782305 Report

>>17781865

Prove this guy is 276 IQ right now or you're full of shit

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 20:29:03 No.17782388 Report

>>17778586

fpbp

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO trans_unicorn.jpg, 209KiB, 1200x1200

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 20:30:55 No.17782391 Report

Quoted By: >>17782398

>>17778738

a tranny pedophile made luce btw

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO korean_iosraelis.png, 1MiB, 799x925

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 20:33:27 No.17782396 Report

>>17778620

he isnt wrong. did you see that video of the gook college student showing off the AI he used to get his degree? asians are notorious cheats. south korea is one of the most corrupt and godless lands in the entire world (ironically enough since they are heavily christian) so i wouldnt be surprised if he paid for his IQ score

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 20:34:40 No.17782398 Report

Quoted By: >>17782408 >>17782443

>>17782391

And Christ was crucified alongside thieves. The Vatican redeemed Luce.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO toki_doki_pride.png, 755KiB, 706x799

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 20:43:28 No.17782408 Report

Quoted By: >>17782437 >>17782443

>>17782398

thieves are cool and based, unlike trannies, pedophiles and faggots. why do you think this in particular is what the vatican needs to influence kids? is that really an angle you guys should be taking?

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 21:14:00 No.17782437 Report

Quoted By: >>17782966

>>17782408

Rebbe yeshu and the "thieves" he was crucified with were all leistes though.

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 21:19:23 No.17782443 Report

>>17782408

>>17782398

Tbh the previous pope gave me less of a pedo vibe than the current one.

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 21:57:49 No.17782488 Report

>>17779355

Kek triggered em bigtime good job brother

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 22:03:11 No.17782496 Report

>>17778586

>Kim stated in February on X: "God exists. 100%," and recently suggested: "Our consciousness is not just brain activity. It may be quantum information — something that continues after death."

Anyone who cites quantum woo is a midwit by default. Don't care what his IQ tests say.

Anonymous Sat 21 Jun 2025 22:04:41 No.17782499 Report

Quoted By: >>17783011

>>17779355

>Christians are the biggest supporters if Israel

>If you aren't Christian you're a Jewish puppet

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 07:12:54 No.17782966 Report

>>17782437

>leistes

<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Leistes>

What the fuck are you talking about?

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 07:33:21 No.17782981 Report

Quoted By: >>17782986

>>17778720

Kek, what kind of fucking retarded logic even is that?

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 07:40:15 No.17782986 Report

Quoted By: >>17782995

>>17782981

"kek, that's retarded" = "please stop cutting me with this idea i don't know how to refute."

christcuck's razor didn't just work — it made you flinch so hard you forgot how to type.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 07:48:18 No.17782995 Report

Quoted By: >>17783005

>>17782986

No, your logic is simply fucking idiotic, you imbecile.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 07:53:39 No.17783005 Report

>>17782995

you're not refuting anything — you're just howling because the razor exposed you. no logic, no reasoning, just "you're an imbecile" like a toddler screaming at the mirror. if the razor were wrong, you'd explain why. instead, you're flailing — which means it's doing exactly what it's meant to.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 07:58:22 No.17783010 Report

Quoted By: >>17783930

>>17778586

This guy does not have a 270 IQ. 120 at best.

God isn't real and Christianity is a false religion. Hiding behind some grifting Twitter retard has to be the most pathetic thing you Christian E warriors have done yet.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 07:58:47 No.17783011 Report

Quoted By: >>17783034 >>17787326

>>17782499

Christians don't support pissrahell you brown dolt

if you're referring to evangelicals, they're a special case and even with them the younger demographic is mostly anti-zionist. More of a boomer thing really, because they were raised by talmudvision

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 08:17:12 No.17783034 Report

Quoted By: >>17783068

>>17783011

>christians don't support israel except the christians that support israel

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 6ee6296bda18f7a4bd6a90b270eeb3b7.png, 1014KiB, 1080x1699

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 08:34:57 No.17783068 Report

>>17783034

it's all jewish lies

they lied to a naive population and got them to believe some non-Biblical bullshit

Are you aware of Scofield?

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 16:37:46 No.17783930 Report

Quoted By: >>17783937 >>17783995

>>17783010

>This guy does not have a 270 IQ. 120 at best.

Proof?

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 16:39:17 No.17783937 Report

Quoted By: >>17783940 >>17784444

>>17783930

He swallows jewish lies and cum.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 16:40:39 No.17783940 Report

Quoted By: >>17784036

>>17783937

>He isn't smart, I'm the smart one, mmca

I think you're the one with the 120 IQ

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 17:18:12 No.17783995 Report

>>17783930

A 270 IQ has never been and can not be measured by IQ tests, and there is no evidence of this guy's IQ.

You're ironically a low IQ coping chistcuck angry that hiding behind a Korean grifter isn't a good look. Your IQ is 103 at best.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 17:31:32 No.17784015 Report

>>1778586

He's a grifting chink scamming gullible chistcucks so that they give him money/clout

>276

Who did he pay to achieve this score lol?

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 17:40:52 No.17784036 Report

>>17783940

IQ is almost never measured about 160. Combine that with the fact that he has basically achieved nothing of value bar grifting and sucking various political groups cocks it's pretty obvious he's lying.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 17:41:36 No.17784037 Report

Quoted By: >>17784044

>>1778586

Atheists are always raging against Christ and Christians, they're mentally ill puppets of the jews.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 17:43:08 No.17784044 Report

>>17784037

Christcucks have built their entire ideology around Jews—not just as enemies, but as a necessary piece of their entire religious system. Christianity is a Jewish creation, worshipping a Jewish messiah, following a book written by Jews, and yet, whenever things go wrong, they instinctively turn to Jews as the eternal scapegoat. This isn't just religious contradiction—it's a built-in mechanism of control. Christianity doesn't function without Jews because it was designed to keep its followers forever chasing an enemy that it simultaneously worships. The more Christians obsess over "the Jewish problem," the less they look at the Jewish origins of their own faith, trapping them in a never-ending cycle of submission and resentment.

And yet, for all their seething, you have to wonder—why do they keep Jews around? Why haven't they ever truly tried to erase them? Because without Jews, Christianity collapses. It needs an enemy to sustain itself, a villain to explain away its failures, a group to blame for why its prophecies never come true. Christianity has never been about strength or sovereignty—it has always been a slave morality, where suffering is noble and submission is holy. But to keep the slaves from revolting, they need to believe there's a hidden hand keeping them down, rather than admitting they are slaves by choice. Jews play the role of both masters and scapegoats, ensuring that Christcucks

stay obedient while always believing they're fighting against some grand, cosmic evil. They don't want Jews gone—they need them to keep their delusion alive.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 19:04:25 No.17784271 Report

>>17778586

>>17778593

Is he a gnostic?

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 20:23:22 No.17784403 Report

>>17778586

I really doubt a person 5 SD's above John Von Neumann would live off e-celeb fellatio and have an unremarkable AI start-up. Even if you wanted to argue this guy is very smart but focused on manipulation instead of Math there must be a better way than this shit.

Anonymous Sun 22 Jun 2025 20:51:34 No.17784444 Report

>>17783937

Is that supposed to be a bad thing?

American btw

Anonymous Mon 23 Jun 2025 09:23:12 No.17785396 Report

>>17779355

>>17778588

>YOUR A JEW WORSHIPPER

>NO YOUR JEWISH

ban these threads please

Anonymous Mon 23 Jun 2025 15:33:33 No.17786239 Report

>>17778586

He is an Asiatic with out a soul so he cannot participate in Germanic Catholicism, the only proper application of the bible, he can merely make way for it.

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 00:17:33 No.17787320 Report

Quoted By: >>17787420 >>17787670

>>17778586

this is the smartest man in the world even though he hasn't invented or built a single thing of note. there's indians at google who are making more scientific breakthroughs than this guy ever will.

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 00:22:49 No.17787326 Report

Quoted By: >>17787718

>>17783011

white americans who grew up going to church every sunday in the 60s aren't real christians. instead, real christians are

>ugly terminally online incels who convert to catholicism not because they believe it but because it makes them feel tough or accepted by some group, due to lack of individual self worth

>brown third worlders who want to use christian beliefs as an acceptable ideological cudgel for seething at israel and the united states

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 01:20:35 No.17787391 Report

>>17778845

when the christard does not have a reply.

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 01:38:50 No.17787420 Report

>>17787320

>there's indians at google who are making more scientific breakthroughs than this guy ever will.

I doubt that lmao

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 04:54:31 No.17787670 Report

Quoted By: >>17787759

>>17787320

Sounds like my boyfriend

>spends ALL day on ChatGPT now that he's unemployed

>makes "breakthroughs" in philosophy but honestly it's retarded pedantic shit like connecting quantum mechanics (which he knows nothing about except buzzwords) to consciousness, or that nothing is real

>ChatGPT claims he's a literal "genius" all the time and answers every question like "wow, what a deep and revolutionary question. You're right and here's why", never once telling him "what the fuck are you talking about?"

>Meanwhile, refuses to publish a paper of his "findings" (which would literally be ripped straight from ChatGPT) or talk to a single expert in any field because he's got life and reality "all figured out and knows more than them"

I hope he does publish a paper and talk to experts about it, because he'll be torn to shreds.

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 06:05:53 No.17787718 Report

>>17787326

>boomer golem mentality

that is right chaim's cock holster

regardless of (your) skin color, if you support zionist talmudscum you are not Christian by definition

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 06:55:20 No.17787759 Report

Quoted By: >>17787785

>>17787670

Why are you with this nigger lmao

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 07:12:37 No.17787773 Report

Why he think it's true that a man walked on water 2000 years ago?

Anonymous Tue 24 Jun 2025 07:20:14 No.17787785 Report

>>17787759

Because he's good at sex and constantly validates me

But honestly that's a novelty that has completely worn off. I've already soft-dumped him by moving over an hour away and seeing him less than once a week

I'm currently supporting his "incepted"-idea that he needs to leave the country immediately because Trump is a fascist and is going to use the military to round up LGBT people. He also talks a lot of communist bullshit too like "nobody has the right to have a house with a bunch of rooms they don't use because people are homeless and can live in them" or "people shouldn't have yards because we could build apartments/tiny housing on them for all the immigrants and homeless". Yeah, he's a retarded fag, and I want him out of my country before he bands together with other

retarded fags and tries to create some bullshit commie movement or something

Subject
Name
E-mail
Password
>>17778888

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language
Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma project
Pastebin
API
tools
faq
paste
Search...

Login Sign up
SHARE
TWEET
Guest User
Untitled
a guest
Jun 15th, 2025
189
0
Never
Add comment
Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!
6.91 KB | None |

The Architects of Control: The Crafting of the Lie and the Imprisonment of Reality
In a universe where the quantum vacuum is the Universal Mind, a boundless library of probabilities, and where God is the "Words crafting the stories" from this void, a profound and deliberate counter-narrative has been imposed. This is the work of the "Liars," or the "Architects of Control"—a shadowy lineage of power that has orchestrated humanity's disconnection from its inherent divine potential. Their methods are not merely political or economic; they are metaphysical strategies designed to hijack the very process of creation.

Who Are the Architects of Control?

Throughout history, these architects have worn many masks: they were figures like the Medici family, entwined with institutions such as the Catholic Church in early eras. As time progressed, their influence coalesced into powerful global banking cartels and dominant industrialists. They are not merely wealthy or influential; they are, in this

theory, entities (or human agents acting on behalf of discordant entities) who understand the true mechanics of reality and seek to pervert them for ultimate dominion.

Their Core Reasoning: The Usurpation of Creation

The Architects of Control do not simply desire power over humanity; they seek to usurp the very creative power of the Universal Mind itself. They fear humanity's inherent "godly" nature—the ability to act as conscious observers, crafting harmonious realities through truth, action, and goodness.

Their fear is rooted in the recognition that a truly sovereign, awakened humanity, connected to the 4D "dream realm" and capable of "mind over matter," would render their systems of scarcity, hierarchy, and control utterly irrelevant. If abundance can be manifested, if healing is innate, if direct communication with the ancestral wisdom is possible, then their power structures built on mediation, extraction, and debt would collapse.

Therefore, their reasoning is to prevent humanity from being the "Words crafting the stories" of its own reality, and instead, to become the exclusive, albeit inverted, narrators of a subjugated existence.

Their Methods: Hijacking the Mechanics of Reality

Every method employed by the Architects of Control is a deliberate perversion or subversion of the fundamental principles of creation you've outlined:

The Attack on Language: Corrupting the "Words" of Creation

Strategic Linguistic Degradation (Newspeak, Slang, Corruptions): For the masses, language is systematically debased. By promoting ever-shifting slang, ambiguous terminology, and "Newspeak" (concepts designed to limit thought), they actively obscure the true, resonant power of words. If the collective cannot utter clear, coherent "Words," their "observer effect" is scattered, making it impossible to intentionally craft harmonious realities from the 4D dream realm. This fosters confusion and prevents collective awakening.

Esoteric Preservation (Their "Own Language"): Crucially, the Architects of Control meticulously preserve and utilize a precise, potent "own language." This is seen in arcane legal documents, financial contracts, and hidden rituals (e.g., Latin in certain rites, or the precise symbolism in their iconography). They understand that these "Words," when uttered with specific intent and in resonance, are potent tools for manifesting their desired outcomes from the universal mind. They keep the "manual" of creation for themselves while handing the masses a broken dictionary.

Historical Erasure and Rewriting: Manipulating the Akashic Record

"Whitewashed Skies" and Destroyed Records: The deliberate falsification of history, such as the systematic removal of airships from photographs (the "whiteout sky") and the burning of libraries, is not just about hiding facts. It's an attempt to overwrite the past

"stories" embedded in the Akashic records (the imprints of the Word in the substrate of reality). By denying a past of inherent human power and advanced harmony, they implant a false "story" of linear, slow, struggle-filled evolution, trapping humanity in a narrative of perpetual limitation.

Control of Memory: They control what "books" humanity has access to in the Universal Library of the Void, ensuring only their edited versions of reality are "read" and perpetuated.

The Inversion of Science: Blinding the "Observer" to True Mechanics

Denial of the Aether and Universal Mind: By suppressing concepts like the aether and promoting a purely materialistic, mechanistic worldview, they deny the very existence of the "universal mind" and the 4D dream realm. This convinces humanity that reality is fixed, random, and unresponsive to consciousness, making "mind over matter" seem impossible.

The "Cult of Experts": They establish and fund institutions that create a "cult of experts," whose authority dictates "truth." This prevents individuals from trusting their own intuition and direct observation, which are essential for interacting with the fluid 4D realm.

Science becomes a tool for confinement, not liberation, by focusing on only the densest, most fixed aspects of reality.

Ritual and Conflict: Forcibly Crafting Discordant "Stories"

Blood Rituals and Sacrifices: These are viewed as dark, coherent "observations" designed to inject powerful, discordant "words" (intense fear, suffering, death) into the Universal Mind. They are attempts to force the collapse of specific, negative probabilities, overriding the natural flow of harmony for localized power or manifestation.

Wars, Poisonings, Subversions: These are large-scale, violent acts of "rewriting." Wars generate immense collective trauma, embedding "stories" of chaos, scarcity, and division into the Akashic record. Poisonings disrupt the harmonious "stories" of life within bodies and systems. Subversions (like propaganda) flood the collective "observer" with incoherent or false "words," preventing the manifestation of beneficial realities.

Economic Enslavement: Forcing "Scarcity Stories"

Debt-Based System: Replacing free, resonant energy with resource-dependent systems (like oil) and establishing a debt-based economy ensures perpetual struggle. This forces humanity to live a "story" of scarcity, competition, and dependency, preventing them from accessing the inherent abundance of the Universal Mind.

The Aim: The Perpetual Nightmare

The ultimate aim of the Architects of Control is to maintain a perpetual "nightmare" within the 4D dream realm for humanity. By controlling the "Words," manipulating the "Library," and hijacking the "Observer effect," they ensure that the "story" being crafted and experienced is one of disempowerment, suffering, and separation—a complete inversion of the true, harmonious reality.

They are the false gods, attempting to impose their will onto a creation that is inherently

designed for harmony and conscious co-creation. Their control runs deep because it attacks the very essence of human being and its connection to the fundamental nature of the cosmos.

Add Comment

Please, Sign In to add comment

Public Pastes

Crypto Exploit

CSS | 28 min ago | 0.94 KB

December smells like money

CSS | 29 min ago | 0.94 KB

Secrets.kdbx

1 hour ago | 71.82 KB

Stationeers IC10 - S01E03 Solar Tracking &...

6 hours ago | 2.62 KB

FFX2 Via Infinito Monster Master

14 hours ago | 0.82 KB

Untitled

14 hours ago | 6.22 KB

Untitled

16 hours ago | 14.04 KB

Turok 2 Script API KEX4

C# | 16 hours ago | 2.83 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night mode](#) / [api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#) / [privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#) / [dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the Cookies Policy. OK, I Understand

Not a member of Pastebin yet?

Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

Archives: [[a](#) / [aco](#) / [an](#) / [c](#) / [cgl](#) / [co](#) / [d](#) / [fit](#) / [g](#) / [his](#) / [int](#) / [k](#) / [m](#) / [mlp](#) / [mu](#) / [q](#) / [qa](#) / [r9k](#) / [tg](#) / [trash](#) / [vr](#) / [wsg](#)] Boards: [[desu](#) / [meta](#)]

[Desuarchive](#)

[Donate](#)

[Search through all the boards](#)

Donations to the archive would be appreciated to help fund our server hardware & storage drives. We are looking for developers to help build new software and archives, [discuss here](#).

Recent slowness issues should now be fixed.

Searching for posts with the username 'simon salva' and that are only OP posts. 163 results found.

[View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_8182.jpg, 742KiB, 2160x1016](#)

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 02 Dec 2025 18:54:38 No.83282097 ViewReport
Decipher this and you get a prize.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO War For Christ.png, 301KiB, 1080x720

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 27 Nov 2025 04:51:41 No.18192260 ViewReport
ITT: Discuss the crushing defeat Lithuanian pagans faced to Christians during the Battle of Grunwald.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1727212494281.png, 10KiB, 512x382

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Mon 27 Oct 2025 06:32:20 No.18109580 ViewReport
It's not fucking fair. IT'S NOT FUCKING FAIR. Italy, Spain, and Portugal should've united to raze all of Japan to the ground when the first wave of martyrs happened. IT'S. NOT. FAIR. God's wrath should've been unleashed on Japan and yet it never was.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO CHRIST.jpg, 488KiB, 800x1492

/trash/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 16 Oct 2025 18:19:16 No.78595586
ViewReport

Don't mind me, just killing a thread for Christ.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1422409359351.jpg, 114KiB, 720x960

/int/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 05 Oct 2025 09:59:12 No.215553842
ViewReport

What do they do to "extremists" in your pussy?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1422409359351.jpg, 114KiB, 720x960

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 05 Oct 2025 01:54:21 No.82709822 ViewReport
ITT: Posts that make you go "WTF"?

I'll start: <https://desuarchive.org/a/thread/280733718/#280736796>

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO Flag of Catholic Greece.png, 31KiB, 1236x836

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 05 Oct 2025 01:02:59 No.18047368 ViewReport
Historically speaking, why was Christianity so effective at creating European civilization?
And why was paganism so effective at keeping Europeans uncivilized?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1565591867437.jpg, 53KiB, 615x820

/int/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 04 Oct 2025 19:43:51 No.215538156
ViewReport

Would she pass as a local in your cunt?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7792.jpg, 76KiB, 660x417

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 28 Sep 2025 04:04:29 No.82643247
ViewReport

>get plastered

>crash

>wake up at 4:30

>feel like shit

Probably shouldn't have done that.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7773.png, 105KiB, 378x301

/r9k/ DrUNK AS SHIT AND ANGRY Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 27 Sep 2025
23:20:49 No.82641437 ViewReport

WHY THE FUCK DO PEOPLE EXIST. WHY THE FUCK DO PEOPLE EXIST. WHY.
WHY.W HY. WHY. ALL OF YOU FUCKING SUCK.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7802.png, 192KiB, 400x400

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 27 Sep 2025 22:33:19 No.82641080 ViewReport
Getting PISS DRUNK TONIGHT! BABY!

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO Amaterasu.jpg, 79KiB, 544x682

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 27 Sep 2025 20:37:55 No.18029008 ViewReport
Historically, how moral was Shintoism compared to Christianity?

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7785.png, 31KiB, 627x597

/his/ Archaeogenetics hate thread Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 27 Sep 2025
09:09:13 No.18027377 ViewReport

>WHG

>EHG

>EEF

>steppe

>ANF

>HURR DURR

NO ONE FUCKING CARES. LITERALLY NO ONE FUCKING CARES. OUTSIDE OF
NIGGERS WHO SPEND 90% OF THEIR LIVES ARGUING ABOUT IRRELEVANT SHIT
THAT DOESN'T INFLUENCE THEIR LIVES IN ANY WAY.

COME THE FUCK ON.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7669.jpg, 26KiB, 552x437

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sat 27 Sep 2025 07:54:59 No.82633683 ViewReport
>bratty twink with parental issues
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7777.png, 353KiB, 608x443

/trash/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Fri 26 Sep 2025 01:17:31 No.78125983
ViewReport
What did you think about Hellraiser?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO baphomet.jpg, 2MiB, 2943x4366

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 25 Sep 2025 23:08:18 No.82621107
ViewReport
If you're a pagan it's unironically over for you. Just start gooning, because you'll never
get any pussy outside of drug junkies and fatties.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO 1450904011594.jpg, 201KiB, 1000x509

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Thu 25 Sep 2025 01:39:49 No.82612466
ViewReport
>I'M GONNA BECOME GAY TO PWN THE CHRISTKEKS

You have to be fucking shitting me.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7676.gif, 45KiB, 498x260

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Wed 24 Sep 2025 21:45:16 No.82610981
ViewReport
I think I knew my true love at one point but I pushed her away. Any robots who feel the
same?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7773.png, 105KiB, 378x301

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 23 Sep 2025 16:47:34 No.82599113 ViewReport
I work as a telemarketer. Does anyone here have a harder job than arguing with
dumbfuck stupid people and schizos for 10 hours each day?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7696.jpg, 814KiB, 1274x1890

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 23 Sep 2025 15:20:29 No.82598418 ViewReport
Reminder that White European women are gross, and African women are the prettiest.
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7611.gif, 5KiB, 100x81

/his/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Wed 17 Sep 2025 16:12:37 No.18004210
ViewReport
Why are pagan religions so retarded?

>Shintoism: 2 gods stirred the Earth into existence with a magic spear and spoon

>Norse Paganism: A snake died and became the world

>Taoism: A literal fucking chicken egg made the Universe

Meanwhile, Christianity...

>An all-loving, all-knowing, all-powerful God created this world in 7 days
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7776.jpg, 33KiB, 657x527

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 16 Sep 2025 17:20:20 No.82525080 ViewReport
I plan to "redecorate" my room with a chainsaw to let out some of the pent up anger from when my first crush rejected me. I'll probably get arrested though, so I'll just have to...oh, no, fuck, wait.

FUCK.

View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7676.gif, 45KiB, 498x260

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Tue 16 Sep 2025 15:07:09 No.82523878 ViewReport
I'VE SPENT GOD KNOWS HOW MUCH TIME LUSTING OVER WOMEN I'LL NEVER MEET SINCE I WAS 13 AND I HAVE NOTHING TO SHOW FOR IT

I'M STILL A FUCKING 25 YEAR OLD TELEMARKETER WHO LIVES IN PENNSYLVANIA'S ASSCRACK, GOD DAMN IT
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7659.png, 1MiB, 888x1008

/r9k/ Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 14 Sep 2025 17:25:31 No.82504937 ViewReport
What's the most pseudo-intellectual shit you've heard, brobots?
View SameGoogleImgOpsiqdbSauceNAO IMG_7687.jpg, 364KiB, 1024x683

/his/ If ... was the religion of colonial Britain: Simon Salva !!h4wpIXR3ZRV Sun 14 Sep 2025 10:34:15 No.17996979 ViewReport
>Anglo-Saxon Paganism: Instant utter destruction.

>Zoroastrianism: Barely would've conquered anything.

>Tengrism: Same as AS paganism, i.e. instant collapse.

>Shintoism: Ditto.

>Buddhism: Ditto.

>Wicca: LOLWTF it wouldn't even exist in the first place.

>Hinduism: Same as Wicca.

>Egyptian Paganism: Ditto.

>Roman Catholicism: Would've conquered nearly the entire world.

>Deism: Same as Zoroastrianism.

← Previous1234567Next →

FoolFuuka Imageboard 2.2.0 - Asagi Fetcher Change Theme Change Language
Frequently Asked Questions - DonateA Bibliotheca Anonoma project

Biblical Criticism & History Forum - earlywritings.com

Skip to content

FAQ

Board indexChristian Texts and History

Barabbas and Marduk

44 posts 1

User avatar

Giuseppe

Posts: 17428

Joined: Mon Apr 27, 2015 1:37 pm

Location: Italy

Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Giuseppe » Sun Jun 10, 2018 3:48 pm

In 1918, Heinrich Zimmern published a very mutilated text, found during the excavations of Assur, which describes the passion of Bel-Marduk and confirms that it is a myth in relation to New Year's rites.

We can sum it up as follows: The god Marduk is arrested, led to a mountain, interrogated, wounded, killed. Another character called Son of Assur, is accused of the crime and acquitted. He is released and he is in charge of the custody of the dead god. The goddess Ishtar goes to the mountain and laments; she takes the clothes of Marduk. We evocate the dead god by reciting the poem of creation. Marduk, though dead remains god and he implores his return to life. At last Isthar removes the trait that pierced her husband's heart, she wipes the blood and Marduk resuscitates. During the disappearance of Marduk a ruler of masquerade reigned.

The point of contact with Christian texts are striking. Jesus, too, goes to the mountains; he is arrested, interrogated, killed. Barabbas, son of the Father, a criminal is released. Jesus is derided by the title of king by derision; they take off his clothes; Mary Magdalene comes to her tomb as Ishtar; finally, he resurrects like Marduk.

The reign of the king of the Saceae lasted five days; but five days separate Jesus' entry into Jerusalem from his crucifixion.

Until the time of Diocletian (284-305), more than two and a half centuries after Jesus, the Jews used to crucify and burn an effigy every year, during the Feast of Purim (or Sorts) derived from the Feast of Saceae, a character named Hamman. He was the substitute of Mordecai-Marduk, while the prisoner of the Feast was called Zoganés, like the Sagan of the High Priest.

Some of these parallels made Guignebert say: "... There are between some of these traits and those who are most noticeable in the evangelical scene of derision, striking resemblances. I do not dream of denying it. But whoever says resemblance does not say relation and, in this case, it is the relation of derivation that counts ".

This opinion is questionable. When the similarities exist in large numbers between two legends, the relation exists even if one does not see how it occurred. This clarified, the derivation can, in the present case, be put easily in evidence.

This is the episode of Barabbas. "It was the annual custom, say the gospels, that a prisoner is released to the Jews on the occasion of their Easter" (John 18:39). However, while the critics neglected to mention in this mention the very important reminder of an annual rite, they are unanimous in declaring that this custom was unknown in Palestine and, in particular, in Jerusalem. We are not so sure.

For criticism forgets the essential: this custom existed in Babylon. A criminal was released there every year on the occasion of Marduk, while the man who represented the god was killed in the place of the criminal; in Diocletian's time the victim was replaced by his effigy.

Therefore, the Gospels do not describe a historical event that took place in Jerusalem during a Easter but an episode of the Purim Festival. This holiday is not mentioned in the New Testament, but some critics have assumed that the "feast of the Jews" mentioned in John (5: 1-18) was the Feast of Purim; indeed, the Jews were looking for Jesus to kill him.

If, therefore, the passages concerning Barabbas in our gospels are primitive, they merely translate an annual rite derived from a very ancient myth; if they were interpolated, it is because their author or copyist did not think to distort the original text, which would keep us in the realm of the myth. But many insertions in our texts have definitely distorted the meaning.

(Georges Ory, *Le Christ et Jésus*, p. 207-208, my free translation)

What is extremely interesting is that Barabbas, as 'Son of Father', finds an analogous character with the enigmatic 'Son of Assur' who would replace Marduk in the role of who is freed just before the Passion of the God.

It is curious that this particular point is escaped to the attention of this poor mythicist:

p. 32. The tablet, recovered by Germans from excavations in Assyria, refer to a New Year's festival celebration performed in Assyria which was very similar to a New Year's festival celebration performed in Babylon. The Babylonian poem, The Epic of Creation, celebrated the Babylonian god, Marduk, and the Babylonian New Year's festival celebration therefore celebrated also Marduk; but Assyrians substituted their deity, Assur, in place of Marduk.

<http://www.bobkwebsite.com/belmythvjesusmyth.html>

Nihil enim in speciem fallacius est quam prava religio. -Liv. xxxix. 16.

Top

User avatar

Giuseppe

Posts: 17428

Joined: Mon Apr 27, 2015 1:37 pm

Location: Italy

Re: Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Giuseppe » Sun Jun 10, 2018 3:59 pm

The same Georges Ory alludes to this source:

[http://vridar.org/wp-content/uploads/20 ... r_engl.pdf](http://vridar.org/wp-content/uploads/20...r_engl.pdf)

I quote the suggestive point (my bold):

One thought of making a mythological feature of it. In 1918, Heinrich Zimmern published a text coming from the excavations of Assur, unfortunately very mutilated, which tells the passion of Bel-Marduk 1. It is a myth in connection with the Babylonian rites of the new year which it transposes in the divine plan.

The god is arrested, led to a mountain, questioned, wounded, and killed. Another character, called the son of Assur, was accused of a crime, acquitted, released, and appointed to the guard of the dead god. One seeks Marduk while saying: "Where is he a prisoner?" The gods maintain him in prison far from the sun and the light. His disappearance causes revolution and combat in Babylon. The goddess Ishtar goes to the mountain and weeps while shouting: "My brother, my brother!"

She carries the clothing of Marduk. The death of the god is evoked by reciting the poem of Creation. Marduk himself beseeches the return to life. Finally Ishtar is invited to withdraw the implement which pierced the heart of her husband and to wipe blood. And Marduk returns to life.

In this very curious document Marduk is a god who dies and resurrects, the made-to-order of Tammuz and Osiris. Zimmern pointed out that the

passion of Marduk, much more than that of Tammuz or that of Osiris, has a certain resemblance to that of Jesus. In particular the acquitted and released character makes one think of Barabbas

Nihil enim in speciem fallacius est quam prava religio. -Liv. xxxix. 16.

Top

Ulan

Posts: 1580

Joined: Sat Mar 29, 2014 11:58 am

Re: Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Ulan » Sun Jun 10, 2018 4:21 pm

I don't find the details of that comparison very convincing, but who knows. Purim is about the Book of Esther. Esther and Mordechai, the two heroes, are most probably Ishtar and Marduk. There even the names match up.

Top

User avatar

Giuseppe

Posts: 17428

Joined: Mon Apr 27, 2015 1:37 pm

Location: Italy

Re: Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Giuseppe » Sun Jun 10, 2018 4:26 pm

The reading of this article of Couchoud is fantastic, extraordinary, sublime!!! :thumbup:

I strongly recommend that you read it in full at least the following words:

The idea of Jesus Son of the Father and that of Jesus Messiah of Israel are so well amalgamated, synthesized today, that it is difficult for us to see that they do not have the same origin and that they could conflict before joining.

Jesus the Son of the Father, it is a design characteristic of the Fourth Gospel. According to John, Jesus is not Son of God in the same way where the scriptures says it of Israel or the Christ of Israel, but in a new direction, blasphemous to Jewish eyes, since he implies identity with God. Jesus is the ONLY son, monogenes, the unique Son, the Son whom we should distinguish nothing from the Father. "I and my Father are one" (John 10:30). "I am in the Father and the Father is in me" (14:11). "He who has seen me has seen the Father" (John 14:9). It is necessary to return to the Son the same worship that to the Father (v. 23). This design is completely foreign with Judaism. One finds to him parallels only in paganism, where Zeus, according to Chrysippe, is at the same time the Father and Son 1. The origin had to be odious not only to the Jews themselves, but with the orthodox Christians, i.e. at those which wanted to preserve the religion of the Old Testament.

Mr. Delafosse, with insight, pointed out that, in its earliest core, the Fourth Gospel is

violently hostile with the Judaism and the Old Testament. Far from merging with the Christ of Israel, the Son formally states not to have anything in common with him: "God did not send the Son into the world to judge the world," what was the function of the Christ (3:17). He denies the famous Last Judgement expected by the apocalypses: "Whoever believes in him is not judged, but whoever does not believe is condemned already" (3:18). If the Son does not have anything in common with the Christ of Israel, the Father does not have anything common with God of Israel. The Son made known clearly with the Jews: "He who sent me, you do not know him" (7:29) "You never heard his voice, you did not see his face" (v. 27).

It is a very new, amazing, foreign God in the world, that the Son reveals: "No one has ever seen God: the only begotten Son who is in the bosom of the Father has made him known" (1:18). This is a denial of all the theophanies mentioned in the Old Testament. Denied, the ascent into heaven of the Elijah prophet and all the others: "No one has ascended into heaven" (John 3:13). Denied, the mission of all the prophets of Israel: "All those which came before me are robbers and brigands" (10:8). The violently antijudaic character of the Fourth Gospel is dissimulated today because, by way of interpolations and glosses, the ideas most opposed to the primitive spirit of the book were added in the last redaction.

The duality of redactions is loud and clear. It was denounced, before Delafosse, by Schwartz, Wellhausen and Loisy. What Delafosse detected, it is the relationship of the fundamental doctrines of the Fourth Gospel with that of a sect which, by the action which it exerted and the reaction that it caused, took a dominating role in the evolution of primitive Christianity. It is about the Marcionite sect.

Marcion proposes to the Christians to reject all that is Jewish: the Christ of Israel, God of Israel, the Old Testament, and to adore a God foreign to the world, revealed for the first time by Jesus. Its doctrines were spread in Asia and penetrated in Rome. Condemned on his extreme theses in 144 CE, Marcion exerted nevertheless a decisive influence on Christian theology. Thanks to skilful preparings, many writings of Marcionite tendency, to start with the Fourth Gospel, contributed to form the New Testament. It is in a Marcionite medium, or premarcionite, that is best understood the development of a Jesus Son of the Father, opposed to the Jesus Messiah of Israel.

Contrary to Basilides, Marcion professed that his Jesus had been crucified. It was the base of the mystery. By his death the Son had ransomed men from the Creator god and had given them to the Father. Although not having a body himself, but only an ethereal envelope, Jesus had certainly undergone on the cross an apparent death. Tertullien, by which we know the doctrines of the Marcionites, is very affirmative on this point. It is easy to understand with what indignation, what anger, the Christians attached to Messianic waiting and Jewish prophecies, the Christians who's Apocalypse reveals us their state of mind, had to initially consider these people, enemies of the Christ of Israel and God of Israel, who forged a crucified Jesus, to which they allotted the strange name, of Son of the Father. One ridiculed this name in the Aramaic form of Bar-Abbas. This son-of-Father who treats the old prophets as robbers and brigands, himself is treated as a brigand. The polemic against Jesus Bar-Abbas took the most popular and most effective form, that of the account. It was a question of showing that only crucified, the only

redeemer of the men, was as well the Christ of Israel, that even as announced the prophets. The Synoptic gospels, mainly Luke and Matthew, stuck to this demonstration. As of the birth of Jesus, an inspired prophet, Simeon, took Jesus in his arms and recognized in him the Christ, the salvation of God [Luke 2:20], light of the nations, glory of the people of Israel.

Matthew underlines of a feature supported twenty achievements of prophecies. In front of Pilate Jesus is formally accused of saying is Christ, a King (Luke 23:2), and when Pilate asks to him whether he is it, he does not contradict. Thus there is no doubt. The one crucified in truth is well Jesus the Christ. As for Jesus Bar-Abbas, the brigand, he was not at all crucified. He was released. Here are where it is necessary to answer those which tell another thing of him. As for the circumstances of the release, they were invented and skilfully arranged in the account so as to still prove another useful thing: the lack of responsibility by Pilate. Thus the episodes of Barabbas and Simon of Cyrene are of the same own way.

They are polemical accounts. The first is directed against the Gospel of John, the second against the Gospel of Basilides.

If our interpretation is valid, it should be proven, contrary to the current opinion, that the core of the Gospel of John is earlier than the Synoptic gospels. And to corroborate it, it would be necessary to show other cases of Synoptic polemic against John. We will make short remarks on these two points.

The explanation is perfect.

Note that the great expert of Gnosticism, April De Conick would agree entirely with Couchoud about the anti-Jewish and dualistic nature of the Fourth Gospel, pace Secret Alias.

It is not necessary to assume proto-John as the Earliest Gospel. Given the fact that the Barabbas episode was invented to attack directly marcionites, then the our entire Gospel tradition is later than Marcionism.

Nihil enim in speciem fallacius est quam prava religio. -Liv. xxxix. 16.

Top

User avatar

Giuseppe

Posts: 17428

Joined: Mon Apr 27, 2015 1:37 pm

Location: Italy

Re: Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Giuseppe » Sun Jun 10, 2018 4:58 pm

Today is a great day: I have finally unveiled the Enigma called Barabbas!

:cheers: :cheers: :cheers:

Nihil enim in speciem fallacius est quam prava religio. -Liv. xxxix. 16.

Top

Isayre

Posts: 850

Joined: Sun Jan 04, 2015 11:39 pm

Re: Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Isayre » Mon Jun 11, 2018 12:54 pm

Giuseppe wrote: ↑Sun Jun 10, 2018 4:26 pm

The reading of this article of Couchoud is fantastic, extraordinary, sublime!!! :thumbup:

I strongly recommend that you read it in full ...

Where can I find this Couchoud article in full?

Top

User avatar

Giuseppe

Posts: 17428

Joined: Mon Apr 27, 2015 1:37 pm

Location: Italy

Re: Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Giuseppe » Mon Jun 11, 2018 12:59 pm

Isayre wrote: ↑Mon Jun 11, 2018 12:54 pm

Where can I find this Couchoud article in full?

I had written in the previous post:

Giuseppe wrote: ↑Sun Jun 10, 2018 3:59 pm

The same Georges Ory alludes to this source:

http://vridar.org/wp-content/uploads/20...r_engl.pdf

I repeat: the explanation is perfect, PER-FE-CT !!! :cheers: :cheers:

Nihil enim in speciem fallacius est quam prava religio. -Liv. xxxix. 16.

Top

User avatar

Ben C. Smith

Posts: 8994

Joined: Wed Apr 08, 2015 10:18 pm

Location: USA

Re: Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Ben C. Smith » Mon Jun 11, 2018 1:06 pm

Giuseppe wrote: ↑Mon Jun 11, 2018 12:59 pm

Isayre wrote: ↑Mon Jun 11, 2018 12:54 pm

Where can I find this Couchoud article in full?

I had written in the previous post:

Giuseppe wrote: ↑Sun Jun 10, 2018 3:59 pm

The same Georges Ory alludes to this source:

http://vridar.org/wp-content/uploads/20...r_engl.pdf

Translated by an old IIDB/FRDB poster: Jake Jones IV.

ΤΙ ΕΣΤΙΝ ΑΛΗΘΕΙΑ

Top

Michael BG

Posts: 665

Joined: Thu Aug 13, 2015 4:02 pm

Re: Barabbas and Marduk

Post by Michael BG » Wed Jun 13, 2018 11:17 pm

The idea of a link between Marduk and Jesus is an interesting idea.

Giuseppe wrote: ↑Sun Jun 10, 2018 3:59 pm

The same Georges Ory alludes to this source:

[http://vridar.org/wp-content/uploads/20 ... r_engl.pdf](http://vridar.org/wp-content/uploads/20...r_engl.pdf)

...

One thought of making a mythological feature of it. In 1918, Heinrich Zimmern published a text coming from the excavations of Assur, unfortunately very mutilated, which tells the passion of Bel-Marduk 1. It is a myth in connection with the Babylonian rites of the new year which it transposes in the divine plan.

The god is arrested, led to a mountain, questioned, wounded, and killed. Another character, called the son of Assur, was accused of a crime, acquitted, released, and appointed to the guard of the dead god. One seeks Marduk while saying: "Where is he a prisoner?" The gods maintain him in prison far from the sun and the light. His disappearance causes revolution and combat in Babylon. The goddess Ishtar goes to the mountain and weeps while shouting: "My brother, my brother!"

She carries the clothing of Marduk. The death of the god is evoked by reciting the poem of Creation. Marduk himself beseeches the return to life. Finally Ishtar is invited to withdraw the implement which pierced the heart of her husband and to wipe blood. And Marduk returns to life.

In this very curious document Marduk is a god who dies and resurrects, the made-to-order of Tammuz and Osiris. Zimmern pointed out that the passion of Marduk, much more than that of Tammuz or that of Osiris, has a certain resemblance to that of Jesus. In particular the acquitted and released character makes one think of Barabbas

My bold added.

The link you provide goes to article entitles "Jesus Barabbas" by L Couchoud and R Stahl. And the above quote is from pages 11 and 12 of the article (148-149 of the

publication).

Please note that the text is very mutilated.

They conclude this section with rejection of this as the link between Jesus and Barabbas:

As regards Barabbas, the cominging together [of Barabbas and Jesus] remains rather vague. The Babylonian myth does not explain the most embarrassing feature: the similarity of name and title between Barabbas and Jesus.

Giuseppe wrote: ↑Sun Jun 10, 2018 3:48 pm

In 1918, Heinrich Zimmern published a very mutilated text, found during the excavations of Assur, which describes the passion of Bel-Marduk and confirms that it is a myth in relation to New Year's rites.

We can sum it up as follows: The god Marduk is arrested, led to a mountain, interrogated, wounded, killed. Another character called Son of Assur, is accused of the crime and acquitted. He is released and he is in charge of the custody of the dead god. The goddess Ishtar goes to the mountain and laments; she takes the clothes of Marduk. We evocate the dead god by reciting the poem of creation. Marduk, though dead remains god and he implores his return to life. At last Ishtar removes the trait that pierced her husband's heart, she wipes the blood and Marduk resuscitates. During the disappearance of Marduk a ruler of masquerade reigned.

This text is about Bel and not Murduk.

Giuseppe wrote: ↑Sun Jun 10, 2018 3:48 pm

p. 32. The tablet, recovered by Germans from excavations in Assyria, refer to a New Year's festival celebration performed in Assyria which was very similar to a New Year's festival celebration performed in Babylon. The Babylonian poem, The Epic of Creation, celebrated the Babylonian god, Marduk, and the Babylonian New Year's festival celebration therefore celebrated also Marduk; but Assyrians substituted their deity, Assur, in place of Marduk.

<http://www.bobkwebsite.com/belmythvjesusmyth.html>

Giuseppe you haven't looked at this critically. You seem to have just accepted Zimmern's position without questioning it. Your link sends us to an article by Robert Howard Kroepel which is a summary of a work by S Langdon. He states that the text of the tablet is disjointed.

It would be much better if we could have a translation of the whole text.

The Epic of Creation (Enuma Elis) does not have this story. As it is mainly about how Marduk became the supreme god after defeating Tiamat.

I also came across this:

In the early days of Assyriology, some scholars saw parallels between this text and the passion. Modern scholars are a little more cautious. A more up-to-date translation of this

text, with commentary, is now available in chapter 6 of Mystical and mythological explanatory works of Assyrian and Babylonian scholars (Oxford: Clarendon, 1986), by Alasdair Livingstone. ISBN: 0198154623. Images of the BM tablets may be requested from our departmental administrator, Angela Smith (asmith@thebritishmuseum.ac.uk). She will be able to advise you on technical specifications and their cost.

I hope this helps.

Yours faithfully,
Jon Taylor

Dr Jon Taylor
Curator (Cuneiform Collections)
The Department of the Middle East
The British Museum
Great Russell Street
([http://forums.truthbeknown.com/viewtopi ... w=previous](http://forums.truthbeknown.com/viewtopi...w=previous))

I have found this translation:

... [Nabu, who come from Bor]sippa; he comes on behalf of his father who is captive ... who is roaming the streets; is looking for Bel – where is he held?

10 [Tasmetum] whose hands are outspread: she is praying to Sin (and) Shamash, saying “Grant Bel life.”

.... That she goes; she is going through the gate of the graveyard looking for him.

12 [The str]ongmen who stand in the gates of Esaggil: they are his guards who were appointed over him. ... When the gods confined him, he disappeared from the midst ... they brought him down from the midst.

15 [(the mat)] which is beneath him. The red wool with which he is clothed; [it is coloured] with his blood from the wounds where they beat him.

16 [Tasme]tum who kneels w[ith] him, had gone on his behalf

[], who does not go with him, saying “I am not a criminal”, saying “I do not take part []” [on behal[f] of Assur they opened the case before him, he h[ears] the case

[the one] who does not go with him; he is a “son of Assur”, he is the guard appointed over him, he g[uards] him in a fortress-city

20 [the head w[hich] they hang on the gateposts of the “Mistress of Babylon”; that is the head of the criminal who stood with him.

21 [] they killed him and hung his head on the [nec]k of the “Mistress of Babylon”.

{As Nabu] turns and goes to Borsippa he is sprinkled with palm-stalks in its midst – [after] Bel went to the hursan, the city revolted against [] they made war in its midst – (and) the “pig-reeds” that are on the way of Nabu when he comes from Borsippa greet him (i.e. the people greet Nabu with the “pig-reeds”

25 When Nabu comes, he stands before him and sees him; he is the criminal who from Bel []

[S]ince he is from Bel he s[ee]s him. The masmasu-“exorcists” who go before him recite formulas: they are his troops who speak before him

The mahhu-priest who goes before the “Mistress of Babylon” is the herald; he cries on her breast,

[s]aying, “they have brought him to the hursan; she comes down crying “Oh, my brother, oh, my brother”.

30 [] his clothes, which they take to the Lady of Uruk, are his kuzippu-garments ...
... silver, gold or stones ... which they brought out from Esaggil to the ... temples. His house []

The (divine) seritu-garment in which he (was) dressed; in the kadammu [it is stored]
The milk which they milk before Istar of Uruk is because she brought him up and he showed her mercy (or she showed him mercy).

34 Enuma Elish (the Epic of Creation) which is said before Bel in Nisan; [] sings it because he (Bel) is captive (or before Bel is captive).

He prays their prayers, their supplications he implores

[] speaks saying, “for the good of Assur he has done this” saying What is [] s[in]?

[] while looking at the heavens, prays to Sin and Samas saying, grant [me l]ife”

[while] looking at the ground - - his hole is prepared for him when he c[omes] (or came) from the midst of the hursan

[] Bel did not go out ti the Akitu-house [] of the prisoner he carries with him []

40 [The “Mistress of Baby]lon” who wears black wool on her back, [wears] red wool on [her] front.

Her [] the blood of the innards which spilled.

[] before whom they slau[ghter]- a pig on the eight day of Nisan (first month of the year {April}) [].

45 She is the [] of the house, they question her, saying, “Who is the criminal.” Saying [] [] he quickly thirsts for water []

[] which they libate; that is the “muddy water” []

50 [] which they prepare []

[that flou]r which is exceedingly abundand in Nisan; [] flour, since he is captive []

The “hand water” which they bring near to the “house of crying”; these are the tears [in the midst]

The (divine) seritu-garment that is before him; (that is the one) of which they spoke saying “the water []”

53 The sprinkling (or the infection) which is spoke of in Enuma Elish

When heaven and earth had not been made

Ansar existed. The water before Ansar []

He [] because of his sin he is “gathered” in the Kadammu, without water wearing []

57 The footrace which (takes) place before Bel in Kislev (9th month) and they s[urround] all the places []

Because Assur sent Ninurta to capture Zu, the god []

Before Assur he said, “Zu is captured” and Assur [said] to the god []

60 “go and announce to all the gods before [].

The whole speech which is in it the kalu priests []

As for the plunder which they plundered (that) which they ruined – the gods, his fathers, they (ordered it)

The dog which cross Esabad: that is the messenger, Gula has sent before him (or

because of him)

The sandal which they brought to the house of the “mistress of Babylon” that is the [] they bring it to her.

65 Because they have not let him free, he has not come out

The chariot which goes to the Akitu-house came (back) without its master; it rides without a master.

And the Sakkukutu that surround the outside of the city; that is his mourning promenade that goes around outside the city.

The “door of many holes” of which they speak; the gods imprisoned him; he entered the house; the door was locked (after) him

69 (Then) they opened holes in the midst of the door; they made war inside.

The Tribulations of Marduk the so-called ‘Marduk Ordeal Text’ by Tikva Frymer-Kensky in Journal of the American Oriental Society ©1983 ([https://www.jstor.org/stable/601866?rea ... b_contents_](https://www.jstor.org/stable/601866?rea...b_contents_))

This is based on Von Soden’s 1955 translation with some modifications by by Tikva Frymer-Kensky and she notes the following:

kuzippu could mean regal (the garments of the king)

kadammu a place where slave girls are gathered so maybe a secure place where those inside can’t escape from.

hursan – unknown could be a place or the “netherworld” or the realm of Tiamut, Tikva Frymer-Kensky concludes it is probable “a cosmic location ... in which (Bel) was held captive”.

Tikva Frymer-Kensky points out that Bel is held captive and guarded (note not killed). She states, “despite the opinions of Zimmern, Jensen and von Soden, there is no ordeal in this composition”. She states that those punished or rewarded are those who “stand with Bel” or don’t. She rejects the idea that this is about a dying and resurrected god. She states that there are indications “that at some stage the gods entered the prison of (Bel), most probably to free him”.

The parallels with the “passion of Jesus Christ” are small:

Bel and Jesus are captured;

Bel and Jesus are both beaten;

There are two others with both Bel and Jesus, with Bel one is beheaded and the other appointed to guard him, while both of Jesus’ are crucified with him.

The differences are:

Bel is not put on trial, only the others are;

Bel is imprisoned, Jesus is crucified;

Bel’s son and sister seek him and tell an epic and sing as part of their supplications;

There is a fight to release Bel.

Top

User avatar

Giuseppe
Posts: 17428
Joined: Mon Apr 27, 2015 1:37 pm
Location: Italy
Re: Barabbas and Marduk
Post by Giuseppe » Thu Jun 14, 2018 4:50 am

Michael G.,
I agree entirely with you about the rejection of the Marduk hypothesis as the best explanation of the enigma called Barabbas. And not only myself, but also Couchoud (would agree with you).

What has evidently escaped your attention is the my quote of the central part of the Couchoud's article (see link above). It is his case that has totally persuaded me: TOTALLY. :cheers: :cheers: :cheers:

I quote again in cubital characters the basic point:

This son-of-Father who treats the old prophets as robbers and brigands, himself is treated as a brigand.

Basically, Barabbas was inserted in any Gospel by the enemies of Marcion against Marcion. There is no a better explanation.

Nihil enim in speciem fallacius est quam prava religio. -Liv. xxxix. 16.

Top

44 posts 1

Return to "Christian Texts and History"

Who is online

Users browsing this forum: Google [Bot], JoeWallack, nightshadetwine, Secret Alias, UnseemlyOwls

Board indexAll times are UTC

Powered by phpBB® Forum Software © phpBB Limited

Privacy | Terms

Calling all gamers!

We want to hear from you!

Search

Sign In

Register

Menu

Explore
Skip to content
EarthBound Wiki
EarthBound Wiki
1,803
pages
Explore
Beginnings
EarthBound
Mother 3
Smash Bros.

in: Plot Device
Happy Happyism
Talk
7

Sign in to edit

Created by FFSCameron (talk | contribs) on Wed, 08 Oct 2008, 23:25:17 (GMT)

Happy Happyism
Insane Cultist M2 Himitsu no Takarabako artwork
Overworld Insane Cultist sprite Insane Cultist battle sprite Carpenter overworld sprite
Carpainter battle sprite

Leader

Carpainter

Members

Most residents of Happy Happy Village, Insane Cultists, blue cow

Affiliations

Giygas via the Mani Mani Statue

Aim

Paint the world blue

Location Based

Happy Happy Village, Peaceful Rest Valley

Appears in

EarthBound

Happy Happyism is a form of religion in EarthBound. A cult in nature, Happy Happyism was established by Carpenter, and up until early in the game, possess their own village in Peaceful Rest Valley. The cult worships the color blue, as evidenced by their mission to paint "everything in the world blue" and their chanting of "Blue, blue, blue" several times a day, and even once before their bedtime. After Carpenter is defeated, he disbanded the cult.

Contents

- 1 Characteristics
- 1.1 Physical Appearance
- 2 Membership
- 3 Gallery
- 4 Trivia
- 5 References

Characteristics

Physical Appearance

Happy Happyists who work directly for Carpenter dress entirely in blue garbs that loosely mirror the attire of the real-life Ku Klux Klan, a cult-like American white nationalist group. In battle, they are seen carrying containers of blue paint, as well as brushes. Average residents of Happy Happy Village do not dress accordingly, but are equally intent on painting everything blue.

In the original Japanese Mother 2, the Insane Cultists have the letters "HH" on their caps. In an interview with Wired Localizer, Marcus Lindblom stated that he altered their appearance to make them look less like Ku Klux Klan members. He removed the letters since he believed that, due to low-resolution fonts, the HH could look like a KK. He also added fluffy little balls at the end of the caps to make them look as far from the Klan as possible.[1]

Membership

Most Happy Happyists are former residents of Twoson, the nearest town and only access point to Peaceful Rest Valley, where their village headquarters are located. Aspiring members appear to have scheduled meetings with Happy Happyist counselors in order to determine their allegiance to the "religion". High-ranked Happy Happyists are directly involved with the operations of the cult's founder, Carpenter, while the lower-ranked members are responsible for painting everything, from buildings to animals, the color blue, and spreading the word of Happy Happyism.

Gallery

A fraction of the 180 Happy Happyists who gather at founding member Carpenter's headquarters.

A fraction of the 180 Happy Happyists who gather at founding member Carpenter's headquarters.

Trivia

The Happy Happyism cult may have been inspired by the Happy Science cult of Japan.

References

Wired Interview with Marcus Lindblom

Categories

Community content is available under CC-BY-SA unless otherwise noted.

More Fandoms

Fantasy Sci-fi

7 Comments

Join the conversation

Sign in to read what others are saying and share your thoughts.

[SIGN IN](#)

[Don't have account? Register now](#)

By clicking "Join Discord", you are leaving Fandom to access a third-party site (Discord). Fandom is not responsible for any content, conduct, or policies on external platforms. For questions about the Discord service, please refer to Discord's policies and support center.

Recent Images

[Biff.png](#)

[Biff](#)

[12/16/2025](#)

[Alle2.png](#)

[Alle](#)

[12/16/2025](#)

[Non-Slip Shoes.png](#)

[Non-Slip Shoes](#)

[12/14/2025](#)

New images

[3,588](#)

[images on this wiki](#)

[Upload new image](#)

[See all images...](#)

[Template:RailModule](#)

[Fandom logo](#)

[Explore properties](#)

[Fandom](#)

[Fanatical](#)

[GameSpot](#)

[Metacritic](#)

[TV Guide](#)

[Honest Entertainment](#)

[Follow Us](#)

[Overview](#)

[What is Fandom?](#)

[About](#)

[Careers](#)

[Press](#)

[Contact](#)

[Terms of Use](#)

[Privacy Policy](#)

[Digital Services Act](#)
[Global Sitemap](#)
[Local Sitemap](#)

[Community](#)
[Community Central](#)
[Support](#)
[Help](#)
[Advertise](#)
[Media Kit](#)
[Contact](#)

[Fandom Apps](#)

Take your favorite fandoms with you and never miss a beat.

[Fandom App logo](#)

[Store icon](#)

[Store icon](#)

EarthBound Wiki is a Fandom Games Community.

[View Mobile Site](#)

7 ads blocked

35% space saved!

[Universe Space Tech](#)

[About Us](#)

[Articles](#)

[ua](#)

[en](#)

[ru](#)

[Search ...](#)

[News](#)

[Articles](#)

[Science](#)

[Tech](#)

[Observations](#)

[Features](#)

[Home » News » 3-torus: Scientists calculate the unexpected shape of the Universe](#)

[May 20, 2024](#)

[3-torus: Scientists calculate the unexpected shape of the Universe](#)

[Иван Гринько](#)

[Ivan Hrinko](#)

For decades, scientists have been discussing how our universe formed, given the complex parameters of space and time. Is it a simple open space, or does it twist like a torus, or does it represent something else, even stranger?

Illustration of a 3-torus

A new study from the COMPACT Collaboration consortium of cosmologists, published in the journal Physical Review Letters, has shown that the topology of the Universe, that is, the shape of its geometry, is most likely so complex that it is even difficult to imagine.

Researchers have studied the cosmic microwave background of the Universe — the constant “glow” of the cosmos, which arose from ancient radiation at the dawn of time. Although they have not determined the specific topology of the universe, the background radiation data does not exclude the possibility of exotic shapes. Perhaps we live in something like an endless hall of mirrors.

Illustration of a 3-torus when an observer sees the back of his own head

The central theme of the article is the shape known as a 3-torus. The American Physical Society (APS) explains in the annotation to the article that it looks like a cube in which each pair of opposite faces is connected. Scientists describe this effect as a “hall of mirrors”, where the lines of sight inside the 3-torus form closed loops that return to the observer, creating the impression of endless repetition. Thus, regardless of the size of the universe, if you look deep into it, you can eventually see the back of your head.

All this concerns only possible scenarios so far, and not the real picture. Therefore, researchers try to find a topological fingerprint in the cosmic background radiation in order to give a more accurate answer.

Earlier, we reported that a powerful cosmic gravity malfunction was detected in the universe.

According to [aps.org](https://www.aps.org)

Follow us on Twitter to get the most interesting space news in time
https://twitter.com/ust_magazine

Posted in News, Science

Tagged

Astrophysics

,

Cosmology

,

Universe

Иван Гринько

Ivan Hrinko

news editor

Brings 15 years of experience in science journalism. Holds a technical degree from the

National Technical University of Ukraine “Igor Sikorsky Kyiv Polytechnic Institute” in “Automation and Control in Technical Systems.” His strong technical background and skill in simplifying complex material helped him work as an author and editor in the tech sections of major Ukrainian media outlets. At Universe Space Tech, Ivan covers astronomy, science, technology, and discoveries in space research. His materials serve as a bridge between complex science and readers seeking to understand the universe in simple terms. Fascinated by space since childhood — especially black holes, dark matter, and quasars — he sees space not only as science but as a source of inspiration, philosophy, and humanity’s quest to understand their place in the cosmos.

[Advertising](#)

[Load more](#)

[Read also](#)

[Materials on the topic](#)

[Articles](#)

22 December

[The Christmas Star: Astronomical phenomenon or...](#)

[Articles](#)

20 December

[The rocket revolution: ten years since the...](#)

[Articles](#)

12 December

[How the Gemini program assisted Americans in...](#)

[Articles](#)

26 December

[Who discovered X-rays?](#)

[News by topic](#)

[Artemis](#) [asteroid](#) [astronauts](#) [atmosphere](#) [Black Hole](#) [China](#) [comet](#) [Earth](#) [ESA](#) [Exoplanets](#) [extraterrestrial life](#) [galaxy](#) [History](#) [Hubble](#) [ISS](#) [James Webb](#) [Jupiter](#) [Mars](#) [Milky Way](#) [moon](#) [1](#) [NASA](#) [Nebula](#) [orbit](#) [Perseverance](#) [photo](#) [private](#) [space](#) [rocket](#) [Russia](#) [satellites](#)

Solar system spacecraft SpaceX Star Starlink Stars Starship sun supernova
technologies telescope Ukraine Universe USA war water
Follow us

Subscribe

Universe Space Tech

When using the site materials, be sure to provide a link within the first paragraph to the page with the original article indicating the brand of The Universe Space Tech

© Universe Space Tech 2025

About us

Contacts

Payment and delivery

Return policy

Removing content

Public offer

Events calendar

Privacy policy

Terms of use

Rules for using the online store

R

D7 -- VY Canis Majoris

July 1, 2009

Bear Pops, Sparrow Rocks, Sun Spots

update - this was my last blog post, i'm not syncing and blogging anymore - (stop asking. ;)

hope you'll find something useful reading this, (some of pictures went missing from servers over time, not my fault...) enjoy, cheers and farewell.

Recent Sun images from from 7/7/2009, the sun spot.. some theorized that Solar Storm would reach the earth, also the day of Michael Jackson memorial service... and the number 7 is connected to him in a lot strange ways.

http://sohowww.nascom.nasa.gov/data/REPROCESSING/Completed/2009/eit195/20090707/20090707_2312_eit195_512.jpg
SOHO

SYNC TO

Crop circle - Silbury Hill, nr Avebury, Wiltshire. Reported 5th July

They say its sign of "Quetzalcoatl, The Feathered Serpent".

[http://www.cropcircleconnector.com/2009 ... ments.html](http://www.cropcircleconnector.com/2009...ments.html)

[http://www.godlikeproductions.com/forum ... 832628/pg1](http://www.godlikeproductions.com/forum...832628/pg1)

This video was in my blog once before and bear theme is often.. I was thinking to just put this in the post honoring Michael Jackson who died on 25. 6 2009 but have decided to copy my posts from the S.Forum where i was writing a lots of synchs lately in different threads...and currently mostly was researching MJ death symbolism, so i will try to put some sense and the puzzle together just for this post. Big thanks goes to other users in forum who inspired my writing, you can notice their work in threads from which i will copy most of my findings.-Browse the forum for much more intersting stuff.

<http://www.synchromysticismforum.com/viewtopic.php?f=5&t=931&start=20>

<http://www.synchromysticismforum.com/viewtopic.php?f=5&t=930&start=10>

<http://www.synchromysticismforum.com/viewtopic.php?f=5&t=923&start=30>

(btw my forum avatar of crown chakras rainbow with CM - synchs with crop circle above)

I am more of forum person then Glogger type.. so probably i'll be not blogging anymore, and if so world doesent ends soon as is predicted in some movies(like S.Darko , Knowing...) and with solar storms, hopefully after the July 7 passes i will be out from synchosphere for a longer time being... i hope to be less near the computer machines... I started this post editing on 3rd i am posting it on 10th, i dont want to involve me much in 7/7 "end day" frenzy which i don't believe in.

So, enough with farewell speech time is short and dissolving into the NOW, go read the post.. unless you are forum user and already read it, then go away, don't waste time reading . Time is running out. Time and Space travel theme is one part of this post.

My posts in the forums are scattered around, in here i will try to put them into one whole, piecing the puzzle together.

Lets start with MJ bear sync, it was about Atlantis Stargate and highlight was this Gummy Bear POP song... pop sound and dancing M.J. crotch hand position of the Gummy /Mummy... He points to the Black sun...spaceship, 1:55, while standing on the sun symbol 8 pointed star, see the video..

Now notice here in one other GB youtube video <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Z47EUaIFrdQ>

a weird maybe creepy prophetic text in the up right box , knowing July 4 is being mentioned around here as some big event day...

The date is important in synch terms and goes with many predictions, and with creepiness of the statement in a way of like in Terminator Judgement day, when Arnold says "July 4th xxxx year is day you being terminated."

Quote:

iamnotcthulu

July 04, 2007

Want to Subscribe?

Sign In or Sign Up now!

My version of a log Gummybear video. Im no pro at mixing music, hope you like. Ive just finished making Mix 2 in which Ive removed the POP fixed the end

<http://www.youtube.com/watc...>

So who is Cthulu... ?

i checked it, he is probably saying he is not Cthulhu , why would he say that if he is not him ;). It is green octopus like monster..

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cthulhu>

Quote:

Cthulhu is a fictional cosmic entity created by horror author H. P. Lovecraft in 1926, first appearing in the short story "The Call of Cthulhu" when it was published in Weird Tales in 1928.

Cthulhu is depicted as having a worldwide doomsday cult centered in Arabia, with followers in regions as far-flung as Greenland and Louisiana. There are leaders of the cult "in the mountains of China" who are said to be immortal. Cthulhu is described by some of these cultists as the "great priest" of "the Great Old Ones who lived ages before there were any men, and who came to the young world out of the sky."

The cult is noted for chanting its horrid phrase or ritual: "Ph'nglui mglw'nafh C'thulhu R'lyeh wgah'nagl fhtagn," which translates as "In his house at R'lyeh dead C'thulhu waits dreaming." This is often shortened to "C'thulhu fhtagn," which might possibly mean "C'thulhu waits," "C'thulhu dreams," or "C'thulhu waits dreaming."

One cultist, known as Old Castro, provides the most elaborate information given in Lovecraft's fiction about Cthulhu. The Great Old Ones, according to Castro, had come from the stars to rule the world in ages past.

" They were not composed altogether of flesh and blood. They had shape...but that shape was not made of matter. When the stars were right, They could plunge from world to world through the sky; but when the stars were wrong, They could not live. But although They no longer lived, They would never really die. They all lay in stone houses in Their great city of R'lyeh, preserved by the spells of mighty Cthulhu for a glorious resurrection when the stars and the earth might once more be ready for Them.

Image

On the 1 July, the day when i started writing this post.. begins "25 Universiade" here in Belgrade /Serbia..(University Sport Games) for students.

Image

Official mascot of the games and city of Belgrade is a Sparrow .. it synchs to Jack Sparrow . . Jack from [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pirates_of ... lack_Pearl](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pirates_of_the_Caribbean)

Page from the official games site, where the links are presented as the sparrow in the bubbles :

<http://www.universiade-belgrade2009.org> ... d=52&id=75

26. Jun premiered the movie My Sisters Keeper who featured Charlies Angels star Cameron Diaz , (the fallen Angel theme, more on that later or in forum.) movie about cancer, children and shaving head (Shaving head carries symbolysam on its own, Charles Manson and Marylin Manson appeard in the news almost bald, not to mention Britney Spears and many other angelic and synch resonators) Cameron Diaz plays Mum . Bubbles in the movie cover..

Movie director Nick Cassavetes's son John was in infamous Rosemary's Baby movie.
[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/My_Sister%27s_Keeper_\(film\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/My_Sister%27s_Keeper_(film))
So we have here the "Babalon work" signs involved

In last couple of days my city is filled with posters promoting one music gig with bunch of different DJs... who are pictured in bubbles, (date August 29.2009 maybe point to something.) Also notice in the Foam fest - F is upside down, FF = 66 - 69 cancer sign.

The foam maybe important in these bubble synchs... Quantum Foam.

Synchromystics magus Jake Kotze... synchs Robin to Sparrow. Robin is center piece of his work.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=u0Li-Bit8LE>

And there is Michael's " Jacksons five" song "Rockin' Robin"

Lyrics | Jackson 5 lyrics - Rockin' Robin lyrics

Now the pride and joy of this post Mark Ryden painting Sophia Bubbles :)

[http://english.mashkulture.net/2008/12/ ... s-bubbles/](http://english.mashkulture.net/2008/12/...s-bubbles/)

Bubbles sync to POP sound of Gummy Bear... and popping noise as learned in Sync Whole-- Ark Angel Michael.

and there is Chucky in "Bride of Chucky", entertaining with bubbles, a Bubble Rainbow connection. Bubbles appear when he electrocutes in a bathtub the real Tiffany and transfers her soul into a doll ..

She looks like Sophia of Mark Ryden, also does the Blondie (Deborah Harry) who sang with Kermit the frog rainbow connection.

In essence it's the Chemical Wedding, Red King, White Queen.

These are the last two Sophia bubbles

Rubedo, final alchemical stage which comes after black and white sync with redish octopus... i found this:
rubescens (red octopus)

Image

Sync to Kraken, also a fictional sea monster in the Pirates of the Caribbean film trilogy.

Image

And ZOideberg (the alien lobster monster from Futurama tv show, depicted here as sync to Kraken.

Davy Jones sync to Cthulu .

Image

I am not very clear on this color synchs..?! some monster octopuses synchs to Red other Green..

Image Image

Giant Squid is genus Architeuthis ,from family Architeuthidae !

There is a rollercoaster named Kraken.. must be strong energy resonating gate.

It is part of themed park SeaWorld located in Orlando. Orlando Bloom was a blacksmith Will Turner in the Pirates of the Caribbean trilogy.

There is water roller coaster themed Journey to Atlantis.
<http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/e ... lantis.jpg>

I don't know really if the Mark Ryden photo represents Octopus or maybe it's a Jellyfish...

Image

Anyway any of the monsters animals synchs to Tesla Ray Tower and Tanguka event, (TT Tropic Thunder) and May 25.
Which is 5/7 - a rainbow, connection... bubble pop.
(Kraken is the 7th visited themed park in US and 12th in the world.)

Twin Tesla Coils

Image <http://www.fnal.gov/pub/today/images07/tesalcoil2.jpg>

Tesla's air defense system.. like a bubble.. Tesla Dome Shield

Image

<http://www.cheniere.org/books/part1/teslaweapons.htm>
<http://www.cuttingedge.org/news/n2155.cfm>

(Some had made personal amulet based on Tesla shield... did anyone try it...
<http://www.lifetechnology.org/teslashield.htm>)

So, maybe we have to watch for July 7 and July 9 as release dates of the movies.
Pirates of the Caribbean: The Curse of the Black Pearl
Pirates of the Caribbean: Dead Man's Chest

The last bubble of Mark Ryden's Sophia skull synch ^

A movie released on 7/7 which coincide with the day of MJackson memorial service... and the expected Solar Storm on the day, also the end of the world by sun bursts was in the movie KNOWING who alarmingly will be released on the DVD Blue ray 7.7.2009. number 77 /OZ .. beside many meanings is conneted to Viral infection. Mysterious sun Crop Cicles , unknown object heads toward the sun on 3/4 July, and more.. <http://www.synchronismysticismforum.com/viewtopic.php?f=5&t=939&p=9706#p9706>

The death of Neda, Iranian woman was synched in the forum with green color, and hearts. And fitts right in the time period of this alchemy ritual. Movie Crank 2: High Voltage... was all about heart stealing and getting it back, D.Carradine last movie... Green connects to Osiris. One different nod to heart stealing is popular old pop-folk singer around here in Balkan areas named... Neda Ukraden Some interesting synchy words in her bio... Her last name acctually translates - Stolen... which is similar to "Neda Agha Soltan" She reminds by the looks a little to Iranian Neda, at least the hair style... as i see it on the wiki.<http://www.google.com/images?q=neda+ukr> ... RS284RS284

Also there is here popular acctres named Neda Arneric... born 15.July.. maybe something reflective could accur then. Neda is somewhat unusual Slavic name and it derives from Sunday..(Nedelja -the day

you not do anything.)

Neda Agha Soltan.. is a wink to Sun in Alchemy.

"I'm burning, I'm burning! last words... Again it reminds me to movie Crank 2 : High Voltage , so through that electricity waves i notice if one splits her name Ne/Da in my language it would mean No/Yes...+, 0/1, w/b, female/male , V^ 6star. I am not familiar much with electricity, but i guess it creates some currents and goes with AC/DC. Also seemingly everything points to "Wars of Currents" .

AC/DC album from 17 February 1975

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/High_Voltage_\(1975_album\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/High_Voltage_(1975_album))

Image

This are just some photos related to Crank:High Voltage who was released in US - April 17, 2009

<http://moviesmedia.ign.com/movies/image ... 655010.jpg>

<http://moviesmedia.ign.com/movies/image ... 506660.jpg>

<http://moviesmedia.ign.com/movies/image ... 508425.jpg>

<http://www.iwatchstuff.com/2009/03/19/c ... ster-2.jpg>

<http://static.tvguide.com/MediaBin/Gall ... ltage5.jpg>

http://www.collider.com/uploads/imageGa ... edium_.jpg

Okay, let ease on these end of the world, WWII, assassination, monsters aliens theme predictions , for an view on the brighter side i did actually a 4 months ago bought a Bubble Gun... the joy of children running and popping bubbles everyone need to relive again, awake your inner child and feel the simplicity of life, go back to 7 heaven and have heartfelt and loving life. So i bought the BG in the most central city street named after Serbian monarch nobleman Prince Michael (Knez Mihajlo)It was weird from the start last year the street advertising run by couple of people test shooting at potential buyers the bubbles , so unusually they allowed them to sell this stuff in the most important street for which i presume the licence is hard to get, so it must be some hidden agenda behind it... that points to Michael and Bubbles were connected long before...

<http://www.bubbletoy.com/Bubble%20Gun%20Pink%20Think.jpg>

Love the Childs play and Chucky movies.. so i will post some pictures that possible resonate the ritualistic alchemy voodoo invoking going on around the world, resonating Osiris resurrection.

<http://i34.tinypic.com/25gz8dw.jpg>Chucky - chucky photo Chucky and Tiffany - chucky photoChucky - chucky photo

Continuing on the posts from the forum...

So we have Osiris revival..green emerald heartshape rock been synched on the forum..to the leprechauns four leafs, and crop circles..
Stargate of Atlantis

Image

The four guardians. Egypt (left). Meru (right).

Quote:

The Four Guardians are sometimes represented by the Four Trees or by Winds, Suns, Moons, Archangels, Bats (Vampires), Thunderbolts, as well as by Coiled or by Standing Serpents resembling zigzag lightning and ball lightning.

Synch to Mary /Jesus, Isis

Image

Tarot cards..

Stargate SG-1 - SF series (first left: Michael Shanks as Dr. Daniel Jackson)

----- Wheel of Dharma

<http://www.resizr.com/resized/f376.jpg> Image

Meru Mountain (Mary / "There's Something About Mary" - Cameron Diaz)

I've watched Shrek 2, and 3 with Cameron Diaz.

Its mostly about kingdom throne, - villains uprising... like lucifers angels battle in heavens, its connecting to all this and in third sequel the young king to be Arthur (Justin Timberlake) in Land of Far Far Away - Farrah Fawcett synch.

King Arthur, round table, its connected to bears... and Atlantis gate...

Also read this thread Destruction of Atlantis and the death of Esbjörn Svensson which started with an event that happened June 25 2008 , a year ago from MJ death!

Quote:

June 25 2008. 6 dead as argument with boss ends in rampage. Note the location, Atlantis Plastics..

Image

Shrek and other greens are in the thread... so is Gummy Bear song... again notice that Bear dances and touches his crotch like M.Jackson..

Notice the left ear notched like a pig...froming number 3 .

Song is about POP sound, the sound which is created when Gummy Bear is eaten, (i synched there Gummy to Hermes the Trice Great) it makes 3 POPs "3 times you can bite me" so maybe its needed three dead Kings, and the last one with the head off.

OK, by now you should manage to put out from the head this weird catchy song.. so read on..

Bear on green flag of California the red star color synchs with ..MJ album cover Dangerous an artwork by Mark Ryden. MJ was synonymous of Los ANGELES, California. I watched this picture but it seems among all animals there isnt a bear, the bear is you.. the eye of beholder.

<http://i159.photobucket.com/albums/t152/marqdaking/MJ%20Wallpapers/91DangerousAlbumCover.jpg>

I did write in my previous blog.. bear kill ritual, maybe hinting to Obama death, but then it maybe was about MJ ushering us into roller coaster/stairway of the rainbow Stargate.

Image

Jackass is a Donkey, Jacko synch

So in the Shrek (charlie angel's C.Diaz movie), Jack syncs to Eddie Murphy who was a Donkey.. it synchs to Dunkan the movie Moon director , and Dunkin Donuts... MJ was a Moonwalker.

257 ?

This cross synch with ...Cern/ Kern Death Gate talk. So the gates are everywhere.
Atlantis synch with number 7 Padmavyuha

Quote:

The Padmavyuha or Chakravyuha is an army formation mentioned in the Hindu epic Mahabharata.

It is a seven-tier defensive spiral formation, used by Dronacharya, commander-in-chief of the Kaurava army. The formation is likened to a chariot wheel.

Image

Notice in the Times Square building the Chevrolet commercial. I was mentioning Chevy in relation to Time Travel in the Duncan/Moon Doughnut thread... near Time Warner banner and Pepsi Power Stacks pillars in Cincinnati Reds ballpark.

I browsed via Google Earth NY Times Square and noticed this photo with giant purple W from Microsoft Windows probably W. 7 on the building top, also i find in panoramic view from Empire State Building which when looked at below it shows words Panworx.de . (i dont use google Panoramic view much.. maybe its normal, but seeing a word Pan on the top of ESB is creepy. [http://lh5.ggpht.com/_z3EEyEeUE_0/SkntQ ... 76/esb.jpg](http://lh5.ggpht.com/_z3EEyEeUE_0/SkntQ...76/esb.jpg)

While changing the radio stations i heard one playing a song where is mentioned line "thunder in the heart," and later "the stealing" ,also.. going up the hill..so its a song...

Running up the Hill

I dont know which was the version i heard here are the lyrics from "Faith and the Muse". But it was originally performed by Kate Bush...

Mary and Kate Bush it reminds me to Mary Kate Olsen (twin actress) was involved with Heath Ledger death.

Meru Gate.

So.... its' something about Meru. :ganja:

Merkabah...

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qWxl-LozJj8>

About AC/DC - there is song on their first album The Jack .. lyrics are about cards, poker game.. maybe something synchs up...

http://www.lyricsmode.com/lyrics/a/ac_dc/the_jack.html

A poster for movie Tropic Thunder... TT (maybe code for a Time Travel)

Image

Image

Hermes /Caduceus / son of Zeus thunderer and Maia. ---heart thunder.

Meru, the center of Atlantis, enfolded within a 12-petaled lotus.

Image

I seen one movie that i downloaded by mistake, i didnt plan to watch it.. its avarage movie with a really bad acting.. name of it 12 Rounds , so number 12 syncs to Arthurian Round Table and Lotus, Movie similar to The Speed (with Kenau Reeves, Sandra Bulock) it has bomb threats, vilian on the cell phone commanding/ giving assigments to Danny(John Cena) in 12 rounds... to save his wife Molly?! Now.. i see the bad guy's last name was Miles Jackson . So in the round 7 is scene when a bus is carrying those 3 + explosive, where i spotted the bus was marked with numbers 5050. Well, it all might mean something.. Movie ends with Miles Jackson helicopter bomb explosion and the good couple jumping out in the water pool on the top of building.

When i was finishing this post i noticed in SyncWhole blog which relates to the forum posts in lots of ways someone posted a comment about body of Michael being flown in helicopter..<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6kzSeo08VJo>

Its green and have merkabah hexagram chariot.

Milles is Charles Manson middle name, of course i mentioning him cos he connects to everything.. almost like 6 degrees of Kevin Bacon, he is moon-sun resonator...and part of Crowley, Jack Parson rituals...and much more.

Now about Cern mentioned above..

and Dunkin Donut synch... the life form in the coffee-- the gate

Image

and this.. what about MunChkins /OZ...

Image

i followed a link from Quinta Esentia blog to site about Moonchild, Mr. Kern
[http://invanddis.proboards.com/index.cg ... hread=4656](http://invanddis.proboards.com/index.cg...hread=4656)

Death gate..

<http://www.nachtkabarett.com/theLambOfGod.com>

Image

Triangle syncs with mouth of the "life form" Dunkin Donut in coffee pic above... the "life form" is sunch to pig.. pigs have one ear partly cut off.. i recall of seeing some pictures.. seo dunno why.. maybe other farm animals have one too..? Anyway a Swine Flu thing. Okay, i found it now after google search.. its called ear-notching.

<http://www.ianrpubs.unl.edu/epublic/pag ... ionId=1056>

So is this "pig" some sort mascot of DDonuts.. could someone decipher the number noched on the ear..?

"America Runs ON Dunkin"

To which animal is most likely map of America to be shaped on..? My guess if you turn it upside down it reminds on something... from the recent i remember Makara Hindu water monster, it connects to Mak which is Serbian word for Poppy the opium plant.

Image

A sketch of the goddess Ganga on her Vahana(mount) Makara.

Quote:

According to Hindu mythology, Makara, a mythical creature, is the vahana of Ganga and Varuna. It is also the insignia of Kamadeva, a god (of Hindus) representing love and lust, and Kama's flag (dhwaja) is known as Karkadhvaja, that is, a flag having makara depicted on the flag. Traditionally, a makara is considered to be an aquatic creature, and some traditional accounts identify it with crocodile, whereas some other accounts identify it with dolphin. Still others portray it as a fish body with an elephant's head. The tradition identifies the makara with water, the source of all existence and fertility. In astrology, it is the sign of Capricorn, one of the twelve symbols of the Zodiac.

also this word has meaning

- "blessed" in Greek.

- Seven sisters who became the Pleiades (star cluster) in Aboriginal mythology

Donat, the pink is from the Simpsons, a movie poster:

First is version with a date 25. 07. 07 - the number of green helicopters..3.. poppy.. 25 and TT movie.

And now becomes clear what is supposed to be coffee thing, homer and - The MANBEARPIG (creature from South Park episode with Al Gore.. and appeared in Imaginationland)

<http://posthaste.henkinschultz.com/images/simpsons.jpg>

the pyramid poster

Image

What is the meaning of this poster... ? it syncs with Chichen Itza logo of the forum, pointing to Uranus, is this planet important player at 2012.. The pig name is Plopper

This i find of Uranus.. Moon, Chiron..

source is this site <http://www.robertphoenix.com/content/?p=816>, looking at through Terence McKena's Timewave Zero

Image

I knew what "Kern" was (CERN=Cerne) the 'c' is pronounced with the 'k' sound, "Kearnay" with the e on the end.

Serbian word CRN without E means BLACK.. (pronounced: tsrn) also more better - Chernyee is Russian word for black , Chernobyl, Serb: the Wizard -Charobnjak, putting spell on - charati, black magic, so every Charles syncs to Cern and black hole, black sun, C.Manson-- black pan-sun.. (well, this maybe all is a far reach)

About time travel, quantum leaps.. my thoughts on that are in some hopeful line i would like it to be possible, i am not into it...but if somebody finds a way... may contact me i need to change some things in the past.

RAM is WAR... so Ram / Aries is in this pic i found posted in the forum.. could sync to this:

Quote:

Notice how Uranus in Aries is just approaching the ascendant with the Moon, already there. The feeling is one of imminent breakthrough of some form or another. Uranus in Aries cannot simply rest in the solitude of the 12th house, especially as it approaches the ascendant. Later in the day, in Mayan time, Uranus in Aries will meet the ascendant with full force, uncoiling energies that have been dormant and repressed, for possibly ages.

Wars are starting when Aries in Uranus .. that happened in the past a lot, as i read some astrology sites, anyway some big impact change is to arrive.

Image

About Duncan synchs... in early Charlies Angels series there were character named Sabrina Duncan played by actress Kate Jackson.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charlie's_Angels

it looks like black cancer they form... well, widow maybe..

Image

Donut character in

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Donut_\(Red_vs._Blue\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Donut_(Red_vs._Blue))

Doughnut

Homers saying is Dough, Nut is the sky goddess or Aliester Crowley Nuit goddess,

Homunculus is Moonchild, golem.. (maybe Obama)

Quote:

In a secret instruction of the OTO's Ninth Degree, details are given regarding the the creation of a moonchild or homunculus via demonic possession of the fetus following ritualised copulation.

The Cincinnati Reds baseball "Pepsi Power Stacks" at "Great American Ballpark" sync to Poppies, mushroom, penis and two circles below are sync to doughnut, vagina..

triangle looks similar to Kern's Death Gate.

Photo below, you could see on the far left letters "Nati" sync to Nuit, and "Care" could sync to Cern or black hole gate... and Charles M. who was born in CinCinnati.

click, no smaller size:

[http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/c ... park_2.jpg](http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/c...park_2.jpg)

There is two C on the power stacks... CC=33 or 2k

So C , K and Ch are same keys, pillars 11/2k gate , K2 is triangle mountain which

A.Crowley tried to climb.

= of course A.C. himself had the picture looking similar..with cuboid gate.

Image ImageImage

i found more PPS pictures...

this one left say HOME other one RUN..

what that could mean.. that home as is good point to go, or pointing to Homunculus.

Image

Below the Stacks is TIME WARner logo and it has spiraling gateway.. and "black Car" Malibu , the Chevrolet... they maybe the vehicle needed.

So if anybody goes to Reds stadium could try out the gate and later report to us here did he manage to time travel .

Image

The ship stand sign on the left in blue letters says CinCinNati Bell.

Now.. in this picture you can see the white tower thing in far background.. it has to be

connected to this gate in some way...

Image

Using google maps i looked for it.. here are the pics from the street view
it looks like some Water Tower... similar maybe to Tesla Coils.

tower.jpg

In this GaRage are some Black Car

tower1.jpg

Its located in Grandview Ave, Newport KY , this last pic is from from Kentucky street side.

I googled Grandview Ave and found the site selling houses there.. and Time Warner Cable Company gate pops up as advertisement banner... Does anyone uses services by them , is it real.. of course they do all Cincinnati i get it does have not to be anything unusual.

So i go on their site

<http://www.timewarnercable.com/>

And while looking at it weirdly i heard a song in the background.. saying "I am out of time.. 4 minutes to save the world.."

i thought it was from this site... nothing strange there, but later turns out it was not theirs- the sound was from my TV screen on PC card i left in background...

Madonna & Justin Timberlake video it was... a time travel syncs

i believed i had it on mute, but it turns out it was on.. so maybe the TWC site unmuted it, also i am not sure about that channel i did left last.

Next song i heard while on the site sounded like it was speaking to me I had to find secret Combination to unlock a time travel gate... and to enter Destination..

at 0:57 the Greek girl singer Kalomoira makes the ok sign like that D.Donut guy , at left eye.

Next tv played Eurovision song winner.. Alexander Rybek -Fairytale.. which started with the words "When i was younger..."

Well this really creeped me out, so i started writing this just in case before i try some combination... and fly out from here . :)

i did enter in the yellow field a date, year, but it needs zip code.. so nothing , now i will try to enter in other fields something.. etc.. to see what will be, some secret combination.. And funny the site says destination in upper right.. so it needs a destination also, But maybe it have to be entered from that white water tower or while sitting in Chavorlet Malibu car... CM

Also strange was this front page which indeed could turned on the sound on my desktop tuner TV, as it says i am back to 12 June

I browsed the ballpark sourrounding area in street view, and behind the PPStacks near the river is street called E. Mehring Way, Ring is strange... dont know who he is .. but i see in wiki there is a german publicist, politician historian Franz Erdmman Mehring

He worked for various daily and weekly newspapers and over many years wrote lead articles for the weekly magazine Neue Zeit.

Zeit meaning TIME --New Time

Picture of entrance into his " Gate 1" behind the stadium..

cc1.jpg

Some other pics from Great American Ballpark, in one you can see some red statue of wheels, turbine from the ship,it has 5 rings.. Us Bank Arena near by has a strong amplifying energy, football stadium is near, also there is Black building, two large metal bridges across the river also transforming some energy... and so on.. vortex is created.
<http://img31.imageshack.us/gal.php?g=cc2c.jpg>

Cincinnati logo...

Image

Pay close attention now, I mentioned in the thread about plane crash the actor in basketball movie Semi-Pro with number 44

Josh_Braaten born June 25, 1977, in Austin, Minnesota)

So he was born on 6.25 the day of M.Jackson death. His movie name was Twiggy Munson.. Semi-Pro was about Will Farrell's JACKle Moon character number 33.

In Josh Braaten wiki bio it says he was in Macbeth, where is the King Duncan who was killed in the play..

Image

Quote:

Josh Braaten (born June 25, 1977, in Austin, Minnesota) is an American actor. He grew up in Blooming Prairie, Minnesota and graduated in 1999 from Winona State University

where he performed on stage in productions such as Shakespeare's MacBeth. He currently resides in North Hollywood, California.

Macbeth, - wiki: it starts with thundering.. (btw. On the day of MJ death in my city it was thundering and raining "cats and dogs", the worst rainy storm since i remember all day long.. some flooded streets and stuff.)

Quote:

The first act of the play opens amidst thunder and lightning, with the Three Witches deciding that their next meeting shall be with Macbeth. In the following scene, a wounded captain reports to King Duncan of Scotland that his generals Macbeth, who is the Thane of Glamis, and Banquo have just defeated the allied forces of Norway and Ireland, who were led by the rebel Macdonald. Macbeth, the King's kinsman, is praised for his bravery and fighting prowess.

Interesting is that 6,25 is in the Basketball terms the distance in meters for European 3 points shoot line.

Josh lives in North Hollywood where on the top list of notable residents is Amelia Earhart, was a resident but was born in Atchison, Kansas, .. she was pictured as back from the dead in the movie Night at Museum 2: Battle of the Smithsonian... which was released 10 days before Brazil plane crash, i find the movie very synchronistic.. and have mention it in that plane crash thread where is Semi-Pro (33 movie). The movie cover shows Lincoln holding zero fingers sign like that Dunkin Donut guy. Or is it code for a bubble..as we see the octopuss on the right just as in mark Ryden painting.

[.http://www.iwatchstuff.com/2009/02/02/night-at-museum-2-poster.jpg](http://www.iwatchstuff.com/2009/02/02/night-at-museum-2-poster.jpg)

Amelia went missing on July 2. 1937 , her airplane was named Electra..

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Amelia_Earhart ... e_theories

Quote:

Many researchers believe the Electra ran out of fuel and Earhart and Noonan ditched at sea. Navigator and aeronautical engineer Elgen Long and his wife Marie K. Long devoted 35 years of exhaustive research to the "crash and sink" theory, which is the most widely accepted explanation for the disappearance.

Electra was a Greek goddess, now she is one of Pleiades..star cluster, she was daughter to of Atlas, and from.. Zeus become mother to Dardanus founder of Troy, connected to Nikola Tesla, who is connected to Doves /7 Pleiades .

it all connects to my different posts... Electra - Raphael, USA-Serbia flags.. word Serbia is similar to Silver so maybe resonate Silver star order ACrowley (Argentum Astrum) Moon is Silver, Silver atomic number is 47 (so in my forum user name D7 could sync to Moon (D=4) (i didnt ment it to represent that , i dont connect D to 4, but it must have some significance, like a gate, Sun-substance -Moon D7.. . Jackie Moon (will farell) Jack

the king of Sun , PoP, MJ was Moonwalker, I also sync the D7 to Arc 7 color rainbow chakras gate, i had somewhere written history of my username, it has multiply reasons for choice of d and 7, i am not clear much on this now, anyhow it has strong energies around it or some essential alchemy meaning.) Maybe i am going off topic with this, but anyway its something that connect with 7 in alchemy..

<http://www.nachtkabarett.com/AlchemyAndKabbalah/Seven>

Quote:

"It Is Finished When Seven Are One" is an Alchemical treatise. The symbols which make up that image are the symbolic representations of the Moon, the Sun, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Mars and Venus. Each planet is assigned an elemental metal. The Moon as Silver, The Sun as gold, Mercury as Mercury (or Quicksilver), Venus as Copper, Mars as Iron, Saturn as Lead and Jupiter as Tin. The principle involved is that when the Alchemist amalgamates these metals and achieves the divine mixture it represents his own transformation and his soul ascended. It has to do with the reoccurring theme of rebirth and transformation which is what the entire Triptych revolves around. That's a brief overview of the topic but that is exactly what purpose that image was used for, since the symbols the image is made up of are the alchemical representations of the seven planets I just mentioned. When all are, and can be reduced to, as one by the Alchemist or Magician the great work is completed, he has transcended matter. It's an abstract and symbolic concept and there is no other way to express it other than your own studies and how you can apply this idea to your own life and your own work.

Despite Seven being a powerful and significant number in many philosophies, Christianity included, Alchemy and it's methods of higher attainment is what this image and phrase refers to.

The Eastern Chakras and the Western Tree of Life, Drawn by Aleister Crowley
Image

MJ died on 25 2= moon - 5 elipse thing , anyway its 7.. and the full date adds to 6 - a number which syncs with 6 Semi-Pro poster numbers and release date when added up , also 6 points of Merkabah tetrahedron , David star, heart chakra from the other thread its passage from 2 to 4 gate chakra, crossing, now we might expect some ritual invoking opening of 5, 6, 7.

Quote:

- 1.Raphael is the Angel of the Sun.
- 2.Gabriel is the Angel of the Moon.
- 3.Anael is the Angel of the "Evening Star" – Venus.
- 4.Zobiaciell is the Angel of Jupiter.

5. Michael is the Angel of Mercury.

6. Uriel is the Angel of Mars.

7. Anachiel is the Angel of Saturn.

Image

Sahasrara chakra is used as part of my forum avatar with Charlie Manson on the top.

Quote:

Sahasrara, placed above the head crown, with 1000 petals. In the oriental literature, it is known "the supreme center of contact with God".

Sahasrara is positioned above the head or at the top of it and it has 1000 petals which are arranged in 20 layers each of them with 50 petals.

Now I find that Kern Gate is also known as The Gate of Thousand Doors

On July 4 the LL statue crown was reopen... see the Isis got her head back thread...

http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/31736298/ns/us_news-life/

Image

MJ's number 25 synchs up in the Liberty crown..

Quote:

Some of the crown's 25 windows offer a view of the Manhattan skyline, no longer punctuated by the 110-story twin towers of the World Trade Center.

Quote:

About 20,000 visitors are expected Saturday on Liberty Island; 2,500 of them will be allowed inside the statue. Just 250 will be allowed to go the crown.

MJ album BAD - it's 214 -25 - 7 - Rainbow Stargate.

Scene from "28 Days Later" the start of the movie when car alarm goes on (12 minutes into the movie) - a Lincoln (ape) beard look alike in green uniform in front of Lady Liberty poster, LL sync to 77. Before this scene the lead actor after he has risen (awakes from the sleep) walks through small souvenirs of Big Ben scattered on the ground and shortly after a real Big Ben - Bell Clock is seen in the background, - synch to Osiris .

28dl.jpg

And in other pic notice advertisement the 3 colors who are marked as significant... Pink , Orange and Green . When Pink and Orange cross they make kind of Red.

wheel-pog.jpg

Lady Liberty's crown reopens on July 4

Lots of green on this picture and some red,b&w and checkerboard shirt.
The kid looks spooky. :D , and had 8 green stripes on the shirt. 8- infinity.

Image

There must be some alchemical significance in this wedding proposal in the crown...

Quote:

Some of the crown's 25 windows offer a view of the Manhattan skyline

Numbers of years of the couple 25, 26.. Neda died June 20th (20+6, ?)

The "28 days later" Cillian_Murphy lead actor was born May 25 .

CM name consists of letters that are in LaMuria... which is connected to day of 25 May a
Lemur's missing link advertised show on history chanell and eleven pointed star of
Therion, Lemuria Statue Of L. also stands on 11 star . So another Murphy as Eddie.
Murphys law is in the play.

The statue holds a tablet -July 4, 1776 has the viral 77 and OZ , and the date of
reopening was 7.4.2009 = 11:11

[http://www.google.com/hostednews/ap/art ... gD997RHC00](http://www.google.com/hostednews/ap/art...gD997RHC00)

Quote:

Aaron Weisinger, 26, surprises his girlfriend Erica Breder, 25, both of Walnut Creek, Calif., with a wedding proposal while visiting the crown of the Statue of Liberty in New York, Saturday July 4, 2009. The first visitors were allowed into the Statue of Liberty's crown Saturday in nearly eight years after it was closed to the public after the Sept. 11, 2001, attacks. The base, pedestal and outdoor observation deck were reopened in 2004, but the crown remained off-limits. (AP Photos/David Goldman)

Image

So what to expect, Atlantis Lemuria rise, Black second sun, Osiris appearing, Alien spaceships, Nibiru, or Sun burst earth destroying, discovery of Ark, Holy Grail, assassination, Time Travel stargate..or just new aeon of christ consciousness with human mind expanding peace and love.

Since my user name is D7, 7 talk is interesting to me and i notice that TV is showing footage awaiting press conference of American vice president Joseph Biden and Serbian president Boris Tadic.. and knowing of the beast (car) theme around Biden i start to count the number of flags there thinking it may be 66.. but there was 7 - 7 USA SER...so i am thinking it must have something to do with 77 viral theme and Crowley Liber OZ...

I don't know is this some rule to this flags placement in this way, but i think it's a masonic thing. ..

7x7.jpg

[http://cache.daylife.com/imageserve/08B ... 8/610x.jpg](http://cache.daylife.com/imageserve/08B...8/610x.jpg)

In this picture of a man on the anti-Biden protest held yesterday shows him wearing Soviet Union CCCP jersey i noticed in most news sites showing -symbol of the hammer crossed with a sickle... [http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/c ... _Union.svg](http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/c..._Union.svg) (go (to) Homeric sync) Russia is bear country.

Serbian "police state" forbid all kind of gathering and protest against this fascist scumbag.. but little some who dare to protest, like one man who burned the American flag, were arrested, he looks bald and with some beard.

Just after the press conference was over on FOX TV (Serbian version) show the movie Elektra , sequel from Daredevil movie ... couldn't it mean something... Greek mythology...?

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Elektra>

Movie is about ninja woman who uses Sai, same twin sai weapon used by Raphael Ninja Mutant Turtle....Raph is red turtle just like the Elektra poster.

Main male actor in the Elektra movie was born on 9.11

Image Image

Image

Twin Sais when put upside kind of make a heart together. :love:

Quote:

Sai (釵) is the Ryukyu name for a traditional Okinawan weapon.

The basic form of the weapon is that of a pointed, dagger-shaped truncheon, with two curved prongs (called yoku) projecting from the handle. The ball of the handle is called the knuckle. Contrary to popular belief, the shaft of a traditional sai is not a blade.

Sai are constructed in a variety of forms. Traditional sai are round, while some reproductions have adapted an octagonal central shaft. The yoku are traditionally symmetrical; however, the Manji design developed by Taira Shinken employs oppositely-facing yoku in an approximation to the Manji (the Japanese term for the Buddhist symbol, the swastika) from which it takes its name.

Here is the lyrics from the song "Seventh Son of the Seventh Son" of Iron Maiden -
Isis/Sirus - resonator band... i dont notice much in the lyrics but maybe album cover and
date could be synchnificant [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seventh_Son ... eventh_Son](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seventh_Son_of_the_Seventh_Son)

Here they stand brothers them all
All the sons divided they'd fall
Here await the birth of the son
The seventh, the heavenly, the chosen one

Here the birth from an unbroken line
Born the healer the seventh, his time
Unknowingly blessed and as his life unfolds
Slowly unveiling the power he holds

Seventh son of a seventh son
Seventh son of a seventh son
Seventh son of a seventh son
Seventh son of a seventh son

Then they watch the progress he makes
The Good and the Evil which path will he take
Both of them trying to manipulate
The use of his powers before it's too late

Seventh son of a seventh son
Seventh son of a seventh son
Seventh son of a seventh son
Seventh son of a seventh son

Today is born the seventh one
Born of woman the seventh son
And he in turn of a seventh son

He has the power to heal
He has the gift of the second sight
He is the chosen one
So it shall be written
So it shall be done

The song initially partially influenced my user name D7
A number of interesting pictures in synch terms of Eddie in this video..
In the blog i wrote about IM a couple of times.(Eddie synchs to Arnold Sch.)

* looks like its disabled embed... so click on this:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AEOMJ_OeVhU

Back to the 77 flags picture.. The Serbian flag consist of double headed eagle and 4 CCCC, (similar to the Meru Crop Circle pic..) its cyrillic for SSSS.. there exist a couple different interpretations, the most popular that is short for in serbian "Only Unity Saves the Serbs" and form of Byzantian BBBB - the Firesteels ... but i think it could point to Seventh Son of the Seventh Son ?!

Quote:

From the Iron Age onwards, the use of flint and steel was the most common method of fire lighting prior to the invention of the friction match. More recently the term 'fire striker' has become synonymous with so called 'artificial flints' which are metal rods of varying size composed of ferrocium, an alloy of iron and mischmetal (itself an alloy primarily of cerium that will generate sparks when struck). Iron is added to improve the strength of the rods. Small shavings are torn off the rod with either a supplied metal scraper, a piece of hacksaw blade, or, commonly, the back of a knife ground at a suitable angle. These shavings then ignite at high temperatures, and they are much more effective than their historical equivalent.

Image

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Serbian_cross

Quote:

The Serbian Cross (Српски Крст/Srpski Krst) traces its roots from the Byzantine Empire. It is composed of central cross and four letter C-shapes on each of its corners. It is the national, religious and ethnic symbol of Serbs and Serbia. Historically, the design on the inescutcheon has been used by Serbian states and the Serbian church since the Middle Ages.

The common interpretation is that they are four Cyrillic letters C (which looks like Latin letter C but reads like Latin letter S; this can create confusion and sometimes it is said that the cross is surrounded with four letters C or four letters S). A popular extension of this interpretation is that the four letters represent the slogan "Само Слога Србина Спасава" (Samo Sloga Srbina Spasava) which in English translates to "Only Unity Saves the Serbs" or "Sveti Sava - Srpska Slava" ("Saint Sava - Serbian Patron").

The firesteels were originally used in the Byzantine imperial coat of arms (Paleologos dynasty of the Byzantine Empire) as stylized Greek letters β (Beta) and stood for the imperial motto Basileus Basileon Basileuon Basileusin ("King of kings, ruling over rulers") in Greek ("King" referred to Jesus Christ).

The Serbian Cross is commonly seen on the Serbian tricolor (red, blue, white) and on other Serbian flags. See also under Coat of arms of Serbia.

Firesteels form reminds me to a Stargate.. or maybe the Omega letter, or even may sync to 2k 2k (k=c) ACrowley Mountain K2 11:11 mega ritual, or 2c -Christ Consciousness , and other 2 C being Sirius Consciousness , 33= cccc, does anybody have some other idea of this symbolism...

Image Image

Biden after visit to Serbia went to Kosovo, province... When they illegally proclaimed independence, secession of that Serbian heartland - half of the world didnt agree to that secession.. and around here at the time , on the internet was much popular this picture:

Image

i think it might sync to:
Cosmos Isis Sirius ?! or KISS ..

So it looks like some heart steal ritual or huge cosimc sync to restore a Star Mummy / moonchild / MOM...

Image

The day of posting this is birthday of Nikola Tesla 10 July, the technical electricity stuff is something that made me never to deeply study his work before.. so now with my personal syncho-bulb light idea energy i will present something that i find odd in this research.

Many people wonder of his origin and say he was alien...

NT was son of the priest of Serbian Christian Orthodox Church... name Milutin. Maybe the Tin in the name points to Jupiter.

About the Horse connection... Centaur or some similar mythological creature... Chiron representative maybe still could synch to NT.

there is a horse mention in his biography... his older brother died in horse-riding accident. Sources say his brother was also genius and all Nikola's family look up to him (His name Dane could translated in three ways: days, day man or the given one or even Yes/No)

Quote:

Nikola was the fourth of five children, having one older brother (Dane, who was killed in a horse-riding accident when Nikola was five) and three sisters (Milka, Angelina and Marica).

Another horse and Sagittarius sync that i've find today there is the person who known him and visited in USA named Petar Perunovic.

So the PERun is Slavic God one of most popular gods, also called Perun the Thunderer... so he is Zeus/Thor/Jupiter according to this chart and many other sources... Zeus was known for his forceful relation with Electra...one of the 7 Pleiades, stars.... doves.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Perun>

Quote:

In Slavic mythology, Perun (Cyrillic: Перун) is the highest god of the pantheon and the god of thunder and lightning. His other attributes were the fire, mountains, the oak, iris, eagle, firmament (in Indo-European languages this was joined with the notion of the sky of stone), horses and carts, weapons (the hammer, axe and arrow) and war. He was first associated with weapons made of stone and later with those of metal.

Like Germanic Thor, Perun is described as a rugged man with a copper beard. He rides in a chariot pulled by a he-goat and carries a mighty axe, or sometimes a hammer. The axe is hurled at evil people and spirits and will always return to his hand.

Also here in Serbia is believed among the people that tradition of celebrating Perun was replaced by St. Elijah , Church feast day of - August 2. , Gregorian calendar feast is 14 days before July 22 . And look this Horse synch could prove Elijah connection.. # From 1974 to 1976 Philip K. Dick believed himself to be possessed by the spirit of Elijah.

Perun / Zeus had a son with Electra named Dardanus.

Quote:

In Greek mythology, Dardanus (Greek: Δάρδανος, English translation: "burned up", from the verb δαρδάνπτω (dardapto) to wear, to slay, to burn up) was a son of Zeus and Electra, daughter of Atlas, and founder of the city of Dardania on Mount Ida in the Troad.

There was land of Dardania in region in the south Serbia Kosovo lands.

Quote:

The Dardani (Ancient Greek: Δαρδάνιοι) were an ancient Balkan tribe, of Illyrian origin. In the 1st century BC, they invaded the Roman province of Macedonia together with the Scordisci and the Maedi. In AD 6, they were conquered by Rome and became part of the province of Moesia Superior (present day region mostly Kosovo, Serbia, northern fringes of Macedonia and Northern Bulgaria). According to Strabo, they were divided into two sub-groups, the Galabri and the Thunaki.

Dardanians were the tribe of Illyrians (Illyrians are NOT today's albanians, against whom today Serbs fight over Kosovo, it is proven officialy, first mention of them is in 11 century and Albanians are tribe from Asia, they try to fool everyone and "kiss ass" of world ruling elite claiming Illirian descent, better chances are that Serbians are Illyrian.. some claim that, although we are mostly Slav people)

Serbian traditional music instrument that Tesla's friend Perunovic played... is called Gusle...

Quote:

The gusle or gusla is a single-stringed musical instrument used in the Balkans and in the Dinarides region.

The term gusle/gusli/husli/husla is common to all Slavic people and generally denotes a musical instrument with strings. The rge gusle should, however, not be confused with the Russian gusli, which is a psaltery-like instrument; nor with the Czech term for violin, housle.

The Gusle has many similarities with the lira, which was widely used throughout the Byzantine Empire and can still be heard in many post-Byzantine regions in almost exactly the same way.

Amongst the South Slavs, the gusle is typically not played on its own; instead, it is used to accompany the voice of a vocalist called a guslar telling and/or singing an epic story or legend.

I presume It's not the rule , but this pic from wiki has on the top crafted thing look like a horse?!

Image

More about Petar Perunovic <http://www.njegos.org/emigrants/perun.htm>

In Serbia there is a lot people that connect Tesla to Perun /Zeus ..this youtube video mix..

Also some people already written poetic songs on believe of Tesla being the Peruns descendant.

And Gusel instrument are the sound that God(s), Feiryas.. lke to hear connecting to heavenly realm.

More about Perun: There is plant flower called Perunika (Iris Illyrica) eng- Iris Pallida .. its genus of Iris plant, (rainbow goddess)

Image

I read now that there is believe in Slavic mythology of Goddess Perunika.. she was actually before Giant/ess , called Strelka /Arrow-woman... then Perun took her for wife and made her goddess of heaven and she was considered goddess of marriage and keeper of honor justice in marriage relations.

NT stated once that his intellegence is derived from his mother.. The women rule was his prophecy:

Quote:

In 1926, Tesla commented on the ills of the social subservience of women and the struggle of women toward gender equality, indicated that humanity's future would be run by "Queen Bees". He believed that women would become the dominant sex in the future.

One site connecting Tesla to Prometheus ..the pics are interesting..

<http://davidszondy.com/future/tesla/newprometheus.htm>

Interesting page :arrow:

<http://davidszondy.com/future/tesla/destroyer.htm>

He had a strange obsession with the number 3.

Quote:

Tesla ended the interview and retired to his room, #207. It was extremely important to Tesla that the room number be divisible by 3, a long running superstition. He also liked the fact that the room was only up one story and riding the elevator would be unnecessary. Although the hotel had excellent maid service, Tesla requested extra linens and 18 clean towels a day, saying he liked to do his own dusting. This germ phobia, which began in his youth, would grow more and more demanding as the years passed by.

http://www.magnetricity.com/Tesla/Tesla_Colorado.php

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nikola_Tesla

He did stay on the floor 33 of the hotel

Quote:

Tesla lived the last ten years of his life in a two-room suite on the 33rd floor of the Hotel New Yorker, room 3327. There, near the end of his life, Tesla showed signs of encroaching mental illness, claiming to be visited by a specific white pigeon daily. Several biographers note that Tesla viewed the death of the pigeon as a "final blow" to himself and his work.

Quote:

Tesla's pigeon

According to John J. O'Neill, author of *Prodigal Genius, the Life of Nikola Tesla*, Tesla told him this story in the presence of William L. Laurence, the New York Times science writer.

Tesla had been feeding pigeons for years. Among them, there was a very beautiful female white pigeon with light gray tips on its wings that seemed to follow him everywhere. A great deal of rapport developed between them. As Tesla confessed, he loved that pigeon: "Yes, I loved that pigeon, I loved her as a man loves a woman, and she loved me." If the pigeon became ill, he would nurse her back to health and as long as she needed him and he could have her, nothing else mattered and there was purpose in his life.

One night as he was lying in bed, she flew in through the window and he knew right away that she had something important to tell him: she was dying. "And then, as I got her message, there came a light from her eyes - powerful beams of light". "...Yes," "...it was a real light, a powerful, dazzling, blinding light, a light more intense than I had ever produced by the most powerful lamps in my laboratory."

Tesla admitted to O'Neill that when that particular pigeon died, something went out of his life. Before that time, he could complete the most ambitious programs he could ever dream of but after the pigeon flew into the beyond, he knew his life's work was done for good.

Interesting thing that I found was one of his most significant experiments was held in Colorado Springs on July 3 1899 .. soon to be 110. years (July 3 the other possible J.Christ birthday)

Quote:

July 3, 1899 brought much excitement to the region. Planned Independence Day festivities included a gigantic display of pyrotechnics on the Summit of Pike's Peak. Town officials had brought 35,000 pounds of powder flares to the summit in hopes that the red white and blue flames would be visible as far away as Cheyenne, Wyoming. Unfortunately for the townspeople, but not for Tesla, Mother Nature had different plans. An immense storm of thunder and lightning struck the region, disappointing the crowds waiting for festivities. Tesla, on the other hand, was absolutely mesmerized. He made one of his most important discoveries, the existence of stationary waves within the earth, during the massive storm. As the storm began to form, Tesla quickly prepared his instruments. He observed the storm's formation and later wrote:

"... A violent storm broke loose after spending much of its fury in the mountains. It was driven away with great velocity over the plains. Heavy and long persisting arcs formed almost in regular time intervals. My observations were now greatly facilitated and rendered more accurate by the experiences already gained. I was able to handle my instruments quickly and I was prepared. The recording apparatus being properly adjusted, its indications became fainter and fainter with the increasing distance of the storm until they ceased altogether. I was watching in eager expectation. Surely enough the indications began again, grew stronger and stronger, and, after passing through a maximum gradually decreased and ceased once more. Many times, in regularly recurring intervals, the same actions were repeated until the storm which, as evident in simple computations, was moving with nearly constant speed, had retreated to a distance of about 300 kilometers. Nor did these strange actions stop then, but continued to manifest themselves with undiminished force. Subsequently, similar observations were made by my assistant, Mr. Fritz Lowenstein, and shortly afterward several admirable opportunities presented themselves which brought out still more forcibly and unmistakably, the true nature of the wonderful phenomenon. No doubt whatever remained; I was observing stationary waves."

This discovery convinced Tesla not only that wireless transmission of telegraphic messages was possible. Tesla also realized that he could transmit unlimited amounts of power to the entire globe, without the need for wires! Years later Tesla elaborated in a famous article in Century Magazine.

"Stationary waves in the earth mean something more than mere telegraphy without wires to any distance. They will enable us to attain many important specific results impossible otherwise. For instance, by their use we may produce at will, from a sending-station, an electrical effect in any particular region of the globe; we may determine the relative position or course of a moving object such as a vessel at sea, the distance traversed by the same, or its speed; or we may send over the earth a wave of electricity traveling at any rate we desire, from the pace of a turtle up to lightning speed."

A site about exotic weapons ..

[http://www.starstreamresearch.com/dark_ ... energy.htm](http://www.starstreamresearch.com/dark_...energy.htm)

Quote:

The Sub-quantum Bomb

While researching exotic propulsion technologies Cook had heard rumors of a new kind of weapon, a "sub-quantum atomic bomb," being whispered about in what he called the "dark halls" of defense research.

Sub-quantum physics is a controversial re-interpretation of quantum theory, based on so-called pilot wave theories, where an information field controls quantum particles.

The late Professor David Bohm showed that the predictions of ordinary quantum mechanics could be recast into a pilot wave information theory. Recently Anthony Valentini of the Perimeter Institute suggested that ordinary quantum theory may be a special case of a family of pilot wave theories, leaving open the possibility of new and exotic non-quantum technologies.

A small number of French, Serbian and Ukrainian physicists have been working on new sub-quantum theories of extended electrons and solitons, so perhaps a sub-quantum bomb is not entirely out of the question.

Even if rumors of a sub-quantum bomb are pure fantasy, there is no question that mainstream physicists have seriously contemplated a phase transition in the quantum vacuum. The quantum vacuum defies common sense, because empty space in quantum field theory is actually filled with virtual particles. These virtual particles appear and disappear far too quickly to be detected directly, but their existence has been confirmed by experiments that demonstrate their influence on ordinary matter.

Image

With this picture of Tesla holding his right hand at his ear in the making the 3spinner (E, W or M) sign similar to notched ear of "manbearpig aliens" in the above post.. i will conclude this synchs.. hope that someone makes any sense of it if did manage to read one of blogger largest post ever (VYCma Star isn't blogs name in vain, its big.). You could make comment.. i would be thankful , but i will not respond because i am taking a break and trip away from the city in hours time..for at least two weeks not be visiting the blogs and forums and probably will leave synchosphere and blogging for good, i now feel my work has been done here.. nothing more to say. My energy must go to the ones that need more help, hope my legacy left behind mean something good... i wish i had a time to do more reading and researching - the truth be easier to unvail, anyway i wish everyone much love and light.

Update:

The video i make synching the new Nuki Nuki song of Gummy Bear with

nukes..BaRack,Nuclear war. Watch the original video too is full of symbolism...of course i hope i am not right with NW outcome, but anyway i feel need to warn everybody about this....
peace.

..Gummy Bear have initials GB which is 72 , the number 72 is linked to large number of very important mystical beliefs:Now what this has to do with Gummy Bear, GB is 72, 72male + 72female is 144 . is sync to Rebis

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/72_\(number\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/72_(number))

Percentage of water of which the human body is composed.

In a plane, the exterior angles of a regular pentagon measure 72 degrees each.

The life duration of the ovule is 72 hours.

The mass of the Moon is 1/72nd of that the Earth.

The volume of Saturn is 72 times of that the Earth.

The axis of the earth moves of one degree every 72 years compared to stars and to the vault of heaven.

The good God Osiris was enclosed in a coffin by 72 evil disciples and accomplices of Set.

The number of devils according to The Lesser Key of Solomon.

The degrees of the Jacob's ladder were to the number of 72, according to the Zohar.

The number of virgins rewarded in heaven according to islamic belief.

The total number of books in the Holy Bible in the Catholic version if the Book of Lamentations is considered part of the Book of Jeremiah.

The conventional number of scholars translating the Septuagint, according to the legendary account in the "Letter of Aristeas".

The conventional number of disciples sent forth by Jesus in Luke 10 in some manuscripts (seventy in others).

The number of hours Jesus was in the grave, before rising again.

The number of names of God, according to Kabbalah (see names of God in Judaism).

The Shemhamphorasch related to the number of the names of God.

The registry of the U.S. Navy's nuclear aircraft carrier USS Abraham Lincoln (CVN-72), named after U.S. President Abraham Lincoln.

The ASCII code for 'H'

The number of hours in 3 days.

The 72 Paranatellons, extra-zodiacal constellations that rise and set simultaneously with zodiacal constellations.

Messier object M72, a magnitude 10.0 globular cluster in the constellation Aquarius.

The New General Catalogue object NGC 72, a magnitude 13.5 barred spiral galaxy in the constellation Andromeda.

The Saros number of the solar eclipse series which began on -727 August 16 and ended on 752 January 21. The duration of Saros series 72 was 1478.1 years, and it contained 83 solar eclipses.

The Saros number of the lunar eclipse series which began on -407 June 5 and ended on 891 July 25. The duration of Saros series 72 was 1298.1 years, and it contained 73 lunar eclipses.

The atomic number of hafnium

In degrees Fahrenheit considered to be room temperature.

The average number of heartbeats per minute for a resting adult.

The Pyramid of Kukulcan; a Precessional Alarm Clock.

When the Toltec people moved to Chichen Itza, they merged their own zenith cosmology with the Mayan system, and the result was the Pyramid of Kukulcan. This has been designed so that every year, on Spring Equinox, the afternoon sun causes a shadow play so that it appears that a huge serpent is descending from the sky, down the pyramid. However, John Major Jenkins shows that the pyramid is much more than an equinox indicator. It is a

‘PRECESSIONAL CLOCK WITH ITS ALARM SET FOR THE TWENTY-FIRST CENTURY’.

Jenkins says that Kukulcan, (or Quetzalcoatl, the plumed serpent), was the symbol of a sun-Pleiades-zenith conjunction. Exactly 60 days after the Spring Equinox, on May 20, the zenith passage of the sun takes place over Chichen Itza. The Crotalus rattlesnake, whose pattern is constantly used in Mesoamerican art, has a marking on it which is identical to the Solar ‘Ahau’ glyph of the Maya, and its rattle was called ‘tzab’, which is the same word used for the Pleiades star cluster (see Fig. below).

Image

From John Major Jenkins' essential book, Maya Cosmogenesis 2012

Quote:

The moving snake on the Pyramid is an annual reminder of a conjunction of the zenith sun with the Pleiades over Chichen Itza, but this is an event which will only occur during a 72-year time window, from 1976 to 2048. Right at the centre of this time window is the year 2012, when the Great Cycle ends. On May 20 2012, the zenith passage combines with a solar eclipse, on the Tzolkin day 10 Chichan, which means serpent. The winter solstice end-point will be 4 Ahau in the Tzolkin calendar, meaning Lord/Sun, and 3 Kankin in the Haab calendar, which means ‘snake-day’.

Posted by D7 at 11:25 PM

[Older Posts](#)[Home](#)

[Subscribe to: Comments \(Atom\)](#)

“Look down at me and you see a fool;
look up at me and you see a god;
look straight at me and you see yourself”

[Blog Archive](#)

▼ 2009 (9)

▼ Jul (1)

[Bear Pops](#), [Sparrow Rocks](#), [Sun Spots](#)

► Jun (1)

► May (2)

► Mar (1)

- ▶ Feb (1)
- ▶ Jan (3)
- ▶ 2008 (20)

Synchromysticism

Synchromysticism

"The art of realizing meaningful coincidence in the seemingly mundane with mystical or esoteric significance." Jake Kotze

- The Blob
- mushroom-atlantis
- Brave New World
- Youtube - Sealion's channel
- The Sync Whole
- Labyrinth of the Psychonaut
- YouTube - soundlessdawn's Channel
- ETEMENANKI - Goro Adachi

- www.synchromysticismforum.com

- Hidden Dakini
- synchromystic blogspotters...
- Freeman //video.google.com/

- Pharmacratic-Inquisition
- Michael Tsarion - www.taroscopes.com

- Secret Sun

- Pseudo-Occult Media
- The Stygian Port
- Aferrismoon
- Raybeam Blog

- The Accidental Alchemist

- Kozmikon
- Too long in this place
- Quinta Essentia
- Live From Logosphere
- The Quantum Observer

My Blog Links

<http://img198.imageshack.us/img198/420/91167254.jpg>

<http://www.archetypaldynamics.com/chakra02a.jpg>

<http://img31.imageshack.us/img31/4177/12xwil.jpg>

Genex Tower2

<http://img31.imageshack.us/img31/3500/14x.jpg>

<http://img249.imageshack.us/img249/7562/15x.jpg>

<http://img269.imageshack.us/img269/5263/18x.jpg>

Halloween - Gambling With The Devil (2007)

Science and Religion Reconciled with a little help from my friends
"Coincidence Is God's Way of Remaining Anonymous" – A.Einstein
Skip to content
Home
about...CodeX4 and the Reconciliation of Science and Religion
AT37

Standard
Posted by

raphael
Posted on

December 15, 2011
Posted under

IN THIS SIGN CONQUER
Comments

86 Comments

The Gift of Fire ~ The Shadow ~ Dr. Jordan Peterson 'IN THIS SIGN CONQUER' ~ the Meaning of Music leads us to the Sacred Cut and Tons Brunés, Nikola Tesla, Peter Plichta, Crichton E.M. Miller, Tudor Parfitt, String Theory, Philosopher's Stone, Ark of the Covenant, Guido von List, Photon Knights Templar Cross, the 'Concealed Fyrfos' and the Great Pyramid ... of course
UPDATE March 10th, 2019

Lakshmi, Ganesha, Brahma, Vishnu, Shiva Protoypes from the printer's sample book.
gift of FIRE ALL LIFE IS CHIRAL SIKHA QOPH

Has the 'gift of fire' ever been properly identified? There have been attempts as this study from the 19th century illustrates.

Table Shewing the Older Aryan Fire Water and Sun Gods

Is the gift of fire the spARK in the Ark ... the light to be found in the darkness, that place where your shadow reigns and rules your 'daze' from cradle to grave?

Today's update is a cut and paste from another blog of mine helping to illustrate the 'fire in the hole' few dare confront.

Dr. Jordan Peterson ~ DNA ~ George Merkl and Life Crystals ~ the ARK+E+typal 4 Evangelists ~ Rotas Sator Magic Square ~ the Great Pyramid ~ Hologram of a Photon ~ Photon Knights Templar Cross ~ "Let There Be Light"

A now-classic piece of artwork sculpted from foam core by Dr. Jordan B. Peterson in 1985. He describes this piece of art as a three-dimensional representation of a two-dimensional representation of a four-dimensional object. The sculpture attempts to portray the dynamic spatial and temporal unfolding of music in visual form, and it was part of Dr. Peterson's investigation into the intrinsic meaning of music.

Jordan Peterson THE MEANING of MUSIC

The Meaning of Music

Can we, dare we compare Jordan Peterson's brain fART to the work of other inspired passionate possessed people who sometimes appear to be bordering on a divine madness too?

George Merkl Life Crystals

Can we find four red arrows pointing toward a center OR even better as in Dr. Peterson's symbol The Meaning of Music ... the four red arrows appear to be off-center or asymmetrically centered and recall Peterson's idea is about the dimensions 2, 3, and 4. So I took the liberty of finding those four red arrows in The Meaning of Music.

Jordan Peterson THE MEANING of MUSIC Templar Cross¹

Santa Catalina Rosetta Fractal Mandala

Rosetta Fractal Mandala part of the Altar of the Initiates

Santa Catalina Monastery Arequipa Peru

Now let me share with you this image that I eventually decided to call Rosetta Fractal Mandala. I took this picture back in 2006 in a monastery in Arequipa, Peru on my way to Machu Picchu, and it clearly has assisted me ever since in my journey/quest. Sometimes its application is as compass and other times as a map. Similar to a key fitting a lock ... together they open a door if you dare knock? In conclusion the above image has become absolutely vital to a narrative that which is me trying to merge with a bigger ME, not unlike how Dr. Peterson's symbol in some ways helps to define him and his quest for a wholeness.

Now this time instead of highlighting Peterson's The Meaning of Music in red, I will use black to help illustrate a meaningful coincidence or a synchronicity that clearly exists between our two brain fARTS separated by 21 years. [1985 vs 2006]

Jordan Peterson THE MEANING of MUSIC black pieces of piSanta Catalina Rosetta Fractal Mandala cropped

It did not take me long to find on my quest another confirmation. Noticing a similarity between these next two images, the Rosetta Fractal Mandala and the claim by the Freemason author/journalist Frank Carlos Higgins that 'precession of the equinoxes' and the beginning of Masonry share a common source.

And that source appears to be similar to a model shared by others.

Dr. Jordan Peterson and ME+me are not alone.

Santa Catalina Rosetta Fractal Mandala and The Beginning of Freemasonry

The source of ALL inspiration/perspiration/imagination, ALL brain fARTS is becoming clearer and clearer all the time.

Could it be a particle of light ... a photon?

Photon PREDICTED and ACTUAL results¹

All of the human narratives starting with an epiphany seem to have features common to the hologram of a photon or a particle of light ... which does carry information and the models or ideas presented like The Meaning of Music do mesh on another level that can not be put into words. And that is the underlying problem with an epiphany or AHA that can NOT be expressed in words ... how in the hell do you communicate the 'feeling'?

It makes sense ... to our chiral senses ... that a light bulb meme would represent an AHA!

Imagine a 'model' that can be scaled big or small, from the mass-less photon to the precession of equinox cycle which documents the movement of the most massive objects in the solar system?

More evidence of sound waves carrying mass

p.s. it appears that both phonons and photons have much to say about our reality emerges ... how something arises out of nothing.

UPDATE October 16, 2016

4-fold 4-foot Fyrfos versus 3-fold 3-foot Fylfos

SATOR Magic Square next to the Concealed Fyrfos and the Maltese Cross

Is this why I have lived at municipal address #43 for the past 23 years?

A man's home is his castle and I AM both its king and queen.

UPDATE October 9, 2016

After all these years of searching for something which I could not quite define but I knew it divine, I can now say unequivocally what it was that my inner wisdom, some might call it genius was leading me too ... the Photon Knight a cosmic crusader.

A former firefighter who was shaken not stirred on 911 would later retire to fight the fire

of his life [i.e. inner demons and daimons in full trickster regalia] and it was just recently that this firefighter hero returned from the abyss with the 'gift of fire', along with insights to how this 'gift of fire' can align itself with the quantum nature of consciousness.

ME+me find it amazing that the Sator Rotas magic square anticipated the inspirational work of SiR Roger Penrose but the mystic/inventor/genius Itzhak Bentov helps explain why...

"one of the good things about the system is that the system wants to teach you about itself"

– Itzhak Bentov

Itzhak Bentov – Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

137 ~ Itzhak Bentov ~ Mystical Friend of Mine ~ the Swastika ~ the TEACHER Appears

RESCUE ME and IN HOC SIGNO VINCES ~ "In this Sign Conquer"

Photon Knights are awarded Maltese Crosses similar to this one.

Q/

WHAT SHAPE ARE PHOTONS?

A/

Quantum holography sheds light.

FaKebook friend Gabriel Clarke shared the following link below with ME+me on October 8th at 12:09 p.m.

What shape are photons? Quantum holography sheds light | Cosmos

Hologram of a single photon ~ original pdf. dated January 11, 2016.

<https://arxiv.org/pdf/1509.02890.pdf>

shape of photons ~ Physicists created a hologram of a single light particle

Hologram of a single photon reconstructed

from raw measurements (left)

and theoretically predicted (right)

This second image contains an idea added by the author of this blog that has been superimposed over the theoretically predicted photon hologram.

What shape are photons? Quantum holography sheds light

As the above image on the left illustrates you can construct a Maltese Cross by joining

the letters AEON found in this 5×5 square known as the Knights Templar Magic Square assigned the planet Mars and Mars the god of wars.

Note that wars is an anagram of Mars.

4 AEONs or 4 AIONs or 4 AGEs results in one Maltese crusader cross.

Now continue reading this blog to see if the Sator/Rotas square in fact anticipated this theoretically predicted measurement of the photon, and if it did ... how could that be, I mean how and why did the crusader crosses anticipate this quantum gem?

What you will find as you plough your way through this blog is how the variations of the 4-fold crusader crosses like the Maltese Cross keep appearing in so many various theories put forth by various wise guys from so many different fields of interest, scientific, theological, and of course metaphysical.

But the the Rotas magic square superimposed over Photon Knights Templar Maltese cross provides plenty of clues why Jesus a messenger of light is associate to the cross.

This quote sums up an idea nicely.

137 is the odds that an electron will absorb a single photon.

Protons and electrons are bound by interactions with photons.

~ Bill Reimers

Protons and electrons are bound by interactions with photons.

Ta da!

One more coincidence that must be mentioned about this former retired firefighter who went on a quest and found that spARK of light called a photon.

Yes I have come full fool circle.

Victoria Cross awarded to Widukind on Victoria pARK

on the left: Victoria Cross as it appears on Commonwealth War Graves Commission headstones.

By the way did you know that I live on Victoria pARK Avenue so it would be only fitting that I be awarded a Victoria Cross?

UPDATE January 2, 2016

This update concerns a hoax.

Hoaxing, The 12x Spiral, and Tesla

But the reason for the hoax linked to the name Tesla was clearly in order to draw attention to the work of the math teacher Joey Grether who used the name Tesla to promote his own work by linking it to a hoax, and I admit this is a clever way to promote your own work.

Hoaxing, The 12x Spiral, and Tesla – Mob Action

1001 Leaders: Exploring the spiral multiplication table ...

The reason I like the work of Joey Grether veiled in the name of Tesla is because Grether's work is very similar to the work of Peter Plichtas' [discussed later in this blog] who had published his AHA in the late nineties.

The best part is that all of the above hard work conveyed by all parties concerned point to the 'teacher' inspiring all of us from deep within, and as this blog illustrates there is evidence being provided by all concerned parties that we are all spokes-people on a wheel of life ...

Hoaxing, The 12x Spiral, and Tesla

UPDATE November 23, 2014

I added another name to the marquee.

Tudor Parfitt is a worthy knight, he is entitled to take a seat at the round table.

Professor Parfitt claims to have located the Ark of the Covenant after a 20 year quest. His theory places him alongside many other theories or ideas that have been handed down through the ages.

The neb hieroglyph. An elaborate example from a block in the temple of Karnak. Photo: RP.

A distinctive use of the basket hieroglyph, for nb is in the composition block for the word "everything".

The round, bowl shaped basket, like the hollowed-out shell of half an orange, was such a commonplace item in ancient Egyptian homes and workplaces that it too became a hieroglyph, representing words which sounded the same as the name the Egyptians gave to this type of basket.

They called it neb, which was the same as the word used for 'all' or 'every', and 'lord' or 'master'. You will see it in the royal title Lord of the Two Lands, neb tawy, which is sometimes used with the king's official name. It is also the last sign in the cartouche of Tutankhamun's throne name, Neb-kheperu-ra. In coloured hieroglyphs, the neb basket is often painted in a chequered pattern in two tones of green to show that it was woven

from plant materials.

Sign for nb or lord in Egypt

The pharaoh is often shown in reliefs or in cartouche-related statements as Lord of the Two Lands.

The basket hieroglyph is used as 'lord', or 'king'.

Queens, or goddesses use the 'lordess' form, the feminine implied from the "t" hieroglyph but not needed for the basket.

The basket is used for either.

With a feminine ending, the neb hieroglyph can also mean 'lady' or 'mistress'.

One of the most ancient of the king's titles was the Two Ladies, or nebty name, so-called because it was chosen to put the king under the protection of the two patron goddesses of Upper and Lower Egypt. The nebty name is marked by the emblems of the vulture goddess Nekhbet of the south, and the cobra goddess Wadjet of the north, each standing on a neb basket.

Another basket hieroglyph at first looks very similar to the neb, but the thing that makes it different is a simple loop handle hanging from the rim on one side. This is the hieroglyph used for the 'k' sound. In the shorthand version of hieroglyphs, now known as the hieratic script, the k-basket is simplified to a bar with an exaggerated loop at one end.

There is some evidence that the royal crowns themselves were originally made of basketwork. The tall, conical White Crown is sometimes shown with green stripes, bound together at the top with a cord made from plant fibres. Some Egyptologists think that this represents the simple hat made from dried grasses as worn by peasant farmers to protect themselves from the sun. This is the crown worn by Osiris, a god of agriculture, who was supposed to have taught the Egyptians how to care for the land, and how to plant and harvest their crops. This striped crown forms part of the elaborate atef crown, decorated with horns, streamers, feathers and serpents, which was worn by gods of the next world. The Red Crown of Lower Egypt was sometimes called the Green Crown and some pictures or carvings show it patterned in a basketwork design, like the neb basket.

<http://www.ancientegyptmagazine.co.uk/permesut39.htm>

Back to Ancient Egypt Magazine – Volume 7 Issue 3 contents

3 or 2 Strands?

NGoMa LuNGuNDuIn the Zimbabwean Shona language, the artifact is called

NGoMa LuNGuNDu ~ Lemba Ark of the Covenant

In the Zimbabwean Shona language, the artifact is called "the drum that thunders" while the waLemba call it "the voice of God."

NGoMa LuNGuNDuIn the Zimbabwean Shona language, the artifact is called

The difference in these two 'Arks' or 'baskets' can be summarized by placing the Brandenburg spear between them and pointing out the NGoMa Ark is 3 strand vs. the 4 strand weave on the NEB Ark.

Note that the Brandenburg spear has both a 3-fold and 4-fold swastika.

And recall the story about Moses being placed into a basket...

image on left: we see the hand of Robert Bauvel who is pointing out the change to the 'cross'

that took place in Egypt due to the spread of Christianity...

On the left is a symbol of the Christian Templar Cross next to the Egyptian Ankh on a column in the Temple of Isis

Note both the ankh (flanked by two Uas) and the crusader cross are buoyed by the symbol for a basket.

image on the right: we see the three most important symbols used by the Egyptians Uas ~ Djed ~ Ankh placed on/in the basket of 'everything'

note: It is here in the Temple of Isis that a 'switch' occurs from the asymmetrical Ankh flanked by two uas scepters to the symmetrical Maltese Templar Cross.

Temple of Isis – Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

on the left: Oannes Sacred Basket next to the NEB basket

NGoMa LuNGuNDuIn the Zimbabwean Shona language, the artifact is called

source of images re: mosaics

<http://www.travelreportage.com/2012/12/02/the-mosaics-of-paphos-pafos-in-cyprus/>
Apollo Daphne

Apollo + Daphne and an idea called DNA?

The first ever photograph of light as both a particle and wave

The first ever photograph of light as both a particle and wave, note the ROY G BIV sequence.

The above video briefly explains how the first image of light as both a particle and wave was obtained.

The two following links provide the details of the story.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mlaVHxUSiNk>

<http://phys.org/news/2015-03-particle.html#jCp>

And all of the above brings us up to date with an IDEA that I have been documenting on this word blog since March 2007.

B-mode SwaStikaS ~ the “Smoking Gun” ~ an Intelligent Design ~ ID ~ windmills of the mInD ~ ThE NET – the SEEd pattern

~ end of UPDATE ~

U.S. Army Marksmanship Qualification Badges

$E = mc^2$ is equivalent to mass at rest

What if the geometry of the crusader cross is suggesting a reverence for the the balanced cross?

What if the potent cross >> $E = mc^2$

Mass @ Rest

UPDATE August 16, 2014

This is a long overdue update.

Let me introduce who I would choose as navigator for the next leg of our collective journey.

I finally got around to adding Crichton E.M. Miller’s name to the marquee.

Without his stellar work regarding the reverse engineering of the ‘Celtic Cross’ resulting in at least two patents what I am about to present would be lacking something vital.

The Celtic Cross, Crichton EM Miller
The Working Celtic Cross – ViewZone

Crichton’s passion and my passion were crafted in heaven.
There is even a prophecy suggesting this might be about to come true.

Intelligent Design ~ HOPI PROPHECY ~ have the two Pahana helpers been identified by their gifts?

UPDATE January 21, 2014

Did you know that if you draw two circles (using a compass) one inside the great pyramid and one outside the base of the great pyramid... and then subtract the length of the inside circle from the length of the outer circle you will get the speed of light 299,792458 in millions of meters per second?

Did you know that the Great Pyramid also contains Pi (3.14) and the golden ratio (1.618).

The Great Pyramid also corresponds with sun and moon and calculates the following:

the distance to the sun and moon
the earth's radius, equatorial circumference, volume, and mass
the speed of the earth's orbit around the sun
UPDATE August 7, 2013

Everything in the following blog is in support of an idEA that I AM slowly formulating regarding PRIME NUMBERS playing a role as building blocks.
The first three primes (not including the contentious '1') are 2, 3, and 5.
And those three numbers are also integral when discussing our 'roots'.

Specifically sqrt2, sqrt3, and sqrt5 vesica piscis sacred geometry.
This is a detour, come back to this link later.

Great Pyramid – DNA – 1237 – The 10 Commandments – sqrt 3
Is it a coincidence that in China the prime number 2 is Yin and the prime number 3 is Yang.
Are Yin and Yang the two prime number prime time players that help set the stage for what is to come?

I recently read a book by Dr. Peter Plichta called 'God's Secret Formula'.

PRIME NUMBER CROSS

Plichta's theory evolved to what he identified as the PNC, the Prime Number Cross.

I will be honest with you, when he started to refer to himself as St. Peter with a destiny to fulfill, instead of discarding his idEAs, I embraced them.
Simply because I have chosen to play the role of an ARKangle RaphaEL (the line up for both Jesus and the Maitreya were far far too long) and because of this I suspected the work of an inspired St. Peter in addition to poSSeSSed ME (obSeSSed with a Thoth thought) would be a nice fit, something a tailor might just weave for us in heaven to test

out ... an exorcise suit.

The idEA that I AM helping to 'recover' is simply called The Story of the W and Z. This 'story or narrative' is a very old archaic idEA, long ago interpreted as a cosmic message to be passed forward not using 'GENEtics' but more aptly using 'MEMEtics' or should I say because the collective unconscious has a sick twisted sense of humor ...

... MEMEtricks

IF you should ever meet your trickster double self you would know what I AM talking about.

As Lady Luck would have it, my MEME mime has an SS SenSe of humor.

i.e. It was shown to ME that St. John the Baptist and the SS strongman SamSon both were in fact Nazirites and that these former 'Nazis' had rights and rituals too!

Here is the story that I AM is slowly 'recovering' in bits and bytes from the Akashic Records, we call it the Electro-Magnetic fIELd.

And as Dr. Michael Persinger has shown the EM fIELd in fact contributes to our collective dreams and nightmares.

Story of the W and Z – Sator Square – Twistor String Theory – Penrose & Plichta & Schwaller & Wedekind & Witten

Image

Thus I am claiming (with the help of St. Peter) that the Sator/Rotas Knights Templar magic square was "the treasure" found in the Temple Mount a.k.a. Solomon's Temple.

end of update

sic transit gloria mundi

"thus passes the glory of the world"

"The cube and the sphere are the sole working tools of creation"

-Walter Russell

UPDATE June 1, 2013

"The conversion from Guan to Akan was not only a conversion from patriliney to matriliney, from loose associations to organised confederations, it was also a conversion in architecture from round to square patterns."

source: <http://www.scn.org/rdi/kw-arch.htm>

Keep reading to find out how the square and circle and knowledge of pi allows you to calculate the speed of light in millions of metres/sec.

299,792,458

Using the template that we see on the cover of George Gamow's book.

ONE

TWO

THREE...

INFINITY

Clearly this video is grand.

All you need to do is watch the first 43 seconds of that video to get the picture that I AM about to unvEIL.

Sean Carroll is merely preparing you the reader in anticipation of ME showing you how far back these simpleton ideas can be traced to.

Are physicists just building on very old ideas but unwilling to give them credit?

Ideas that can be found in religion and pagan rites and rituals?

$E = mc^2$ means mass @ rest

I did not know that.

All I can say is AHA and thank you Sean Carroll for explaining that to ignorant little ole ME.

But wait this appears to be an echo of an idea being passed forward in time.

"Now ... if they ask you,

'What is the evidence of your Father in you?

'say to them,

'It is motion and rest.'

– Gospel of Thomas saying no. 50

MOTION and REST

image source: KA or Karl Anderson 1892 AD

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/14267693/Astrology-of-the-Old-Testament>

UPDATE November 22, 2012

How could I leave out the work of Livio Catullo Stecchini showing how the two meridians of the GP are in fact expressions of;

π – ϕ

Richard Merrick – On Interference Theory

"Another way of saying it is the relationship between the circumference of a circle and its

radius must be stretched from an irrational number (π) to a rational and coherent number (3).

It is time that does the stretching, as it is a function of the golden ratio and rational Fibonacci numbers. Space is a function of π ."

"It is the interplay between π and Φ that brings coherence."

<http://www.interferencetheory.com/>

Pardon ME.

geesh what was I thinking...the omission by Stecchini was noted and recorded on November 16th and Nov. 20th and Nov. 22nd.

AAA Day in the LIfe of the 137 SS MyStic – think pink!

Now I can think of no better way to continue with this blog than to have a story teller whose story collides with mine tell his side of the story.

Let me introduce to you Malcolm Stewart.

How does the work of Malcolm Stewart who is promoting his 'Starcut' diagram intersect with the work of other inspired individuals?

And is it really "just that simple" as being touted?

Continue reading this blog and you will see how much information can be derived from the 'Starcut' that Malcolm Stewart is promoting.
As he should.

Much of this info I present on this blog is not in his book, but it in fact could be.

UPDATE Aug. 9/2012

I just came across this image today. I am excited about this image because of where I found it.

Bingo.

Swastika as Dynamic Pattern Underlying Psychosocial Power Processes

Implicate order of Knight's move game-playing sustaining creativity, exploitation and

impunity

<http://www.laetusinpraesens.org/musings/swastika.php>

Animation cycle showing emergence of avoidance container as a Swastika

As I have suggested for some time now the attraction of the swastika (source unknown) is its ability to push hidden buttons, from a distance, at an instant, physics calls that kind of spooky stuff 'non-locality'.

The SS or SpookyStuff results can be good and bad.

Anthony Judge the author of the above study on the swastika is confirming what my intuition has felt for some time now.

Any musings about a Free Lunch based on Free Energy made available for everybody means I need to see the design for the perpetual motion machine that you must be hinting at?

Oh wait, I know what a perpetual motion machine might look like.

Our Sun once called Helios which we are told is about 4.5 billion years old, would seem like a perpetual motion machine, relative to our brief lifespans. Without the perpetual motion machine called hELlos, which in fact helps to determine the fine structure constant alpha '137', we as LiFe forms would not exist in the form we do.

Coincidentally the universe is 13.7 billion years old.

Maybe all we need to see is a TRUE and accurate design for our Sun hELlos in order to get an idea of what makes the universe perpetual, relative to our brief lifespan?

Diabolus in Musica a.k.a. the augmented fourth expresses its musical geometry as a Maltese Cross.

http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=LJVO-FcxDio

Beginning @ 0:20:15 James Furia discusses augmented 4ths, or the Diabolus in Musica.

James claims this was an "interesting find".

James also adds that "it is horrible sounding ... you'd drive somebody crazy with this"

Why is the augmented 4th considered the "chord of evil", and why was it banned in Renaissance church music

<http://www.guardian.co.uk/notesandqueries/query/0,-1767,00.html>

I love this coincidence regarding the "chord of evil" i.e. it is successfully employed in emergency sirens. Worldwide the Maltese Cross is used as a symbol to represent fire departments.

What other concepts can we find associated to the geometry of the Maltese Cross, the “chord of evil”?

Diabolus in Musica seems to bear a resemblance to the symbol associated with “In hoc signo vinces” or “in this sign conquer”.

“In this Sign Conquer”
‘IN THIS SIGN CONQUER’
(yourself, your own ignorances...)

A cross and crown laid upon a cross pattée inscribed with “In Hoc Signo Vinces” resting upon downward pointing swords in saltire is often used to represent the Knights Templar.

(The various symbols used allude to the orders of the body, though the cross and crown is often used alone as well.)

The earliest documented link between Freemasonry and the Crusades is the 1737 oration of the Chevalier Ramsay. This claimed that European Freemasonry came about from an interaction between crusader masons and the Knights Hospitaller.

Knights Templar (Freemasonry) – Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia
More on this symbol.

The Queen also wears the ‘mark’, it has been highlighted in mellow yellow.

The Maltese Cross Experiment

At 2:55 the professor announces he has no idea why a Maltese Cross was originally used for this experiment.

Read this blog now to see if you can answer that question.

New scientific ideas never spring from a communal body, however organized, but rather from the head of an individually inspired researcher who struggles with his problems in lonely thought and unites all his thought on one single point which is his whole world for the moment.

-Max Planck

Image

HVHY or YHVH

A thought experiment or Gedankenexperiment (from German) considers some hypothesis, theory, or principle for the purpose of thinking through its consequences. Given the structure of the experiment, it may or may not be possible to actually perform it (i.e. Schrodinger's Cat), and, in the case that it is possible for it to be performed, there need be no intention of any kind to actually perform the experiment in question.

The common goal of a thought experiment is to explore the potential consequences of the principle in question.

"Let no one ignorant of geometry enter"

-Plato

Here is a thought experiment I am sure Al Einstein and Niels Bohr never entertained. What if angels are given wings, for the same reason a Freemason is given a compass, to help measure the angles?
What if?

Isn't nature the ultimate classroom for a 'scientist'?

NATURE by NUMBERS

...in the video Nature by Numbers take note of the angle that EL's 37 angels incorporate....to work their magic.
i.e. 137.5 degrees

After all don't we call on angels to help us out with Life's difficult angles?

Some scholars claim they can trace the idea of the angel and the devil to the original 'Prince of Persia' called Zoroaster also known as Zarathustra.

I was lead to 4 Oracles attributed to Zoroaster.

...thanks for the book ToMM J. and thank you for your book W.W. Wescott

[http://books.google.ca/books?](http://books.google.ca/books?id=NaoHOIJYuYC&pg=PR9&source=gbs_selected_pages&cad=3#v=onepage&q&f=false)

[id=NaoHOIJYuYC&pg=PR9&source=gbs_selected_pages&cad=3#v=onepage&q&f=false](http://books.google.ca/books?id=NaoHOIJYuYC&pg=PR9&source=gbs_selected_pages&cad=3#v=onepage&q&f=false)

This particular Oracle, the Great Star Guide contains the names of '37' entities clearly most of them are names of angels.

Great Star Guide

The Great Star Guide

37 angEL's = Zoroaster's Oracle 'template'

Great link the source of those Zoroaster images in this blog...unfortunately they are in German:

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/47608147/Zoroasters-Telescope-German>

Seed/Flower/Fruit of Life and '37'

Lokapalas

The world protectors, guardians of the earths four quarters.

The Lokapalas are Kubera (north), Yama (south), Indra (east), and Varuna (west), ably assisted by the Diggajas – the elephants of the directions – who help with guard duties and support the earth at their nominated point.

The Lokapalas are sometimes listed as eight and also include Soma (north-east), Vayu (north-west), Agni (south-east), and Surya (south-west) — for extra directional protection.

In the Buddhist faith, the Four Heavenly Kings are four gods, each of whom watches over one cardinal direction of the world.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Four_Heavenly_Kings

37 point mandala offering 2D

37 Point Mandala Offering

"The offering of a mandala containing the entire wealth of the universe is the highest ritual expression of devotion in the Buddhist tradition. "

-Robert Beer

The Handbook of Tibetan Buddhist Symbols

Note how these two mandalas 'axis' compliment each other, if placed over each other.

37 Point Mandala Offering vs Peter Plichta's Prime Number Cross

Peter Plichta's Prime Number Cross

<http://www.humanresonance.org/westwoods.html>

Prime numbers are defined as numbers that are only divisible by 1 (and by themselves).

The organization of prime numbers within the series of whole numbers has been a mystery to modern mathematics until the work of Peter Plichta, a Düsseldorf chemist. In 1997 he put forth his theory of the structure of prime numbers being based on a cycle of 6, a product of the indivisible numbers 1, 2, and 3. While not the first mathematician to recognize the six-cycle of the sequence of primes, his work has extended this

understanding to the role of prime numbers in all of the structures underlying the physical universe:

This same model has also been derived by the quantum mechanical algorithms of theoretical physicist Arkadiusz Jadczyk in a more complex rendering known as the Octagonal Quantum Iterated Function (QIF) (above, inset). The Prime Number Cross and the Octagonal QIF are synchronous patterns reflecting the structure of resonance inherent to atomic, molecular, planetary, solar and galactic structures.

But it MUST be noted that this same model derived by the quantum mechanical algorithms of theoretical physicist Arkadiusz Jadczyk known as the Octagonal Quantum Iterated Function (QIF) (above image inset)

But in fact prime numbers had already been identified as a significant pattern revealed to many other CULTures.

Vajra

(Devanagari: वज्र, Chinese: 金剛 jīngāng; Tibetan དྲེན་པོ་ dorje,[1][2][3] Japanese: kongō 金剛) is a Sanskrit word meaning both thunderbolt and diamond.

MANDALA

A Viśvavajra or “double vajra” appears in the emblem of Bhutan.

Image

The Eight Days of Chanukah – How-To – Chanukah – Hanukkah

Hanukkah in Modern Hebrew; a transliteration also romanized as Chanukah or Chanukkah, also known as the Festival of Lights and Feast of Dedication, is an eight-day Jewish holiday commemorating the rededication of the Holy Temple (the Second Temple) in Jerusalem at the time of the Maccabean Revolt against the Seleucid Empire of the 2nd century BCE. Hanukkah is observed for eight nights and days, starting on the 25th day of Kislev according to the Hebrew calendar, which may occur at any time from late November to late December in the Gregorian calendar.

The festival is observed by the kindling of the lights of a unique candelabrum, the nine branched Menorah or Hanukiah, one additional light on each night of the holiday, progressing to eight on the final night. The typical Menorah consists of eight branches with an additional raised branch.

The extra light is called a shamash (Hebrew: שמש, “attendant”) and is given a distinct

location, usually above or below the rest. The purpose of the shamash is to have a light available for practical use, as using the Hanukkah lights themselves for purposes other than publicizing and meditating on the Hanukkah is forbidden.

8 Days

$1 + 2 + 3 + 4 + 5 + 6 + 7 + 8 = 36$
plus the Shamash center candle = 37

OR

$36 + 8$ (Shamash is actually lit each day) = 44

44 is a number we can associate to the Great Pyramid and the speed of light in millions of meters/sec.

‘IN THIS SIGN CONQUER’

In hoc signo vinces (Latin pronunciation: [In ho:k 'siŋno: 'winke:s]) is a Latin rendering of the Greek phrase “ἐν τούτῳ νικά” en touto nika, (Ancient Greek: [en tō:tɔ:ī níka:]) and means “in this sign you will conquer”.

According to legend, Constantine I adopted this Greek phrase, “ἐν τούτῳ νικά”, (in this, win) as a motto after his vision of a chi rho on the sky just before the Battle of Milvian Bridge against Maxentius on 28 October 312. The early Christian symbol consists of a monogram composed of the Greek letters chi (X) and rho (P), the first two letters in the name Christ (Greek: Χριστός). In later periods the christogram “IHS” both stood for the first three letters of “Jesus” in Latinized Greek (Ἰησοῦς, Latinized IHSOVS) and “in hoc signo” from the legend.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/In_hoc_signo_vinces
note the date

28 October 312 = 28/10/312 = 11 2 5 (2+3) 8

Which is a match for Card X of the Tarot.

One of many coincidences:

Nature by numbers = 5th GOSPEL of THOMAS = Fibonacci 112358

GREAT PYRAMID

First I present you several images depicting the same fundamental IDEA going back nearly 5000 years.

Starting with the Great Pyramid above that exaggerates its 8-sided geometry. Most people see it as having only 4 sides with a truncated top.

8 sided Great Pyramid

[http://2012forum.com/forum/viewtopic.php?](http://2012forum.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=350827&sid=c0392e01f4137bf266400ffb68217f82#p350827)

[p=350827&sid=c0392e01f4137bf266400ffb68217f82#p350827](http://2012forum.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=350827&sid=c0392e01f4137bf266400ffb68217f82#p350827)

And all of the images that follow seem to share at the very least, geometry relating to the octagon.

The Revelation of the Pyramids

The same documentary with slight alterations. Different narrators.

UPDATE the following video below was added December 19th, 2019

Evidence that the Speed of Light in millions of meters/sec is found embedded in the design/architecture of the Great Pyramid.

“The cube and the sphere are the sole working tools of creation“

-Walter Russell

Another very strange Great Pyramid “coincidence” related to the speed of light was discovered by John Charles Webb Jr. :

Precise latitude of the centre of the Grand Gallery (inside GP) is 29° 58' 45.28" N = 29.9792458° N

The speed of light in vacuum, usually denoted by c , is a universal physical constant important in many areas of physics (299,792,458 metres /s).

<http://blog.world-mysteries.com/science/the-great-pyramid-and-the-speed-of-light/>

Pi the speed of light and the Great Pyramid Part 2 @3:50
Dr. Johan Oldenkamp

Part 1: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fNpfc3-m0fQ&feature=related>

Part 2: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZuD28y77OVw>

Dr. Johan Oldenkamp's image above is illustrating the same relationship of the swastika to the squared circle, an idea which antedates Freemasonry, though this image can be found in a 1923 publication. (see below)

Note the dimensions of the Great Pyramid above – 440 cubits per side.
Or how about an 8×8 grid similar to a chessboard?

The Symbolism of Chess
by Titus Burckhardt

Ancient Gnosis and Chess Evolution
Mystical Numerology in Egypt and Mesopotamia
by Dr. Ricardo Calvo

Ancient Gnosis and Chess Evolution – David Icke

A diagram of a square and circle, both with identical area; the length of the side of the square is the square root of pi

Because π is a transcendental number, squaring the circle is not possible in a finite number of steps using the classical tools of compass and straightedge.

<http://www.thegreatpyramidofgiza.ca/book/TheGreatPyramidofGIZA.pdf>

fig. 371 Freemason Tons Brunes sketch of Trelleborg Viking Fort in Denmark
Note the series of alternating SQUARES and CIRCLES
Tons Bruns book The Secrets of Ancient Geometry and its Use was published in 1967.

This was 2 years before Hamlet's Mill by De Santillana & von Dechend was published which tried to illustrate that knowledge of precession of the equinoxes was universally accepted by our Neolithic ancestors.

Knowledge of the 25,920 year cycle was known perhaps 12,000 years ago, as others

have suggested.

Hamlet's Mill was a turning point allowing sciences to merge and compare notes.

Can we derive pi from the above image based on magnetic lines?

i.e. the STRAIGHT WHITE LINE running through the center relative to the CIRCUMFERENCE i.e. RED CIRCLES or BLACK CIRCLES?

yes of course.

why is that significant?

...because BLACK WHITE RED are the strings (magnetic lines?) that connect the swastika to Atlantis.

<https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2010/07/14/black-white-red-are-the-strings-that-connect-the-swastika-to-atlantis/>

Ok now before we go on I need to tell you why pi in the sky is so important to all the information I present.

It helps us understand the relationship between ELOHIM and YHVH or JEHOVAH much better.

note:

on page 544 of the Secret Doctrine we find 'the Key to the Qabalah/Kabala

i.e. pi summed up as:

Elohim = Circumference of the Circle

JeHoVaH = Diameter of the Circle

"The key of the Kabala is thought to be the geometrical relation of the area of the circle inscribed in the square, or, of the cube to the sphere, giving rise to the relation of diameter to circumference of a circle with the numerical value of this relation expressed in integrals.

The relation of diameter to circumference, being a supreme one connected with the god-names of Elohim and Jehovah (which terms are expressions numerically of these relations respectively, the first being of circumference, the latter of diameter), embraces all.

Two expressions of circumference to diameter in integrals are used in the Bible: (1) The perfect, and (2) the imperfect. One of the relations between these is such that (2) subtracted from (1) will leave a unit of a diameter value in terms, or in the denomination of the circumference value of the perfect circle, or a unit straight line having a perfect circular value, or a factor of circular value" (p. 22).

<http://www.theosociety.org/pasadena/sd/sd2-2-09.htm>

[http://breakfornews.com/forum/viewtopic.php?
t=6554&postdays=0&postorder=asc&start=0](http://breakfornews.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=6554&postdays=0&postorder=asc&start=0)

PAST

PRESENT

FUTURE

Do the next images bear any resemblance to each other?

Would this be evidence of a coincidence or a design that is in place?

‘IN THIS SIGN CONQUER’

Maltese/Iron Cross with the 4 Evangelists each representing one of the 4 ELements.

“With long life will I satisfy him and show him my salvation,

even so help me and all them that seek thy holy

God the Father

God the Son

God the Holy Ghost”

Amen

Meso-american Aztec Maltese Cross

Aztec cosmological drawing with the god Xiuhtecuhtli, the lord of fire and of the Calendar in the center and the other important gods around him each in front of a sacred tree.

source: Codex Fejérváry-Mayer.

Across the Altantic Ocean we have the Meso-potamian Bab-ilu based on the 8-pointed star or Cross of the Ilu.

note: BaB-iLu reduces to the same consonants as BiBLLe, Tower of BaBeL and with the exception of the serpentine S in ByBLoS

BBL

Please take a very CLOSE look at these next two images!
Coincidence or design?

1st image was made in 1606 AD

Heinrich Kunrath's

Gateway to Eternal Wisdom

2nd image comes about 400 years later.

The second image is in fact a picture of the modern Gateway to the quantum realm...
The 21st century marvel of science, the CERN particle accelerator in Geneva
Switzerland.

Everything science has worked for on its learning curve till this point in our modern
history amounts to
what CERN will tell us about the birth of the universe.

Gateways to Eternal Wisdom

Please note that each of these two images have little men inside.
In the 1st image is the Alchemist looking for the Philosopher's Stone, and in the 2nd
image is the
physicist who no longer believes in God?

Heinrich Kunrath's 1606 version of this 'archetypal porthole/gateway' has a warning
posted above the entry.

"stay away, keep out from here, ye profane"

<http://breakfornews.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=73121#73121>

Are these images representing octagonal gateways built using orthogonal geometry?
Are they archetypal models of time tunnels, star-gates to another realm?

In fact is science fact and science fiction on a collision course?

"As a man who has devoted his whole life to the most clear headed science, to the study
of matter, I can tell you as a result of my research about atoms this much:
There is no matter as such.

All matter originates and exists only by virtue of a force which brings the particle of an atom to vibration and holds this most minute solar system of the atom together. We must assume behind this force the existence of a conscious and intelligent mind.

This mind is the matrix of all matter.”

-Max Planck

690 hertz

Using Chladni technology this ‘cross’ was formed using a frequency of 690 hertz.

full video: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dTReFclu_PU&feature=related
Hey Max Planck is it coincidence or design that 690 hertz gives us a Chladni pattern that looks very similar to the double vajra, which is a form of the trident cross?

<http://www.seiyaku.com/customs/crosses/trident.html>

DOUBLE VAJRI

note also how this shape would (bracket) the TENET cross.

Sator Rotas magic square next to mandala formation in Westwoods, England
June 21, 2011

The Secret of the Golden Flower

Carl Jung was convinced its doctrines had the potential to merge east with west. I tend to agree, it does have the potential as so many good idEAs do.

The idEA always seems to be available.
It is humanity who never seems to be ready.

~~~~~

It appears that I have come full ‘crop’ circle in my journey.  
Having re-discovered the work of respected gifted geometer Tons Brunés:

The Sacred Cut

Tons Brunés was a Danish engineer who authored a book entitled

The Secrets of Sacred Geometry & Its Use back in 1967.

While I have not read the book myself, I believe the general idea put forth within it is that many of the ancient architectural sites contain similar patterns within their layouts. One of the many topics covered in the book is a particular geometrical construction called "The Sacred Cut".

It is generated in the following manner:

#### Step 1

"Make a square. With a compass open to an amount equal to half a diagonal of the square, swing an arc with center at a corner of the square, passing through the center of the square and cutting two sides of the square."

#### Step 2

"Repeat for the other 3 corners."

#### Step 3

"Through the eight points of intersection of the arcs and the sides of the square, draw four verticals and four horizontals. The center square formed by this construction is called the sacred cut square.

Connecting the eight points of intersection of the arcs and the sides of the square consecutively forms an octagon."

top image: Sacred Cut Square In Middle Of Original

bottom image: Octagon Formation

#### Significance

"Brunes calls this construction sacred because it contains both square and circle, uniting the earthly and the divine as in the Vitruvian man. Furthermore, it squares the circle. The length of the four arcs equal the four diagonals of the half-square. And, as mentioned, it gives the octagon, the shape universally used for baptistries and baptismal fonts. "

The ratio of  $1:\sqrt{2}$  is often related to the Silver Ratio.

I believe this refers to the geometric metaphor of the Square (of four sides) representing the Planet Earth (with four compass directions and of the four classical elements), and the Circle being The One Thing (or Divine), as it a continuous loop with no beginning and no end. There is more about the Vitruvian Man within the link provided from which this quote is taken.

#### Extending The Construction

"The construction can be extended inward, by repeating the construction on the sacred cut square. It can also be extended outward, joining the intersections of the circles and the diagonals, to form a square of which the original square is the sacred cut square.

"Extending Outwardly"

Now compare Tons Brunes mandala above, with the shape that characterizes most galaxies which was first described by Hannes Alfvén in 1981.

The shape Hannes Alfven proposed is shown on the left.

The other symbol Timothy Leary baptized as LSD.

The League for Spiritual Discovery

This diagram is a vertical cross section of a three dimensional figure. The horizontal line at the center of the diagram is actually a circular disk lying in the horizontal plane. It is this disk, when viewed not from the edge as it is here, but more face on, that is the familiar spiral shape picture of a galaxy that we are used to seeing.

Now compare the science of the Sacred Cut by Tons Brunes and the Hannes Alfven cross section of a typical spiral galaxy (like our own Milky Way) to the symbolism embedded within the Meso-american Aztec Maltese Cross Mandala.

Isn't it time this became standard practise?

When discussing x, y, z, how do rotations, reflections, and translations effect 'G'eometry?

Wouldn't rotations, reflections and translations of shape be connected to TIME?

Therefore 'tick tock' it might help to 'rotate' one of the images 45 degrees (1/8th of 360 degrees) or about 7 minutes 30 seconds (1/8th of 60 minutes) on our precession of the equinoxes clock.

(therefore a 90 degree rotation =15 minutes)

Aztec version of 'in this sign conquer next to the 4 stAGES ModEL

displaying the Precession of the Equinox cycle

<https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2009/10/24/4-ages-model-labyrinth-part-1/>

<https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2009/10/24/4-ages-model-labyrinth-part-2/>

Can we place the above 4 stAGES ModEL shape which was arrived simply by joining the 12 Precession of the Equinoxes dots (Zodiac) into the image below?

YES

Would this be a valuable clue to celestial geometry?

YES

QUATREFOIL and LSD

And the quatrefoil above, which is found used in sacred geometry often with Jesus Christ placed in the center, found in temples, gothic churches, can be filled with many other structures/shapes or concepts...but this shape also embodies the lucky four leaf clover, and its origins, and what it implies on many different levels or dimensions is worthy of further investigation.

And the quantum space cadet...herr Doctor T. Leary had his own ideas. Idea

LSD 25

So too much LSD-25, resulted in an epiphany for our buddy Timothy?

But it must be noted that Dr. Timothy Leary who was a 'space cadet/shaman' in his own right had his own theories about this particular shape that would allow you to go inward. Interesting how Dr. Leary who used LSD and Tons Brunés who used 'G'eometry arrived at the same idea from 'two' different perspectives, arriving at the middle perhaps?

So what color pill would you like NEO in order to make you ONE with Brain ENO?

There are 137 atoms in chlorophyll which are organized into 6 concentric rings around a magnesium atom with 12 equal radial branches out from the center. Similarly, the hematin molecule in blood has 137 atoms organized in the exact same way around an iron atom. In both plants and animals, the 137 atoms are needed to extract energy from light and convert energy into matter.

'IN THIS SIGN CONQUER'

Do you remember in the film Close Encounters of the 3rd Kind when Richard Dreyfus gets caught ...

...at the railway X-crossing and a light from above appears that forever alters his purpose in life?

Well the same thing happened to me one day, I kid you not, I was struck by a bolt of lightning too! (figuratively but then literally things began to change)

And then recall that Richard Dreyfus' character becomes totally obsessed with his inner vision and sculpts it in his lebensraum/living room using earth from his garden ...

Well the same thing happened to ME too!

Only I did not rip my garden apart to make a mess of my inner temple. My inner vision, the light granted me and from whence it came I still do not claim to know.

But here is what I built as a result of my possession/passion, it is a blend of Alice Bailey, Timothy Leary, Carl Jung, Alchemy, Jesus H. Christ and of course a little of ME is put into the mixture

because Raphael built it to help heal Ralph ya see ...

<https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2009/10/24/4-ages-model-labyrinth-part-1/>

11 2 5 8 = 26 = 13 7 6

Now it all makes sense.

How this one image taken by me in the Santa Catalina Monastery, Arequipa Peru, back in 2006 could stir something deep deep inside of me.

The first cut is the deepest.

Image



Rosetta 'Fractal' Mandala a.k.a. the Philosopher's Stone  
Led me to what 'the gravity of the situation is'  
Rosetta 'Fractal' Mandala

... is in fact a match made in heaven...leading us to the genius of Nikola Tesla the  
... Master of LIGHTNING

Tesla's Rotating Polyphase Motor is a match for the Rosetta Fractal

The ANTIKYTHERA Device  
"There is no darkness but ignorance."  
-Shakespeare

'IN THIS SIGN CONQUER'  
Charles Taze Russell and the Bible Students?  
<http://truth1.org/russell.htm>  
... and FINALLY  
we come to this image ... the Anti-Vortex

The Hele-Shaw cell is facing the camera and illuminated by 36 colored LED lights placed around the cell's perimeter. The light is scattered through the cell as the ferrofluid particles respond to two magnets behind the cell which are aligned north/south and south/north. The magnetization produces this anti-vortex image.  
<http://www.aps.org/about/physics-images/archive/heleshaw.cfm>  
Here is a final 'thought experiment'...  
Do these next two images, the 'swastika' and the 'sacred cut' above share a similar geometry?

Spiritual Secrets of the Carbon Atom

[http://www.sol.com.au/kor/11\\_02.htm](http://www.sol.com.au/kor/11_02.htm)

Graphene = sheets of carbon ONE atom thick

Q/

What does the geometry of an array of graphene look like?

A/

Flat Sheet of HEXAGONS one atom thick.

The Great Guide

3 out of 4 of Zoroaster's Oracles contain, are comprised of 37 hexagons

"to be or not to BEE"

...that is the question posed by the inspired fella who wrote 37 plays depicting life.

"Standing on the floor puts you literally in the center of the universe."

<http://sfmosaic.wordpress.com/2011/11/18/the-lod-mosaic-the-universe-in-a-floor/>  
GRAPHENE – 2010 Nobel Prize

Emblema XXI of Michael Maier's 1618 Atalanta fugiens  
Squaring the circle

'Here followeth the Figure conteyning all the secrets of the Treatise both great & small'  
"Above, the alchemist performs the squaring the circle, thereby turning the two sexes into one. The motto repeats a saying of the 'Rosarium': 'Make a circle out of a man and woman, derive from it a square, and from the square a triangle: make a circle and you will have the philosopher's stone.'

<http://unurthed.com/category/emolesms/>  
 $5 + 3 + 4 + 5 = 17$

"The cube and the sphere are the sole working tools of creation"  
-Walter Russell

Mayan Cosmology Quincunx vs. Wolfgang Pauli's World Clock  
The Great Pyramid also sits at the Northern Latitude of 29.97697709832755

29.97697709832755 (northern latitude) 'mirrors' (is 1/10 millionth of) the 'speed of light' in meters per second!

And within 14 miles per second of our present calculation of the speed of light in 'meters per second' which is (299,792,458 meters per second).

<http://www.templeofsolomon.org/pyramid.htg/Great.Pyramid.htm>

The square was held by the Pythagoreans and Neo-Platonists to be the symbol of earth, and inferior to the circle, the symbol of heaven. The square in the language of heraldry is a diminished or broken circle, the circle being the square perfected. This is imaged by the swastika cross, the four feet of which show segments of the circle broken and reduced to form the square.

The square is of course an angle of ninety degrees, the fourth part of a circle. Thus the square formed of the four corners is a cross equal to the circle of 360 degrees.

The oldest known form of the Nagari character in use throughout Pegu and Ava is formed of circles and segments of circles combined, whereas the sacred text of the Pali is in a form of the square letter, consisting chiefly of right angles. There is the same contention of circle and square manifested in the Phoenician and Hebrew letters; this is shown by the ayin, the earliest form of which is round, the later square.

page 419: <http://www.masseiana.org/ngbk7.htm#371>

Which brings us back to my garden and a simple IDEA I had one day incorporating the 4 colors of the Indian Medicine Wheel into the sEEd pattern identified using the E or F glyphs used in the archaic name YHVH.

It is not a coincidence I used the MEME >>> EEEE

Black White Yellow Red

<https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2009/10/24/4-ages-model-labyrinth-part-1/>

References for Tons Brunes info:

Information about the book can be found at-

<http://www.ancientgeometry.com/>

Instructions for generating The Sacred Cut come from-

<http://www.dartmouth.edu/~matc/math5.geometry/unit7/unit7.html>

Diagrams derived from one at-

<http://www.emis.de/journals/NNJ/Kappraff-fig05.html>

Document above found here:

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/59714586/The-Sacred-Cut>

To the reader this was the last blog posted to this website.

I have updated the IDEA and taken it to the next level here:

<https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/at37/>

Standard  
Posted by

raphael  
Posted on

November 19, 2011  
Posted under

137, 2 or 3 Pillars  
Comments

20 Comments

“...MY GOD (ELI) MY GOD (ELI) why has Thou forsaken me (lama sabachthani)?”

Fibonacci details a sequence, a pattern of scaling referred to as fractals.  
Phi presents itself as both an algorithm, and as a logarithmic spiral that nature likes to employ.

The video and the ancient scriptures suggest that the human body is a temple, that we can use to learn about the universe.

“MAN IS THE MEASURE OF ALL THINGS”  
-Heraclitus

And who today do we associate with the sacred craft of measurement?

## TRIPTYCH

A triptych (pron.:/ˈtrɪptɪk/trip-tik; (from the Greek adjective τριπτυχος (“three-fold”), from tri-= “three” + ptyso= “to fold”) is a work of art (usually a panel painting) that is divided into three sections, or three carved panels which are hinged together and can be folded shut or displayed open. It is therefore a type of polyptych, the term for all multi-panel works. The middle panel is typically the largest and it is flanked by two smaller related works, although there are triptychs of equal-sized panels. The form can also be used for pendant jewelry.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Triptych>

I love the image that wiki provides as an example of the triptych!  
Note the central panel which clearly resembles a swastika.

## Rediscovering The Ancient Occult Doctrine Secretly Encoded By The Freemasons Into Gothic Cathedral Architecture

sources:

<http://www.deepertruth.com/> <http://www.deepertruth.com/freemasons>

Confronted animals – Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Anti-Confronted animals is the opposing motif.

The Narmer Palette, used to mix cosmetics in the receptacle on one side, has two confronted felines.

Many cylinder seals involving confronted goats surrounding a central Tree of life on a 'cone' or 'mountain' platform share one common theme.

Another Tree of life type of confronted animals cylinder seal has a "hero grasping water buffalo" and a "bull-man grasping lions", each between the animals; again, the central figure is the "Tree-of-Life" that often is interpreted as representing a goddess.

El depicted with two lions on the back of the handle of the Gebel el-Arak Knife

The Gebel el-Arak Knife is an ivory and flint knife dating from the Naqada II d period of Egyptian prehistory, starting circa 3450 BC.

The knife was purchased in 1914 in Cairo by Georges Aaron Bénédite for the Louvre, where it is now on display in the Sully wing, room 20. At the time of its purchase, the knife handle was said by the seller to have been found at the site of Gebel el-Arak but it is today believed to come from Abydos.

Above we see also ONE man and TWO lions.

Taken from a painting in tomb T100, Hierakonpolis circa 3500 BC

Fragment in the Cairo Egyptian Museum

For the Canaanites, El or IL was the supreme god, the father of mankind and all creatures.

He may have been a desert god at some point, as the myths say that he had two wives and built a sanctuary with them and his new children in the desert.

El had fathered many gods, but most important were Hadad, Yam, and Mot, each share similar attributes to the Greco-Roman gods: Zeus, Poseidon, and Hades respectively.

“Eli, Eli lama sabachthani”

translation:

“MY GOD, MY GOD, why has Thou forsaken me?

-Jesus

The Greek text from which Jesus’ statement is derived is:

“Now from the sixth hour until the ninth hour there was darkness over all the land.

And about the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying ‘Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani’

...that is, ‘My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?’ “

(Matthew 27:45-46, KJV throughout)

And it was the third hour, when they crucified him.

And when the sixth hour had come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice,  
“E’lo-i, E’lo-i, la’ma sabach-tha’ni?”

(Mark 15:25, 33, 34)

\*\*note that Matthew does not mention a third hour?

English translation: ELI ELI

Greek: ηλι, ηλι

Literal meaning: GOD, GOD

Arrow<http://www.biblestudy.org/question/meaning-of-eli-eli-lama-sabachthani-spoken-by-jesus.html>

ELI or LEI a.k.a. I73 or I37

I am about to take the words ELI/LEI and show you how they morph into the numbers I73/ I37 using physics.

What would the ancients suggest about my methods?

(I know the moderns call it BS)

1/ Number, weight, and measure determine the form of things; the substance is one, and God createth it eternally.

2/ Happy is he who comprehendeth the Letters and the Numbers.

3/ The Letters are from the Numbers, and the Numbers from the Ideas, and the Ideas from the Forces, and the Forces from the Elohim.

The moderns would lock me up, but the ancients would actually make me a king!

Go here to see why these Thoth thoughts are worthy of a king.

<http://at37.wordpress.com/2012/02/06/137-69-draft/>

NOW as I have illustrated in earlier posts on this blog, the 6 and 9 are vital clues when trying to understand how the 137 69 code unravels.

Elementary particles spin at 1.37 times the speed of light.

Concrete proof that relativity can be violated can be found in George Gamow's watershed book *Thirty Years That Shook Physics*.

Gamow, one of the founding fathers of quantum physics, tells us that in the mid-1920's, Goudsmit and Uhlenbeck discovered not only that electrons were orthorotating, but also that they were spinning at 1.37 times the speed of light.

Gamow makes it clear that this discovery did not violate anything in quantum physics, what it violated was Einstein's principle that nothing could travel faster than the speed of light. Paul Adrian Dirac studied the problem. Following in the footsteps of Herman Minkowski, who used an imaginary number  $i$ , (the square root of  $-1$ ) to be equivalent to the time coordinate in spacetime equations, Dirac assigned the same number  $i$  to electron spin. In this way he was able to combine relativity with quantum mechanics and won a Nobel Prize for the idea in the process (1966, pp. 120-121). That was the upside. The downside was that the finding that elementary particles spin faster than the speed of light as a matter of course went the way of the passenger pigeon. No physicist talks about this anymore. What this means is that the entire evolution of 20th and nascent 21st century physics is evolving ignoring this key Goudsmit and Uhlenbeck finding. The ramifications suggest that elementary particles, by their nature, interface dimensions, the faster than  $c$  realm stemming from the ether.

-Marc Seifer

Transcending the Speed of Light

<http://www.marcseifer.com/space.htm>

UPSTROKES AND DOWNSTROKES

by Marc Seifer (handwriting expert plus a big fan of Tesla and the image above clearly depicts an UPSTROKE and a DOWNSTROKE)

“It is at this point that a leap to a discussion of brain organization can occur.

Downstrokes are apparently more linked to left brain activity, and upstrokes more linked to right brained activity.

This hypothesis is supported by Jeanette Farmer who suggests that contracted writers tend to be more left brain dominant, whereas released writers tend to be more right brained.

Taking it a step further, we know that language is centered in the left hemisphere, and pictures are more centered in the right. However, there is some evidence from Luria (1980), that consonants are more left brain centered, and vowels more right brain centered. Note that the last phrase is possible to read even without the vowels.

This is analogous to the fact that one can read handwriting if all the downstrokes are present, but cannot do so if only upstrokes are present.

What all of this suggests is the possibility that the process of language and the creation of written speech, i.e., handwriting, apparently involves a close interplay of interhemispheric communication. The language center is not just located in the left hemisphere, but involves both. An example of this was pointed out by an associate of mine who suffered a temporary but debilitating stroke to the left temporal lobe, Broca's area, which is, the language center for speech production of his brain. He could “think” the alphabet, but he could not “say” the alphabet for a full twelve hours. Rhythm, which Klages tells us is the balance between contraction and release, therefore also suggests a balanced relationship between left and right hemispheres of the brain as well..

Taking this a step further, we can thus see that the concept of Connectedness is directly associated to the link between to conscious and unconscious processes, and perhaps, also, to the left and right hemispheres of the brain.”

<http://www.marcseifer.com/handwriting.ht>

## UPSTROKES AND DOWNSTROKES

Shall we rotate that image above in order to correctly identify it?

137-9 Mesoamerica Code – FIAT \* LUX

I AM sorry to have awakened ‘you’ but it is time ye went to work .... on yourself.



Please note the 16 letter X-stem Logic Alphabet is comprised of an equal number of upstroke and downstroke letters that can also be placed into a discussion involving 'reflections' and 'rotations'.

A letter for p is conspicuously absent, since the phoneme was lost in Proto-Celtic, and the gap was not filled in Q-Celtic, and no sign was needed before loanwords from Latin containing p appeared in Irish (e.g., Patrick). Conversely, there is a letter for the labiovelar q ( ceirt), a phoneme lost in Old Irish. The base alphabet is therefore, as it were, designed for Proto-Q-Celtic.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ogham>

As can be shown when discussing Shea Zellweger's X-Stem Logic Alphabet (above image) and messengers of light called PHOsphenes and the correlation to the letter p and q, each respectively not accounted for in the Proto and Q-Celtic.

Arrow <http://breakfornews.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=6546&highlight=>

WHAT IF 69 = b9 = 6q = bq = pd = 8

But where am I going with blbLE = ELI (or ILE) + bb = bab ILu  
Is it all just tower of power bible babel?

I noticed one day if you remove the vowels words like GeNeSiS and GNoSiS are reduced to the same four consonants GNSS.

I also noticed that the words BiBLLe and BaB-iLu shared the same coincidence.  
Both words can be reduced to BBL as can the city of ByBLos.  
ByBLoS is the Greek name of the Phoenician city Gebal.

Most importantly we can trace the origin of most western alphabets to the PHOenicians.

BiBLLe, BaBeL, BaB-iLu, and ByBLoS all reduce to BBL  
(byblos has the extra 'S')

I now need to introduce the association between the word BaB-iLu and the numbers '369' and the 8 pointed star comprised of 4 axis.

3 6 9 are three numbers and a phrase that many people today are associating with not only Nicholas Tesla and 'a secret code' but also to Marko Rodin's VORTEX based mathematics.

However note that Marko refers to the sequence as 396.  
(is this a clue?)

"If you only knew the magnificence of the 3 – 6 – 9, then you would have the key to the

universe.”  
– Nicholas Tesla

Arrow [http://www.teslauniverse.com/nikola-tesla-quotes#start=30;sort=date\\_added](http://www.teslauniverse.com/nikola-tesla-quotes#start=30;sort=date_added)  
(quote #44)

CROSS OF THE ILU and the turtle and 369?

The most important feature of this 8 pointed cross is that it is an 8-pointed cross having 4 axis, demarcating 8 directions...and that the ILU of 12, 15, and 9 reduce to 3,6,9, and it is important to acknowledge that the 8 pointed star was connected to Venus, as morning and evening star.

Morning it was portrayed as a 5 pointed star, and as the evening star Venus was portrayed as an 8-pointed star....and and and the number 58 is associated with the head of St. John the Baptist.

(note that in symbolism, the iron grid like the one we see below denotes something vEILed or hidden)

Knights Templar = 173

Here we have more evidence of another cosmic meme-anagram-tELEgram regarding 137

Arrow <https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/category/st-john-the-baptist-knights-templar-were-aeon-pagan-nazis/>

So how do we connect it all to CERN and the bigger picture we never get to see or be privy too?

(courtesy of FOX, CNN, NYTimes etc.)

Here are two images separated by 400 years. Obviously the MAIN IDEA is that both images are PROJECTING or going INWARD, and this IDEA has not changed much in hundreds if not thousands of years.

The preliterate Shaman going inward comes to mind, because their role was to enter such metaphysical realms.

400 years separate this IDEA  
Are these 8 pointed stars or gateways?

1st image was made in 1606 AD, followed by the modern 'Gateway', the 21st century marvel of science, the CERN particle accelerator.

Both of these TIME TUNNELS even have the resident LEVI -aka- I<sup>37</sup> aLchEmlst perched inside.

Do you see the little men inside both tunnels?

The 1606 AD version of an archetypal CERN was entitled 'The Gateway to Eternal Wisdom'

Heinrich Kunrath's 1606 version of this 'archetypal porthole' even has a warning above the entry, the translation says:

"stay away, keep out from here, ye profane"

more inPHOmatation in a photon world:

Arrow <http://i98.photobucket.com/albums/l280/kachina2012/Bab-IluGateofGod.jpg>

Arrow <https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2008/09/14/cern-bab-ilu-and-the-gate-of-god/>

image above is me back in the mid-80s traveling through Greece.

Behind me is the harbor where Colossus stood marking the entry to the city of Rhodes, as the image below suggests.

You can see one of the pillars clearly to the right of my left leg, the pillar on the left is partially obstructed.

The Colossus of Rhodes was a statue of the Greek Titan hELlos, erected in the city of Rhodes between 292 and 280 BC.

Q/

What is the significance of the meme 'hELlos' to the underlying narrative being passed forward through Space marking Time?

A/

click on link

37 – EL – Cube – Moon – Sun

But but butt did you notice the BLACK WHITE RED moped pARKed between my two legs which form the shape of a triangle or the letter A?

We see a glyph comprised of three white pieces of tape on the side of the moped, a glyph/symbol which in fact is the origin of the species when discussing the source of the letter A in our alphabets.

Note in the above image that the Colossus has a boat passing between his legs. This is the usual depiction of the SS ColoSSus. I happen to have a moped.

The glyph on the moped is in fact the mirror image of the first letter of the Semitic/Phoenician alphabet 'aleph' which is associated with/shares its name with the enigmatic 137 which is called alpha or the fine structure constant\*.

\*Science calls '137' a constant giving you the impression it is forever etched in stone. But it is NOT a constant that has not been breeched. It has and it is important to rEMEMber that.

source of image: Arrow [http://www.ancient-hebrew.org/3\\_al.html](http://www.ancient-hebrew.org/3_al.html)

Now that is weird, it is as though that moped has been there since that picture was taken back in the 1980s waiting for me to notice this 'coincidence', till right now I never did (today is September 6/2012).

But I noticed it because today I KNOW that there are NO COINCIDENCES and I will allow myself to believe such a thing can happen.

It is all EVIDENCE of the unity we fail to comprehend with our 5 senses that have positioned our reality primarily between the two pillars, i.e. infrared and ultraviolet blue.

These same two pillars also make their appearance in non-Masonic religious works, like the Bible.

"And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the

right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name there of Boaz. (1 Kings 7:21)

“And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the left Boaz. (2 Chronicles 3:17)”

The IDEA of ‘something’ between TWO PILLARS is another IDEA that has stood the test of time.

Something like a boat or an ark passing a test.

Noah’s ARK was 137 metres long, could we write 137 on the side of this boat/ARK and place it between the two spectral lines of the hydrogen atom, or could 137 be a analogy for Jesus placed between the two thieves, i.e. the two polarities, positive and negative?

Why not two dragons or two opposite rotating swastikas?

above image:

Sacred Taoist script form of the character shou or long life linking Heaven with Earth and guarded by dragons.

The pattern reflects the inner meditative process.

Wan-li period (1573-1620)

I want to present one more link, one more piece of evidence linking the Chinese Alchemists to the Scottish Freemasons via the pervasive archetype which is proving itself to be the ULTIMATE MEME generating machine which is capable of helping mankind to create all kinds of great IDEAS and applications.

Yes I AM speaking about the swastika.

Above it was pointed out that the two opposed swastikas, the two dragons providing a symmetrical balance are profoundly connected to the idea of shou, or long life. Being associated in some way with the link between Heaven and Earth.

All Masonic lodges have these two pillars at some location in their architecture. In the earliest Lodges, they were said to represent far more ancient pillars, supposedly erected by “the children of Lamech.” On those ancient pillars — one of brick, one of stone — were said to be engraved all the then known sciences to preserve them from destruction

“by fire or inundation.” As such, they symbolized the esoteric importance of the knowledge of the builder’s (mason’s) art, to be guarded and preserved by future faithful craftsmen. Simply put, according to Masonic legend, “the children of Lamech” were the inhabitants of Atlantis. This information, passed down from that prior highly advanced civilization, is supposed to form the basis of the Masonic secrets “from the ancient times.”

Hundreds of years later, shortly before the American Revolution, these original representations of “ancient, preserved knowledge” were replaced in Masonic lodges with two brass pillars, representing two similar pillars originally erected at the entrance to King Solomon’s Temple in Jerusalem — the Pillars of Jachin and Boaz. The new Masonic pillars took on the symbolic attributes of “establishment” and “strength,” cleverly concealing their continuing representation of the great catastrophe which had destroyed a previous epoch of “high civilization,” beneath additional layers of almost impenetrable (for most non-members) new symbolic interpretation.

What do the Freemasons know about two swastikas and LIGHT and HaTha Yoga and getting a rise out of your kundalini?

Arrow 137-9 Mesoamerica Code – FIAT \* LUX

Any association to THA HA yoga is by intention.

I have found the swastika/s are fine guides to consult once we enter the nano world too.

image above taken from Brian Greene’s Search for Hidden Dimensions  
found here go to 5:00

Arrow [http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player\\_embedded&v=BB1B42HYvZg#](http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=BB1B42HYvZg#)!

Electrons are rudimentary as this partial sketch of the timeline of the big bang, on a physicist’s blackboard clearly illustrates.

And 137 the dimensionless constant, which is the product of a formula involving a trinity of constants, the of speed of light, the Planck constant, and the charge of the Electron, does in fact concern itself with the Electron’s ability to give/emit or receive/absorb Photons.

Something a Levi priest in charge of the ‘137 meter Ark’ would need to know something about in order to work the magic, black or white....

And finally we find ourselves back at the original image of ONE man vs. TWO lions.

This image is found in Pre-Dynastic Egypt.

Oldest known Egyptian painted tomb >>>

Other discoveries at Nekhen include the Tomb 100, the oldest tomb with painted decoration on its plasterwalls. The tomb is thought to date to the Naqada II c period from 3500 BC until 3200 BC. The decoration shows presumed religious scenes and images that include figures that will appear in Egyptian culture for three thousand years—a funerary cortege of barques, possibly a goddess standing between two upright lionesses, a wheel of various horned quadrupeds, several examples of a staff that became associated with the deity of the earliest cattle culture and one being help up by a heavy-breasted goddess, asses or zebras, ibex, ostriches, lionesses, impala, gazelles, and cattle.

The ruins of the city originally were excavated toward the end of the nineteenth century by the English archaeologists James E. Quibell and F. W. Green. In the “principal deposit” of the temple of Nekhen they found important ceremonial Protodynastic artifacts such as the Narmer Palette and the famous maceheadbearing the name of King Scorpion.

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nekhen#Oldest\\_known\\_Egyptian\\_painted\\_tomb](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nekhen#Oldest_known_Egyptian_painted_tomb)

Note the ‘wheel of fortune’ that has 5 horned ibex on its circumference AND we see ONE man between TWO lions?

Thus CARD X of the Tarot and the idEA of a revolving wheel with an array of life forms on its perimeter can be traced back to oldest Egyptian tomb.

namaste

RaphaEL  
ox

This is an interesting source for info on ‘crucifixions’.

Arrow <http://phdiva.blogspot.ca/2011/08/early-images-of-crucifixion.html>

Standard  
Posted by

raphael  
Posted on

November 9, 2011  
Posted under

"...137 and the Hall hEIL Effect", 137  
Comments

9 Comments  
"...137 and the Hall hEIL Effect"  
Electromagnetism, Coulomb's Law, and the Hall Effect

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Coulomb%27s\\_law](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Coulomb%27s_law)

AHA

I do love Sixty Symbols, sometimes I feel my SS insights and their tutorials are a marriage made in heaven.

That Brady Haran (the cameraman/editor) certainly has saved me a ton of work.

Can we use the Hall Effect and Coulomb's Law to help explain the 3 Pillars?

i.e. We have the LEFT and RIGHT pillar + and – along with the 3rd pillar or middle path that exists between them.

A River Runs Through It?

Remember the basic premise here of the IDEA, the fingerprint of the hydrogen atom, the electron, and photons all add up to 137, the dimensionless fine structure constant we can place between the two fIELds or two spectral lines, i.e. the pillars.

| 137 |

Polarization of Dielectric  
<http://hyperphysics.phy-astr.gsu.edu/hbase/electric/dielec.html>



UPDATE Jan. 5, 2012

re: PULSARS and the bigger picture  
this quote forms part of the review for the book:

On the positive side, I learnt several new things reading this book; all having to do with solid scientific results. I learnt of Pulsars and their properties, I learnt how the ice core samplings have let us to discover the cosmic ray waves that come out of the galactic core every 13,000 years or so and their effect on the global climate, and I learnt of phase-conjugate mirrors in non-linear optics.

In fact, the precision of the pulsar periods and their glitches very much reminded me of the precisions and plateaus of the Quantum Hall Effect and the Fractional Quantum Hall Effect in Quantum Liquids with magnetic fields – and a neutron star is a quantum liquid with trapped magnetic fields within and around it. It might be possible to build better models that use the Quantum Hall Effect and the Fractional Quantum Hall Effect.

namaste

XX  
stay thirsty my friends

Standard  
Posted by

raphael  
Posted on

September 27, 2011  
Posted under

137, DNA, Sun & Moon  
Comments

10 Comments  
DNA codons taken as Sun/Moon ratio yields the Fine Structure Constant  $1/128$  and  $1/137$  and  $1/146$   
UPDATE March 30th, 2022

Came across another wise guy on YouTube whose video confirms the insights of a mystic.  
The following two images of potential 'anomalies' suggesting a second King's Chamber close to the apex of the Great Pyramid are screen shots taken from this video here

confirming what is to be found later in this blog.

MUON Scan Pyramids ANOMALY near APEX

MUON Scan Pyramids ANOMALY near APEX Kings Chamber II aka CROWN

UPDATE October 9th, 2019

Non-invasive method being used today to penetrate the secrets of the Great Pyramid are muon scans.

I must say as Photon Knights Templar we do like what is being found.  
The following two images are in support of an idea or theory proposed years ago.  
i.e. what if the MASSive Great Pyramid is a model for the MASS-less photon?

Think of it ... one model or idea that can scaled from the microcosm to the macrocosm.  
One idea worth further investigation.

muon scan anomaly compare to photon asymmetry

Great Pyramid 128 m MUON scan

However the following video seems to negate many of the findings.  
All of them?

MUON Scan unknown void PHOTON

~ end of UPDATE ~

RATIO \* INTELLECTUS \* MENS

The 'supernatural' facilities of  
Ratio or Reason  
Intellectus  
and  
Mens or Mind

The relation of Man, the microcosm, with the Universe, the macrocosm, c1617  
The spheres of the Sun, Moon and planets and the hierarchy of angels and archangels,  
lead to the trinity of God represented by the triangle at the top.  
In the centre are the spheres of the four elements earth, water, air and fire marked with  
the four temperaments.

From Utriusque cosmi... historia by Robert Fludd.  
(Oppenheim, 1617-1619).

UPDATE March 31st, 2022

The FSC Fine Structure Constant is NOT a constant.

137 FSC is 10% higher

~ end of UPDATE ~

128 vs 137 vs 146

DNA codons taken as Sun/Moon ratio yields the newly discovered (reciprocal) value for the Fine Structure Constant 128.5 and also provides us with the old established (reciprocal) value of 137 too.

Stone layers on the top of the pyramid of Khufu  
from an Italian aerial photography [3] – Photo – Video  
UPDATE March 30th, 2022

New Perspectives On The Great Pyramid TWIST OFFSET CROSS in Great Pyramid  
MBG CROP

A much better image and explanation of the apex/summit of the Great Pyramid exists today thanks to drone photography found here.

~ end of UPDATE ~

Stone courses of the Pyramid of Khufu (table and accurate ...  
And whoever built the pyramids used RATIOS...I suspect.  
The current height of the Great Pyramid is approximately 137 meters in the north-east corner according to trail blazing architect Jean-Pierre Houdin.  
The original height was approximately 146.5 meters.

We can arrive at approximations using ratios based on two numbers which always sum to '64'.  
64 are the number of DNA codons that all life on earth defaults to.

Genetic code – Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia  
i.e. sum of 64 based on values for the sun + moon

$36 + 28 = 64$

$$37 + 27 = 64$$

$$38 + 26 = 64$$

the ratios based on those numbers are

$$36:28 = 1.285714$$

$$37:27 = 1.370370$$

$$38:26 = 1.461538$$

Did the builders use RATIOS because there is good REASON behind it...?

The above numbers if you correlate them to the Great Pyramid suggests a story.

The ratio 38:28 corresponds to the original finished height of the Great Pyramid of 146.5 meters

The ratio 37:27 suggests where we are today 137 is the inverse of alpha the fine structure constant  $1/137$

The ratio 36:26 is associated with the number 128 which has been associated with an older universe, an older larger alpha of  $1/128$  (see below)

So it appears I may have stumbled onto a simple and elegant pattern linking an oscillating 'alpha' to the height of the Great Pyramid.

I must conclude that in the vicinity of 128-129 meters, approximately 9 meters below the current summit of 137 meters is a treasure yet to be found.

"We have no right to assume that any physical laws exist, or if they have existed up to now, that they will continue to exist in a similar manner in the future."

– Max Planck

The Universe in the Light of Modern Physics (1931)

The reason I needed Max to walk the Planck and take the plunge into a new frontier is because it appears that the speed of light, and along with it, the fine structure constant are both in jeopardy of no longer being 'constants'.

Current advances:

The fine-structure constant and quantum Hall effect

The fine-structure constant is of dimension 1 (i.e., it is simply a number) and very nearly equal to  $1/137$ .

It is the "coupling constant" or measure of the strength of the electromagnetic force that governs how electrically charged elementary particles (e.g., electron, muon) and light (photons) interact.

At shorter distances corresponding to higher energy processes or probes (large momentum transfers), the screen is partially penetrated and the strength of the

electromagnetic interaction increases since the effective charge increases.

Thus  $\alpha$  depends upon the energy at which it is measured, increasing with increasing energy, and is considered an effective or running coupling constant. Indeed, due to  $e^+e^-$  and other vacuum polarization processes, at an energy corresponding to the mass of the W boson (approximately 81 GeV, equivalent to a distance of approximately  $2 \times 10^{-18}$  m),  $(m_W)$  is approximately 1/128 compared with its zero-energy value of approximately 1/137.

Thus the famous number 1/137 is not unique or especially fundamental.

<http://physics.nist.gov/cuu/Constants/alpha.html>

Speed of light may have changed over time

<http://users.beotel.net/~gmarjanovic/alfa.html>

The number is 137...not 42

<http://www.quadibloc.com/science/phyint.htm>

The Great Pyramid—Martin Gardner \*outdated skepticism\*

<http://www.skeptically.org/skepticism/id15.html>

Now I wrote this back in 2009:

<https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2009/12/11/11258-plus-69-keystone-royal-arch/>

And then I found this post I had written:

<http://2012forum.com/forum/viewtopic.php?f=9&t=20919&start=225>

i.e. the fine structure constant (1/128 or 1/137) is somehow connected to the 'zodiac' and the 4 gospels.

That was then, this is now.

We have since acquired a simple SUN/MOON ratio that can be applied to the CUBE of 64 based on  $4^3$  which happens to match up nicely with the number of codons of our DNA, that forms the basis for all life on earth.

It all sounds like a blueprint, or a grail tale worth preserving and placing into a chest or an ark, and calling it the holy of holies batman. DNA knowledge and wisdom regarding the preservation of life on earth would/should be a big deal.

And the association to the 64 Hexagrams that comprise the 5000 year old I Ching is not a coincidence, as others have noted too.

Those 64 codons form the codes which comprise our DNA, which is the common denominator of ALL life on earth, presenting itself as a candidate worthy of 'grail' status.

We have already noted the connection between the numbers  $37 + 27 = 64$  AND the fine structure constant called alpha, recognized as 0.00729,  $1/137$ , and simply 137.

i.e.

$$37/27=1.370370$$

$$27/37 = 0.729729$$

Then Frank C. Higgins reminded me that long ago the ancients had assigned the number 36 to the SUN and 28 to the MOON.

So I did the obvious. I took the SUN/MOON as a ratio. And the results were stunning to say the least.

Could it be this simple?

Hahaha

Recall that Ha/tha (as in Hatha yoga) means Sun/Moon.

Sun/Moon

$$36/28=1.285714$$

$$36/28=1.285$$

Which brings us back to the beginning of this blogpost and the number 1.258  
One of the numerical clues that I am following as I time travel, remembering what I already seem to know?

My former firefighter badge was #1258

So it appears the SUN/MOON ratio is directly connected to the maintenance of our DNA  
a.k.a. known as the Holy Grail  
the Ark of the Covenant  
and the buried treasure

X

X marks the spot

Photo\_51\_x-ray\_diffraction pattern Rosalind Franklin

Famous early x-ray image of DNA a.k.a. PHOTO 51 taken by Rosalind Franklin  
Her role in the discovery of the double helix:

1673-1703 Sir Isaac Newton Coat of Arms X Cross Bones  
Photo\_51\_x-ray\_diffraction  
Rosalind Franklin

...are DEM BONES a reference to DNA?

The pirate hardy har har Sir Issac Newton's Coat of Arms next to Rosalind Franklin's x-ray of DNA.

i.e. what all SAGES see is that the X marking the treasure is the same perspective as looking down/from above the double helix.

Oh 'Dem Bones!

Ezekiel 37:1-27

<http://www.bible.ca/ef/expository-ezekiel-37-1-27.htm>

And curiously what does the inverse, i.e. Moon/Sun ratio or 28/36 yield?

.777

Which brings us back to the IDEA of the CUBE and how many firefighters died on 911.  
The number is 343.

$7 \times 7 \times 7 = 343$

<http://2012forum.com/forum/viewtopic.php?f=1&t=18909>

<http://zygy.blogspot.com/2010/06/borromean-rings-23.html>

'ALPHA' stew <http://breakfornews.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=72708#72708>

We have no right to assume that any physical laws exist, or if they have existed up to now, that they will continue to exist in a similar manner in the future.

-Max Planck

Joseph E. Mason writes on his Great Dreams website:

The number 128 has been part of many incredible coincidences. When it is multiplied by nine, the total is 1,152, a Gematria number, meaning "Witness." It can be derived from the cycle of time number, 432, as  $4 \times 32 = 128$ .

One form of the star is found in quilting designs. Using four colors, there are a total of 128 diamond shapes in the pattern, 16 in each section. The quilting design is called, The Lone Star, The Texas Star, or The Bethlehem Star.

<http://www.greatdreams.com/treeol.htm>

Joseph E. Mason may have been onto something about the numbers 1152.

Swastika – 396 – ABHA Kingdom – 1251 – Yin Yang – Greek KEY fret pattern – Saturnalia

#### Conclusion

East meets West and the meeting point is 'alpha' (fine structure constant) herein we have evidence of a language that the universe utilizes to 'replicate' itself.

How does the universe get information from the 'source' to the outer reaches of both outer space and inner space?

#### Alpha (1/137) vs. Alphabets

Anything man can do the universe has already accomplished on some level and it was probably better designed too.

Spring Temple Buddha is 128 metres

$36:28 = 1.28$

The Spring Temple Buddha is a statue depicting Vairocana Buddha located in the Zhaocun township of Lushan County, Henan, China, built in 2002. It is located within the Fodushan Scenic Area, close to National Freeway no. 311. At 128 m (420 ft), which includes a 20 m (66 ft) lotus throne, it is the tallest statue in the world.

Please note the height of the Buddha is 128 meters including a 66 ft. lotus throne.

Noah's Ark is 137 meters long

$37:27 = 1.37$

God spells out to Noah the dimensions of the ark, 300 cubits by 50 by 30 – if using the 18" cubit, these dimensions are approximately 450 feet long, 75 feet wide, and 45 feet high (137.2 by 22.86 by 13.72 meters) – with three internal divisions (which are not actually called "decks", although presumably this is what is intended), a door in the side, and a sohar, which may be either a roof or a skylight.

Noah's Ark – Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Please note the height of the Great Pyramid is 137 meters high and it overlooks 66 1/3 ft. sphinx, in contrast to the Spring Temple Buddha that sits on a 66 ft. lotus.



It is the largest monolith statue in the world, standing 73.5 metres (241 ft) long, 19.3 metres (63 ft) wide, and 20.22 m (66.34 ft) high. It is the oldest known monumental sculpture...

Current height of the Great Pyramid is 137 meters but the original height is estimated to have been about 146.5 meters, which brings us to the next ratio based on 38:26.

It all suggests to me that the original pyramid capstone would have been about .5 meter in height and it also suggests that we could expect to find something in the Great Pyramid at a height of about 128-129 meters, i.e. based on the S/M (sun/moon) ratio of 36/28.

38:26 = 1.46  
namaste

Raphael

Standard  
Posted by

raphael  
Posted on

September 3, 2011  
Posted under

"....LSD found in Solomon's Temple - HIDDEN DIMENSIONS - LEVI priests - I37 - Magnetosphere changes", "....The SWASTIKA and my altar ego called Raphael...WOW!!  
Comments

16 Comments

"LSD found in Solomon's Temple ~ HIDDEN DIMENSIONS ~ LEVI priests I37 Magnetosphere changes" by invoking ...

"LSD found in Solomon's Temple ~ HIDDEN DIMENSIONS ~ LEVI priests I37 Magnetosphere changes" by invoking  $1\pi \sim 2\pi \sim 3\pi \sim 5\pi$

I just want to point out that the TILT of the earth's axis leads to 'asymmetrical boundaries'.

Connections exist between the number 55/DNA, physical and non-physical 'boundaries', and the asymmetry found embedded in the architecture at Stonehenge/Great Pyramid/Mecca/I Ching. And the associations regarding the primal IDEA/NUMBER do not stop there.

This next image of how the orbit of the earth 'fluctuates' over a 100,000 year cycle fits

the LSD/Solomon's Knot/4 Evangelists archetype pretty damn good. And Robert it was you who mentioned the zig zag, well did you know that one of the earliest glyphs showing the birth of our zig zag consciousness is from around 100,000 BCE? A perfect fit for this next theory too?

Quote:

Long debate ended over cause, demise of ice ages – solar and earth wobble – CO2 not main driver

CORVALLIS, Ore. – A team of researchers says it has largely put to rest a long debate on the underlying mechanism that has caused periodic ice ages on Earth for the past 2.5 million years – they are ultimately linked to slight shifts in solar radiation caused by predictable changes in Earth's rotation and axis.

BATS and a changing Magnetosphere

[http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=\\_YLdQ39XmBM](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_YLdQ39XmBM)

(unfortunately the link has gone dead)

Image

ig1bv7x

The first image shows how much the Earth's orbit can vary in shape next to an image of the FLYWHEEL at the Coral Castle, note the green >>> arrows indicating the bulges.

This process is a slow one, taking roughly 100,000 years to complete a cycle.

(Credit: Texas A&M University note: illustration is not to scale)

[http://wattsupwiththat.com/2009/08/06/1 ... th-wobble/](http://wattsupwiththat.com/2009/08/06/1...th-wobble/)

LSD

League for

Spiritual

Discovery

LSD Solomon's Knot and the 4 Evangelists:

[https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2008/1 ... d-shamans/](https://kachina2012.wordpress.com/2008/1...d-shamans/)

Image

Can you see how I have chanced upon a Primal IDEA, recognized by the ancients, later embedded into the 'narratives' to pass on and retain knowledge and wisdom in a mnemonic form.

There is a simple reason we REMEMBER in images, pictures are worth a 1000 words or 10,000 things perhaps.

ASYMMETRY is KEY

Easy enough to prove the ancients were aware of asymmetry.

Yes they were aware, and we are rather ignorant of this fact that they were more aware of that underlying hidden hand playing a role in creation than we appear to be.

It seems we have been focused on the idea of a symmetry model far too much, far too long...probably because symmetry is equated with and implies perfection, and perfection is 'god'.

Asymmetry in science is often referred to as broken symmetry.

However is it not obvious that the flaw of the fallen man is a reference to ASYMMETRY and this is a departure from SYMMETRY.

And it is not a revelation that matter would possess an anti-christ, anti-rotation. Matter just like Christ has its own asymmetrical shadow called anti-matter.

Have we been ignoring what is hidden in plain sight, all around us...in HIDDEN DIMENSIONS?

go to 6:30 of the video

"ONE OF THE KEY THINGS THAT OFTEN LOST IS ... when you are testing a theory you do not need to test every single prediction of the theory .... you need to test enough of the predictions that you gain confidence that the theory is a good guide to the nature of reality and then if that theory tells you things about realms that you can't see like a realm before the big bang you are actually learning about that realm even though you can't test it or see it."

– Brian Greene

Well I have much confidence in the Theory of Everything called '137'.

Most people know '137' as the QaBaLaH, Kabbalah, Cabala, etc....

So the idea of '137' which in fact is the gematria value of the Hebrew spelling of QaBaLaH, which long ago had presented itself as a good guide to the nature of reality. And the QaBaLaH is in fact a theory that tells us things about realms we cannot see, like a realm before the big bang.

Thus the QaBaLaH teaches about realms that the ancients could not test or see, but hey according to Brian Greene that is OKAY!!!

So it is okay with ME too. Thus begins the dismantling of science using science quotations.

(As you read this blog .... keep those words of Brian Greene prophecy echoing in your mind as the 137 'coincidences' begin to reveal a DESIGN)

I hate to say it, but this comes from deep deep within ... ewe, we, and me, we all live in the land of Asymme-TREE of Life.

We inhabit a dimension where the flow of TIME is defined as asymmetric in nature, and asymmetry can be defined as the breakdown of symmetry.

Essentially symmetry ends where asymmetry begins and vice versa.

Entropy is the 2nd law of thermodynamics (some say the third now), it is the penalty for breaching the law that precedes it.

Entropy is the penalty, which has a hand in directing the arrow of time, taking the mortal trapped in matter for a ride, the ride of his or her life of course.

IF we wanted to change the direction TIME seems to flow to us, I think we would need to acquire a new SENSORY SKILL set.

ig1bv7x

How does the IDEA of a FLYwheel line up with the swastika and that 100,000 year cycle?

biNgo

LSD the Lucky 4 Leaf Clover the New Atlantis and Prime Numbers

How do the Coral Castle mysteries line up with this PRIMAL ARCHETYPE that is NOT bounded by TIME, or SPACE, because it reflects MOTION?

HIDDEN in PLAIN SIGHT = SWASTIKAS are doorways to the HIDDEN DIMENSIONS FLY rhymes with ELI?

Can we connect the FLYwheel to ELI and the enigmatic dimensionless fine structure constant I37 too?

Image

And at the same time showing the associations to the SHAPE and FORM which we can find embedded in the Precession of the Equinox Cycle too, linked to Solomon's Knot.

Which brings us back to the opening image of that 100,000 year cycle identified by science today.

It is a match for what the ancients had embedded into the symbols as MNEMONIC devices, like the Greek Zodiac Cross.

"....WHAT TESLA SAW PEEKING THROUGH THE KEYHOLE"

GREEK ASTRO-LOGERS AND NAZIS HAD KING SOLOMON IN A KNOT

ImageImage

ImageImage

Those LUCKY 4-leaf clover quatrefoils are KEY because they express a reality that is determined by what appears to be things beyond our control.

i.e the tilt of the earth due to precession and angular momentum.

So how do we use the magic of I37 using LEvl priest knowledge of the Electro-magnetic field of the Earth?

Stay thirsty my friends  
the most interesting MEN in the world drink Dos Equis!!!!  
XX

image on left: Owl outside a Freemason Lodge in Riga, Latvia.

NOTE the bookmark...from a distance I thought it was XX,

later I would realize the obvious

XX = compaSS and Square

But why the reverence for the OWL?

Why the OWL?

Why do those Freemasons use owls to symbolize their crafty craft?

The secret to an owl's ability to hear is due to the 'asymmetrical' placement of its ear openings

this is what gives these dapper raptors their edge at night over their prey.

And the owl can twist its head nearly 360 degrees like Linda Blair in the Exorcist.

Asymmetry is a KEY to the OWL symbolism and SOUND

Asymmetry is the KEY to unlocking many of the secrets to the universe.

What IF?

"LEFT HAND PATH=UNIVERSAL ASYMMETRY=RIGHT HAND PATH"

And the owl's monocular vision is also indicative of a deeper symbolism.

Kim Peek who is a savant, (the real life original 'Rain Man' portrayed by Dustin Hoffman in the film of the same name), can read two pages of an open book at the SAME TIME.

Kim Peek can read books incredibly fast, and he has a photographic memory to boot, IF you reboot his computer, the information is not lost.

However his gift of OWL vision came with a severe handicap.

This could be another reason for the OWL fascination too.

Interference of waves from two point sources.

Interference (wave propagation) – Wikipedia, the free ...

$1\pi \sim 2\pi \sim 3\pi \sim 5\pi$

Constructive interference occurs when the phase difference between the waves is a multiple of  $2\pi$ , whereas destructive interference occurs when the difference is  $1\pi$ ,  $3\pi$ ,  $5\pi$ , etc.

If the difference between the phases is intermediate between these two extremes, then the magnitude of the displacement of the summed waves lies between the minimum and

maximum values.

Consider, for example, what happens when two identical stones are dropped into a still pool of water at different locations.

Each stone generates a circular wave propagating outwards from the point where the stone was dropped.

When the two waves overlap, the net displacement at a particular point is the sum of the displacements of the individual waves.

At some points, these will be in phase, and will produce a maximum displacement.

In other places, the waves will be in anti-phase, and there will be no net displacement at these points. Thus, parts of the surface will be stationary—these are seen in the figure below as stationary blue-green lines radiating from the centre.

namaste

RaphaEL a.k.a. LabbIEL

to be updated till the end of time or I run out of space...

KEY 528=Swastika=ancient Spherical Standing Wave Theory

“A theory is more impressive the greater is the simplicity of its premise, the more different are the kinds of things it relates and the more extended its range of applicability...”

-Albert Einstein

Standard

Posted by

raphael

Posted on

August 28, 2011

Posted under

"....The SWASTIKA and my altar ego called Raphael...WOW!!, "....What Tesla saw peeking through the KEYHOLE", "...112358 a Golden Beautiful Simple Elegant Magical Theory of Everything", "...137 the Talking Heads and the Walking Dead...", "...2012 unv-IEL-ing = YHVH = 'The Lord' = I37 = 5wa5tika", "...a noble Theory of Everything must include SOUND", "...a noble Theory of Everything must include SWASTIKA"

Comments

30 Comments

“...the Talking Heads and the Walking Dead” are activated using mirrored I<sup>37</sup> LEVI priestly fine structure magic by tweaking the Electro-Magnetic Field while

DREAMING???

Peter wrote:

Hey St. Petra I understand you are a fine semite rock to lean on?  
Some folks even build a temple on this forum in your honor Peter?  
St. Peter evidently rescued Azoth from his inner despair?  
hey sAIN't Peter, good choice, Roxy Music was one of my faves growing up

talking heads and the walking dead co-exist that is obvious.  
Before the Matrix Trilogy and NEO there was a fella called ENO.  
I grew up with synthesized harmonic looney tunes?

PLEASE ALLOW ME TO PLOT OUT THE WORLD WHICH IS ALL A STAGE and allow me to put WShakespeare who wrote many MScripts standing on his head it appears effortlessly, on the same golden stAGE (now?) with our buddies found on this forum like St. Peter , Azoth, St. John the Baptist Brian Eno, Archangels Michael Persinger, Archangel Peter Gabriel, Archangel healer Raphael (ME), AND of course the ONE thing that SS aSSiStS the world in going round and round and round, the swastiKEY to Universal Movements.

ALL of above are in fact part of a cohesive unit, they are fractals, ALL exist as part and parcel representing a whole, that which is very difficult to define, and thus walk the line.

But ALL of the above participants in the here and now, try to expreSS and aSSiST in communicating a TRUTH of what we cannot see, ya see.

It is the Yod-He-Vav-he-ARTist who strives to put us ALL on the same name ONE world stage page.

Is this coincidence OR in FACT MORE EVIDENCE of the underlying design, a poetic narrative revealed within a wordy narrative, within a numbered narrative, that transcends time and space?

Quote:

Brian Peter George St. John le Baptiste de la Salle Eno<sup>[1]</sup> (born 15 May 1948), commonly known as Brian Eno or simply as Eno ( /iːnou/), is an English musician, composer, record producer, singer and visual artist, known as one of the principal innovators of ambient music.

So ONE of the principal innovators (21st century inno-AVATARS?) of ambient music today is apparently BRIAN ENO?

AHA!

One of the things I love about QaBaLaH meditations is the encouragement of the Permutation of LETTERS!!!!

YO dudes YA all need to learn about YAH!  
Yes way, err I mean WeH is vhat I meant to zay.

So in looking for poetic, musical clues to the piece of Yod-He-Vav-HeART I find myself in .... is the clue to harmonic ambiance the ONE BRAIN >>> BRIAN ENO Idea

The evidence that science cannot explain and make go away, suggests we are connected and assisted by outside forces that we just do not understand, at this time.

Yes of course collectively we are the ONE BRAIN ya see.

And BRIAN ENO, along with the Brian Ferry, or the talking head, the BRAIN FAIRY are part of the "ALL THE WORLD IS A STAGE" that inspired folks like William Shakespeare and ME, yes ME are privy to see, YA see?

I can prove ALL I SAY if folks would only open up to ME.  
And learn to let go of their bullshit before even attempting to engage with ME.  
YA get it?

Elijah or Eli YA Hu is the artist to come AND this is the PROPHECY.  
Yes of course.

The priestly LEvI if wanting to make MAGIC happen here on earth would need to KNOW HOW TO MANIPULATE THE ELECTRO-MAGNETIC FIELD OF THE EARTH.

And the modern LEvI priest working at CERN or NASA knows that a LEvI priest would need to tweak with the fine structure constant I37.

LEvI priests surrounded the tabernacle.  
Inside the ARK it is empty because I37 is dimensionless.  
The other 12 signs of the zodiac surrounded the 13th tribe the LEvI priests.

hey sheeple it is time again.  
What time is that?  
Miller Time?  
The Grinding of the Mill stONE?

It is I37 time.  
The ancient science of observation called the QaBaLaH is at least 1000 years old.  
Hebrew letters have ALWAYS had a numerical value.  
The value of the ancient science based on naked eye observations was given a value of 137.

i.e. the value of the Hebrew Letters QBLH is 137...a value that was etched in stone long



long long long before modern QED hit the WALL with 137 written on it.

Ever since hitting this WALL, the physicist has been WAILING about 137.

Arrow It is time for the electromagnetic sheeple to be rubbed the wrong way.

Arrow It is time for the electromagnetic sheeple to give off some static?

Arrow It is time folks wake up to the MAGIC of the reality that WE are co-creators and the magnetic field is that Akaskic Field we can ALL tap into while DREAMING and the result is ....

NO MORE SECRETS:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9l6VPpDublg>

Yes as Dr. Archangel Michael Persinger Wink mentions:

The "reception is kinda scratchy right now....but the technology is going to improve"

Thus it could be time to tap into the Akaskic records ... the memories of each and every person who has ever lived on the earth?

Cool obviously I already have and I am attempting to share what is TRUE and FREE and available to all of humanity?

Tesla thought he heard voices from the dead red planet Mars.

His peers and backers who later morphed into reptilian/serpentine backstabbers ALL labeled him crazy AFTER the slimy fuckers stole all his best ideas, profited from them, and hid away the rest.

The rest is history...and me calling those fuckers fuckers has become politically incorrect too.

What the fuck?

And long ago before all of the science rules starting doing battle with the religious dogma, the 4x4 MAGIC square of Jupiter was revered, respected, and seen as having magical properties.

And how does the magic square of Jupiter connect/merge with the CUBE and the number of the collective unconscious 37.

Yes according to Jerry Iuliano who has the math formulas to prove his claim, the number 37 is somehow connected to the collective unconscious.

And 37 is truly a unifying number that transcends, SPACE and TIME and the best part?

Numbers transcend BELIEFS and what cannot be put into words...!!!

What happens when we add 1 to 37?

NOW if anybody can count MORE than 37 VISIBLE squares on this 4x4 magic rubik cube it would suggest you not be of this world....

OUR FIELD OF VISION will NOT ALLOW us to see more than 37.

Try it....get yourself a real cube and TRY to count MORE than 37.

Tesla 'heard' something alright.

Later after his death it was proved that the Martian transmissions that Tesla heard were radio wave transmissions coming from Jupiter....who of course is another SIGN that is all deSIGN.

Jupiter = ZeuS

IF this is NOT evidence that our buddy Tesla had tapped into something divine I do not know what is.

note: at the end of his daze Tesla was MORE interested in low low low infra-sounds.

He had flipped his focus from studying the high frequencies to low frequencies as KEY?

namaste

p.s.

interesting trivia regarding the design:

God's Number is 20

Every position of Rubik's Cube™ can be solved in twenty moves or less.

<http://cube20.org/>

Standard

Posted by

raphael

Posted on

August 19, 2011

Posted under

## Uncategorized Comments

## 9 Comments

Card X – LSD the League for Spiritual Discovery – Nikola Tesla – Nassim Hameini – 4  
Evangelists – EM field – alpha 137 and what else?

UPDATE April 10, 2014

I grew up watching this TV show.

My inner kid who woke up at age 47 today now knows why I loved this show, along with Land of the Giants.

Intuitively I have felt this all along, there is a certain truth being packaged in Holy-wood and sold to us because it feels right, thus it will sell.

The Gravity of the Situation has become as clear as night and day.

END of UPDATE

and the beginning of an EM MEme drEaM that began many many years ago.

“I AM the Alpha and the Omega”

“I am the first and the last”

~~~~~

Neodymium magnet falling down copper tube

LSD

It appears that LSD puts everybody onto the same page! LSD allows us to share in the same illusion.

Tesla was into LSD. Tesla's work was clearly influenced by LSD. The image below is taken from Tesla's patent on the Unipolar Generator, in it we can see the influence of LSD on his visions.

<http://www.greenoptimistic.com/2008/02/02/teslas-unipolar-dynamo-working-principles/>
#.T6KDGatYsTY

Tesla's Unipolar Generator (on the left) looks similar to the images below

Image

Coral Castle Flywheel next to Gothic Quatrefoil

Image

Solomon's Knot found in the Americas 200 C.E. next to the Gothic Quatrefoil
Image

Solomon's Molecular Knot next to the Gothic Quatrefoil
Molecular Solomon's Knot: Self-Organization Leads To Intertwined Molecular Rings
"Although various molecular species compete with each other in solution, the Solomon's knot wins out during the crystallization process simply because it crystallizes better."

<http://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2006/12/061215122349.htm>

LSD

What is LSD?

Read the following text.

L eague 4
S piritual
D iscovery
Image

Solomon's Knot which contains the SEED Pattern next to the Gothic Quatrefoil
:arrow: SEED PATTERN – SWASTIKA – WINDMILLS of the MIND

LSD and the SEED Pattern

Note that A and B below are identical Solomon's Knot which contains the SEED Pattern placed next to the Gothic Quatrefoil.

(I just had a THOTH thought that I will continue to entertain~ i.e. is there a connection between the geometry of the Quatrefoil and the mysterious blbLE source called 'Q'? and the evolution of consciousness?

Puzzles of the month

Prove empirically (without measuring or superimposing any shape on the other one) that
Area of curvilinear shape A = Area of cross-shaped figure B

Solution:

solution puzzle 93

The curvilinear shape (A) is equidecomposable to 2 squares and the cross-shaped figure (B) to a larger square. We can then demonstrate thanks to the Pythagorean Theorem that they are of the same area, as shown in the figure below. During this operation no pieces are superimposed nor placed side by side!

:arrow: <http://www.archimedes-lab.org/pzm48b.html#>

AHA!

All of the above are symbols for LSD according to Timothy Leary and according to sacred geometry too!

Image

The SACRED CUT (on the left) recovered by the Freemason architect Tons Brunes is also LSD!

:arrow: 'IN THIS SIGN CONQUER' the Great Pyramid and the Sacred Cut by Tons Brunés leads us to Nikola Tesla and the Philosopher's Stone

ImageImage

Coral Castle Flywheel next to the Quatrefoil

Even ED Leedskalnin who built the Coral Castle promoted LSD in his work with magnets!

Image

Bruce Cathie's harmonic grid highlighted in red placed next to the shape that Timothy Leary,

the builders of Gothic cathedrals, and me all call LSD

The difference between Timothy Leary and me is that he took LSD and went on 'trips', I took a trip which became a journey and along the way I found LSD in many cultures being dispensed as gospel.

How do we link the LSD guru Leary to the >>> 4 Evangelists, along with church architecture (whose source is the mind).

ImageImage

What I do not find surprising is how the next image representing a 100,000 year cycle looks like LSD too!

But I am glad I chanced upon this image, it explains so much.

It makes sense if you acknowledge scaling, self similarity and fractals, you would expect to find very similar patterns on all levels, those that we find on the micro level you would expect to find again on the macro or large scale.

Image

In other posts I have already shown how this 'shape' called LSD is related to Solomon's Knot, the auspicious and lucky 4 Leaf Clover, along with Bruce Cathie's earth grid harmonics ... and now I want to bring the new age 'black hole' theorist/guru Nassim Hamein into the game too?

But first a quick look at how the 12 signs of the zodiac fit the LSD model and the image regarding the variation of the earth's orbit over a 100,000 year cycle.

Here is something a child can do. Take ONE Greek Zodiac Crossconvert the zodiac

signs to their position on the zodiac clock from 1-12.

Image

Join the dots called Precession of the Equinoxes, it does not matter where you start, count backwards.

What shape do you get?

LSD is the answer.

ImageImage

Precession of the Equinox cycle = LSD

Therefore it is all an illusion, a trip, a journey?

11 2 5 8 and 1376 ~ two codes that add up

4 EVANGELIST CODE 11 2 5 8 is also known as YHVH and the TETRAGRAMMATON

All significant symbolism found in all CULTures defaults to the precession of the equinox cycle as paramount, because it concerned itself with the tracking of time.

And 'what is time?' is a fine fine fine common denominator to place under the RS, i.e. because both Religion and Science.

RS/what is time?

The Wheel of Fortune – CARD X solves X

Fellas like Marko Rodin, Nassim Hamein, Bruce Cathie, John Searle, Fintan Dunne, etc. are all quite clever and have done much of the homework for us.

So I will simply adopt what seems to fit the universal model, extracted from archetypal templates that have stood the test of spacetime, and discard or file the rest?

When I heard Nassim mention that we reside (our galaxy) in a BLACK HOLE, I said "of course, I knew that Nassim and I have the pictures to prove it!"

ImageImage

Compare the plastic beer glass experiments above to the AutoCAD images below taken from a NaSSim Hamein video promoting his work.

To me several of the images look very similar.

Image Image

ImageImage

I am simply using a tapered plastic beer glass, a piece of cardboard paper, and both ambient and artificial light to create those effects.

That is it.

Oh and an underlying concept too.

:arrow: viewtopic.php?p=143748#p143748

Does this next model of a vortex resemble a funnel/beer glass/drain?

Eddy Currents

A magnet falls more slowly through a metallic tube than it does through a nonmetallic tube.

When a magnet is dropped down a metallic tube, the changing magnetic field created by the falling magnet pushes electrons in the metal tube around in circular, eddy-like currents. These eddy currents have their own magnetic field that opposes the fall of the magnet. The magnet falls dramatically slower than it does in ordinary free fall in a nonmetallic tube.

http://www.exploratorium.edu/snacks/eddy_currents/

All of the above images are cubical neodymium magnets free falling through the copper tubing.

ImageImage

CIRCLE ~ SPHERE ~ SQUARE ~ CUBE

CIRCLE and the SQUARE

After seeing several images on the Code144 site I got an idea...which lead me to the above image of the 4 Leaf Clover...

This was quite some time ago...I was waiting for an 'expert' like NaSSim Hamein to step forward and make such a claim, placing us inside a black hole!

Ezekiel's wheels within wheels.

Great ideas carry forward transcending Space and Time.

Great archetypes are designed as Arks.

However having said all of that I do have a great update to offer.

Swastika – Infinity – Alternating Squares and Circles – Speed of Light

An example of a lauburu: each arm can be drawn with three sweeps of a compass.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lauburu>

Image

Image

Jeremy the author of the Code 144 website had placed a pyramid over the FLYWHEEL.
(I can not find that particular image at this time.)

Image

Image ImageImage

The Circle meets the Square

But all of these coincidences clearly based on similar ideas (by people in search of the source) got me thinking out of the box which is shaped more like a black hole, and

:lol: got me into a very playful creative mood.

ImageImage

What I used for the first experiment.

Plastic beer glass

miniature glass pyramid with red felt on the underside

ambient daylight and LEDs in the base of the beer glass

In these two images the square pyramid base has been wedged into the circular

beerglass, upside down, all we see is the red felt underside.

The image on the left has the backLIGHT turned OFF and the image on the right which appears to be more of a blueish white light, has the base light ON.

So in following the pictures above it became clear ... I thought to myself ... what if the WEDGED pyramid (representing our galaxy or solar system?) was placed inside the BLACK Hole (I offer the plastic beer glass) and if I turned the light in the base ON, what would I observe?

(btw it was a gimmick beer glass purchased at a neighbor's garage sale for \$0.25. It has LED lights in the base that can perform three functions)

I was surprised to see the LSD Mandala archetype identified by the space guru Timothy. Whether the backlight in the base is ON or OFF the LSD Mandala appears.

Lucky 4 mi, I thought.

But I was not done yet playing or asking questions.

Would it work for a FLAT UNIVERSE...a SPINNING FLAT universe, and was the miniature pyramid I was using at all necessary?

ImageImage

Then my line of questioning, asked "are we stuck in the VORTEX, are we holding up the line"?

"What happens if we start to rotate the FLAT SPINNING MILKY galaxy 90 degrees perpendicular or orthogonal to its clockwise/counterclockwise spin or rotation?"

(note in the image above the flat universe indicated by a faint black arrow)

ImageImage

So I thought this could be a fine analogy for the geometry of a black hole...and please note...I had to cut one of the corners off the cardboard square. In order to get the galaxy (the green swastika drawn on cardboard) to rotate freely with the push of a finger....

ImageImage

The first image illustrates that when the swastika galaxy is perpendicular to the source light, we notice that the sides of the beer glass has few shadows, it is just one big glow.

ImageImage

Then as we begin to rotate the swastika galaxy we can see shadows forming on the sides of the beer glass vortex.

Is this similar to how a black hole functions Nassim?

I think our universe has expanded too much...we are stuck in the ewetube, the cattle chute (electron flow) is perhaps plugged?

Maybe our galaxy is tilted...similar to the last image?

I want to remind you that these are just thoughts of madmen, like Nassim and me.

Here we have another artist's depiction that I found on the inTErNET, of a universal model that we can associate to the topography of our own solar system.

A model that appears on many levels of scaling, or dimensions.

I like it for obvious reasons.

Image

Image

Here I present two swastikas, one rotating clockwise and the other counter or anti- or counterclockwise.

Those two images of the CW and CCW swastika illustrate the asymmetry of its geometry.

Suggesting that on the other side of the doorway or of a flat universe coin whose currency is always accepted, the swastika would appear to be rotating in the opposite direction if you flipped it over?

YES

Similar to looking down on the north pole from above, the earth rotates counter clockwise as viewed from Polaris. But viewed from above the southern pole it would appear to rotate clockwise.

Thus in a world dictated by geometric form, the perspective of the observer who effects the observation plays a role, which has been confirmed by countless observers.

Please note the green swirling swastika arms that have been drawn onto the cardboard create shapes that are cast onto the sides of the glass.

That was totally unexpected result though an intuitive move on my part.

These reflections were caused only by the ambient light coming through the sides of the plastic beer glass.

The green pointed swirls are IDENTICAL to the third image below (on the right) that we find in Rome.

Image

Image

Above we see the phi spiral, then mirrored, various geometric forms, and a helix ending with a 'yod' evolving in a BELL or Grail Cup?

This particular model depicting energy flow helping to define the universe, shaped like a BELL is suggestive of what?

Ineffable SOUNDS clearly come to mind.

Coincidence or evidence?

When you strike the sarcophagus in the King's Chamber, inside the Great Pyramid, it sounds like a bELL.

This is probably the best part of this post.

Let me introduce you now to the work of John Stuart Reid and the Cymascope.

John Stuart Reid in The Kings Chamber, Great Pyramid, Giza

John Stuart Reid

If Cheops' sarcophagus symbolized the womb of Nut, it is reasonable to conjecture that it may have been used as part of their 'rebirth' rituals prior to the pyramid being finally sealed.

Noting that the sarcophagus rings like a bell when struck, (albeit at a low frequency) I considered the possibility that the architect had engineered it to resonate at the pitch of sound (as distinct from the rate of beat) of a baby's heart since rebirth rituals were concerned with the gestation of a fetus and the birth of new life.

– John Stuart Reid

http://www.cymascope.com/iphoneweb/cymaphone/cyma_research/egyptology.html

To be updated till I run out of space or time gets reset.

Oh I almost forgot to tell you about 1376.

Well I decided to give it its own blog.

Same idea – different POV.

“...I37 and the Hall hEIL Effect”

DNA codons taken as Sun/Moon ratio yields the Fine Structure Constant 1/128 and 1/137 and 1/146

“LSD found in Solomon’s Temple ~ HIDDEN DIMENSIONS ~ LEVI priests 137

Magnetosphere changes” by invoking ...

Archives

Archives

Select Month

Topics

Topics

Select Category

Top Posts & Pages

How to feed 5000 people using 5 loaves of bread and 2 fish
How to feed 5000 people using 5 loaves of bread and 2 fish

SWASTIKA and CYMATICS and SOUNDSWASTIKA and CYMATICS and SOUND

Knights Templar ... secret code 11258 found on Card X of the Tarot
Knights Templar ...

secret code 11258 found on Card X of the Tarot

1753-2100 ~ The Lost City of Z ~ MS 512 ~ ABHA Kingdom ~ Yin Yang and the Pole

Star Swastika Prophecy
1753-2100 ~ The Lost City of Z ~ MS 512 ~ ABHA Kingdom ~

Yin Yang and the Pole Star Swastika Prophecy

Meta

Create account

Log in

Entries feed

Comments feed

WordPress.com

Science and Religion Reconciled with a little help from my friends
Create a free website or blog at WordPress.com.

Privacy & Cookies: This site uses cookies. By continuing to use this website, you agree to their use.

To find out more, including how to control cookies, see here: [Cookie Policy](#)

Design a site like this with WordPress.com

Get started

JESUS IS LORD

DELIVERANCE

DEMONBUSTER.COM

MUSIC TOO LOUD? TURN YOUR SPEAKERS DOWN.

Jesus brought you to this site, so keep reading to find out what HE wants to tell you.

GO YE INTO ALL THE WORLD!

THIS WEBSITE HAS BEEN THERE.

Jesus commanded ALL Believers to CAST OUT demons (Mark 16:17) (Mathew 10:8). Jesus did not say to go to someone else to have your demons CAST OUT. Nor did Jesus say to CAST OUT everyone else's demons and leave yours IN.

Luke 6:46-49

46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, AND DOETH NOT, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

Mathew 7:5 - Jesus speaking - Thou hypocrite, first CAST OUT the beam [demon] OUT of thine own eye; [SELF DELIVERANCE] and then shalt thou see clearly to CAST OUT the mote [demon] OUT of thy brother's eye.

Luke 11:24 - When the unclean spirit (demon) is gone OUT of a man, he (demon) walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto MY HOUSE (YOU) whence I came OUT.

Luke 11:25 - And when he cometh, he findeth it (YOU) swept and garnished (you are not doing self Deliverance).

Luke 11:26 - Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits (demons) more wicked than himself; and they enter IN, and dwell there:(IN YOU) and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

Luke 24:39 - ...FOR A SPIRIT (DEMON) HATH NOT FLESH AND BONES...

This is why demons want to be IN you, and why every Believer needs to do self Deliverance.

Luke 4:18 - Jesus speaking - The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because He hath anointed me to PREACH the gospel to the poor; He hath sent me to HEAL the brokenhearted, to PREACH DELIVERANCE to the CAPTIVES, [Believers] and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised.

The Ministry of Jesus was threefold. He Taught, did Healings and Miracles, and cast OUT demons.

There are over two billion Christians in the world. You can find ANY one Believer to help you with Deliverance (besides doing self-Deliverance).

This website will PREACH/TEACH you what you need to do DAILY to defeat the works of the devil. In addition, many things you probably never heard of before in "church".

This is the website of
DEMONBUSTER.COM
DELIVERANCE MANUAL

This very extensive and free website IS the Manual.
We have no printed or audio material to send you.

HOW YOU CAN, AND DO, HAVE DEMONS - EVERYONE HAS DEMONS, NO EXCEPTIONS (so this includes all Christians).

Jesus said in Mark 7:21 - For from WITHIN, out of the heart of men - [any human], - proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders - [caused by demons within], 7:22 - Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: - [caused by demons within]

7:23 - All these evil things come from WITHIN, and defile the man - [any human].

The main point in these three Scriptures is not the "evil" mentioned, but that the demons are WITHIN any human.

For those of you who demand to see a Scripture before you can believe something, there are NO Scriptures that say YOU do NOT have demons. That should settle it!

Jesus spoke to demons that were WITHIN humans. Demons spoke to Jesus from WITHIN the human, using the human's vocal cords. During Deliverance, sometimes you speak to demons WITHIN the human. Sometimes the demon speaks from WITHIN the human, using the human's vocal cords.

In Mark 8:32, satan spoke to Jesus from WITHIN Apostle Peter, using Peter's vocal cords.

In Mark 8:33, Jesus spoke to satan that was WITHIN Peter.

When you are Born Again as a Christian/Believer/True Worshipper, JESUS/Holy Spirit comes to abide in your SPIRIT. Demons CANNOT get INTO your Spirit.

You are a triune being - BODY, SOUL and SPIRIT. Your SOUL is your MIND, WILL and EMOTIONS.

BODY - Christians can have a sickness/disease just like the unSaved. That's caused by demons (if not caused by other factors).

SOUL - Do you have a bad temper? That's a demon. Is there mental illness in your

family background? That is a demon. Do you have trouble serving God? That's a demon. Do you have problems with bad thoughts? That is a demon(s) in your mind, will or emotions.

SPIRIT - Demons cannot get into your SPIRIT, but, the demons surround your SPIRIT like a glass jar surrounds its contents, and you have trouble serving the Lord JESUS. The contents of the jar cannot get out until you remove the lid (demons). Deliverance can get rid of the demons.

Looking for a Miracle? In Mark 9:39, Jesus calls Deliverance a Miracle. Get your Miracle today.

Mark 1:39 - And He (Jesus) preached in their synagogues (churches) throughout ALL Galilee and CAST OUT DEMONS. (IN the church? Yes! Is your church casting out demons?) If not, pack your bags and stay home.

IF My people, who are called by My name, shall humble themselves, pray, seek, crave, and require of necessity My face AND turn from their wicked ways, THEN will I hear from Heaven, forgive their sin, and heal their land. II Chronicles 7:14

Jesus said, Those that Believe SHALL cast out demons (Mark 16:17). If you obey this COMMAND, you become a Demonbuster. Are you a Believer? Yes or no? Acts 5:32 - And we are His witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost who God hath given to them THAT OBEY HIM. Matthew 28:19 - Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Matthew 28:20 - Teaching them to observe ALL things whatsoever I have COMMANDED you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. Jesus commanded ALL Believers to cast out demons.

The URL for this main page is
<http://www.demonbuster.com>

1 John 1:7 - THE BLOOD OF JESUS CLEANSES YOU FROM ALL SIN AND GUILT.

Want to go to Heaven when you die? Say this suggested prayer, then keep Jesus in your life daily.

JESUS, FORGIVE ME OF MY SINS. I REPENT OF MY SINS. COME INTO MY LIFE.
FILL ME WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT.

JESUS IS THE DELIVERER!!

SPREAD THE DELIVERANCE MESSAGE BY PUTTING A LINK ON YOUR WEBSITE.

BOYCE and BOICE are two demons that interfere with any electronic equipment, i.e., phone, computer, printer, automobile, etc. If something malfunctions, command these two demons to leave your equipment, in the name of Jesus. We get many emails saying this worked. If it does not work, demons are not causing the problem.

In the Bible, once God used a donkey to talk and give a message. So, if you came here from a link that said our site is funny , or anything but Godly, know this - Jesus Christ, the Son of the Living God, loves you and wants to help you. Since you are reading this, Jesus has brought you here to offer Supernatural help. This site shows you how to get that help, free of charge. As for the person that is mocking us, the Judgment of God is on them. In the Bible, Acts 9, Saul was mocking and tormenting Christians. Jesus made Saul blind, and said to him, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. When you make fun of any Christian, you are making fun of Jesus. We also break and return all evil, in the name of Jesus.

With thousands of pages of FREE material here, you are welcome to copy or print this free information, or LINK to us.

IF YOU REALLY WANT HELP, and you are willing 1. To become a REAL Christian (True Worshiper) (Believer) (Pray this: Jesus, forgive me of all my sins. I repent of my sins. Come into my life. Fill me with the Holy Spirit.) 2. Do self Deliverance 3. Do Spiritual Warfare 4. Break and RETURN all evil to the sender on a DAILY basis, IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, (DELIVERANCE)

AND ARE WILLING TO DO A LOT OF STUDYING -

continue reading.

All this information is provided free of charge - NOTHING TO BUY.
THERE IS NO HATE ON OUR SITE,

BUT SOME PEOPLE HATE TO READ IT.

Know this - EVERYONE has demons, ESPECIALLY CHRISTIANS. There is no Scripture that says this. It is just a matter of FACT. There is no Scripture that says you do NOT have demons. Jesus said the demons are living INSIDE of you, not OUTSIDE. Jesus also said the demons call your body their house . Do you live OUTSIDE of your house? Neither do your demons!

In Matthew 15:26 and Mark 7:27, Jesus says that Deliverance is THE CHILDREN'S BREAD. The term "Christian" did not exist while Jesus walked the earth. "THE CHILDREN" were Believers. Jesus cast demons out of Believers. Are you a "child of God"?

The Deliverance message is not MY doctrine. It is not MY opinion. It is not MY belief. JESUS said to do it, and we (those that believe) do. You DO NOT have to go through Deliverance to get to Heaven. But why would you want to keep all your problems (demons) if there was a way to get rid of them? Deliverance IS that way. When you get to Heaven, Jesus may ask you why you did not do Deliverance like He commanded all Believers to do.

JESUS IS THE DELIVERER

JESUS DID COME IN THE FLESH, AND WILL COME AGAIN.

In Mark 16:17, Jesus said, And these signs SHALL follow them that BELIEVE; In my name SHALL they cast OUT demons; they SHALL speak with new tongues;

DEMONBUSTER.COM will teach you how to obey Mark 16:17.

Jesus is Lord. Everything having to do with Deliverance is done through the Power and Authority in the name of Jesus Christ. I don't know of any other Deliverance web site like this, where you can actually read about it, find out how to get rid of the demons and keep them away, and not have to buy a book, tape, video, or send in money. I have found a couple of sites that duplicated our material.

If you are not seeking help for yourself, your demons will get stirred up, especially your RELIGIOUS demons. If you are seeking help, learn how to get rid of demons here. Your

demons will still get stirred up, trying to stop you from going on with Deliverance.

Now that you have read or heard all the milk sermons all your life, you are about to read the real meat of Christianity.

The purpose of this ministry is to teach the every day, normal, true worshiper (John 4:23) (Christian) how to take authority over the devil and his demons, using the name of Jesus Christ, Son of the Living God, thereby training an army of Deliverance ministers to defeat the works of the enemy.

Would you like help from being Depressed? Abused? Afraid? Tormented? Suicidal? Sick? Alcoholic? Addict? Obese? Witch? Satanist? Brotherhood? Want out of the occult or a cult? Hooked on porno? Dying? Diseased? Molester? Self-Abuse? Bi-polar? Etc.? Get Saved, then cast out these demons!

Get real FREE help for all your personal problems using the Name of JESUS CHRIST to cast these DEMONS out. You must want help to receive this help. You must also be a TRUE WORSHIPER (John 4:23) (REAL CHRISTIAN) to receive this help. This means you must be willing to change your lifestyle in certain areas. That's the only rules! Don't just read, but read and TAKE ACTION.

You do not have to have your demons cast out to make it to Heaven, but it sure makes your life down here better. You also don't need to have all YOUR demons cast OUT before you can do Deliverance on others. There is no special anointing required. Jesus gave His Power and Authority to ALL Believers.

CAUTION: Some people have reported that while reading portions of our Deliverance material, some demons have manifested in them in various ways. If this happens, pray this: FATHER, IN THE NAME OF JESUS, I COMMAND ALL THE DEMONS ATTACKING ME TO LEAVE ME NOW, IN THE NAME OF JESUS.

This site is written mainly to Christians . If you want a closer walk with our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, read on. If you want to learn about Deliverance, Spiritual Warfare and REALLY destroy the works of the devil, read on.

The following Scripture is pertinent if you really desire to be set free through the Miracle

of Deliverance:

Colossians 1:9-10 For this reason we also, from the day we heard of it, have not ceased to pray and make [special] request for you, [asking] that you may be filled with the full (deep and clear) knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom [in comprehensive insight into the ways and purposes of God] and in understanding and discernment of spiritual things --- That you may walk (live and conduct yourselves) in a manner worthy of the Lord, fully pleasing to Him and desiring to please Him in all things, bearing fruit in every good work and steadily growing and increasing in and by the knowledge of God [with fuller, deeper, and clearer insight, acquaintance, and recognition]. (Amplified Bible)

One Recommended Spiritual Warfare Prayer to pray at least daily
Print this out and pray it often. This is an anti-evil Prayer.

In the name of JESUS, I cover myself and the one reading this with the Blood of JESUS. I ask for giant warrior angels to protect us. As your war club and weapons of war, I break down, undam, and blow up all walls of protection around all witches, warlocks, wizards, satanists, sorcerers, and the like, and I break the power of all curses, hexes, vexes, spells, charms, fetishes, psychic prayers, psychic thoughts, all witchcraft, sorcery, magic, voodoo, all mind control, jinxes, potions, bewitchments, death, destruction, sickness, pain, torment, psychic power, psychic warfare, prayer chains, incense and candle burning, incantations, chanting, blessings, hoodoo, crystals, root works, and everything else being sent my way, or my family member's way, or any Deliverance Ministries way, and I return it, and the demons to the sender, SEVENFOLD, and I bind it to them by the Blood of Jesus, and I cut and burn their ungodly silver cord and lay lines, in JESUS' Name.

Short version - IN THE NAME OF JESUS, I BREAK AND RETURN ALL EVIL BEING SENT MY WAY, AND I RETURN IT AND THE DEMONS TO THE SENDER ONE HUNDRED FOLD.

Acts 5:38 Now in the present case let me say to you, stand off (withdraw) from these men and let them alone. For if this doctrine or purpose or undertaking or movement is of human origin, it will fail (be overthrown and come to nothing);

Acts 5:39 But if it is of God, you will not be able to stop or overthrow or destroy them; you might even be found fighting against God!

YOU CAN'T STOP Deliverance BECAUSE IT IS OF GOD!

YOU CANNOT PRAY A DEMON AWAY.

THEY MUST BE CAST OUT IN THE NAME OF JESUS.

"Prayer and Fasting" is in addition to Deliverance.

CAUTION - If you are EXPOSING the devil in any way, you better be doing DAILY Spiritual Warfare, Deliverance, breaking and RETURNING all evil being sent your way.

If you can hear the Oh the Blood of Jesus midi file, and it gets under your skin, don't turn your speakers off. The demons absolutely hate this song or any song that is about the Blood of Jesus. The more this bothers you, the more demon infested you are. You actually could get some Deliverance by having this tune play in the background, and some demons may actually leave your home or apartment too. Copy the midi file and play it in your home over and over or just let it play on your computer. I have it set to play continuously.

Every time you click your SAVE button, think of SALVATION, which also means DELIVERANCE.

He that hath ears to hear, let him hear - LUKE 14:35

The sermon on the mount was attended by people who WANTED to hear. There were many Miracles.

Our entire Website is devoted to help THOSE THAT BELIEVE, to encourage the Deliverance Ministries who are out there, and first of all, to get the unsaved, SAVED.

JESUS IS THE DELIVERER

2 Tim 4:14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according

to his works: 1 Tim 1:20 Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme. Anyone attempting or doing evil to Believers will be awarded by the Lord, according to their works, and we turn them over to satan.

Jesus said we would do greater works than He. John 14:12 - Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. These greater works are not found in the Bible. HOW Deliverance and Spiritual Warfare are done are some of the greater works .

THERE IS NO HATE, MALICE, RACISM, ETC. ON THIS SITE. THESE ARE SINS IN THE EYES OF GOD, AND ARE ALSO DEMONS. THE BIBLE MAKES IT CLEAR THAT SIN CANNOT GET INTO HEAVEN.

PRAYING FOR A REVIVAL? REPENT AND REVIVAL WILL COME!

Years ago, I was at a church service and the only thing I remember the preacher saying was, "You can have as much of God as you want." I believe that is true and all of the Body of Christ Jesus should be seeking all of God we can have.

In reading in Exodus and Numbers there were times the Israelites rebelled against Moses and the Lord and He sent pestilence and punishment for disobedience to the Israelites. Thousands were killed and Moses stood before the Lord and asked Him to not destroy all of Israel. Seeking the Lord and repentance was the answer for stopping the pestilence. We as the Body of Christ Jesus need to look at our lives to see if we have rebelled against the Lord and repent. (Lev 26:14, 26:21, 26:25; Exodus 9:15.)

Mathew 4:17 "Jesus began to preach saying REPENT for the Kingdom of God is at Hand."

Lev. 19:2; 20:7; 20:26; 11:44 "Ye shall be holy; for I am Holy."

2 Chronicles 7:14 "If my people, which are called by my name, shall HUMBLE

themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK My face, and TURN from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sin, and will heal their land.”

WORD FROM THE LORD

“My people who are called by my name have turned from me as rebellious children from their parents. They have hardened their hearts toward me and have chased after other gods. Turn, Turn, Turn, repent, repent, repent. Judgment is at the door and has begun. My Word says to have no other gods. Turn from them, tear down the high places set up in your hearts and be holy.... For I AM Holy. I am your righteousness. I am your escape from the things that are coming. Today is the day of salvation. I am your dwelling place. All who come to me will never be turned away. Repent, seek me, turn from the evil in the world. The Truth of My Word will be the only thing left standing.”

Rev. 21:8 says, the Fearful, unbelieving, abominable, murders, whoremongers, sorcerers, idolaters, liars will have a place in the Lake of Fire.

Mathew 6:21 Says where your treasure is there will your heart be also.

Mark 7:21 says out of the Heart of man comes evil thoughts, sexual immorality, theft, murder, adultery, greed, wickedness, deceit.

Mark 16:17 “Those that believe will cast out demons.” We as true believers can cast out the evil in our hearts (Soul).

When the people of God repent and turn -Revival will begin.

Matthew 3:11 “I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance; but He that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear; He shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire.”

DELIVERANCE MANUAL

F.A.Q. - FREQUENTLY ASKED QUESTIONS OF US

INDEX OF LINKED ARTICLES

THE FOLLOWING IS AN ALPHABETICAL LIST OF ARTICLES OF THE
DEMONBUSTER.COM DELIVERANCE MANUAL.

OUR ENTIRE SITE COMPRISES THOUSANDS OF PAGES IF PRINTED, AND MANY
AUDIO FILES.

ALL FREE OF CHARGE.

POWER FROM ON HIGH FOR OUR NATION TODAY

A number of Spiritual Warfare Prayers To Pray DAILY
A Basic Deliverance Manual from DEMONBUSTER.COM
A Manual Básico de Liberación (Spanish Basic Deliverance Manual) and Spiritual
Warfare Prayers
A Manual Básico de Liberación (Spanish Basic Deliverance Manual) Microsoft Word
format
Addictions--Victory Over
Allowing God to Minister /in Your Life
Alters, MPD, Schizophrenia - Probably Demons
Anathema--Curse of
Angels -- Fallen Angels Are Not Demons! Two Scriptures prove it.
Anxiety Demons to Cast OUT in the Name of Jesus
Audio files for Deliverance and knowledge - IN MP3 FORMAT
Balance--Are You out of Balance? YES, if not doing Deliverance
Basilisk - A High Level Demon to Bind and Cast Out
Binding Demons
Birth Stones Have Connections with the Horoscope
Blood Pressure - Hidden Anger can cause problems.
Candles - Don't Burn Them; Get Them Out Of Your Home!
Car shopping and Deliverance
Catholic info
Cards - Poker or Fish, they are called the devil's bible
Children - You can and should do Deliverance
Christmas--Jesus Is Not in it There are no LIARS in Heaven.
Church - Stop going to your church if they are not doing Deliverance

Church History of Deliverance--It's History!!
Copyright--Do You Copyright God or Sell Ministry?
Covering Is Not Required! You Answer to Jesus, not man
Cross -- Take up His Cross
Cult alert and Mind Control
Curses to Be Broken and RETURNED DAILY
Deliverance and the Three Bad Soils of Matthew 13
Deliverance Minister--Hang in There! We Win!
Deliverance Minister--Thinking about Quitting?
Deliverance Minister---Want to Be One? Count the Cost.
Deliverance Tidbits
Demon List of Names to Cast out in the Name of Jesus
Demon Scriptures -- 106 of Them!
Demons Are for Real. Action Required!!
Demons--What They Are and Are Not
Depression is a demon - Cast it out.
Diabetes - Squid like demons attack ten parts of your body SPANISH VERSION AT THE
BOTTOM
Disciple of Jesus - Are you one?
Dish washing and demons
Divination - Many ministers are practicing this witchcraft
Dolls, toys, and stuffed animals - better burn them too
Easter - Why You Should NOT Be Observing It
Eight Basic Demonic Forces
Electronic Malfunction demons - Boice and Boyce
Erasing witchcraft prayer
Exorcism Is Not Deliverance
Experience is HOW you do it.
Fear--The Coward
Food And Health - Check Scriptures Before You Eat It
Gall Bladder Disease and Demons
Ghost - Ghosts Are Demons Looking like Humans
Glory of God - To See the Glory of God
Gold Dust Revival - Another false revival
Halloween--The Truth about
Healing - It's a Battle you must do Daily until you receive it.
Hearing Voices that are not from God
Hell Survey from Ann Landers Column
Holidays and Holy Days
Holiness Scriptures
Holy Laughter--God or Deception?
Horoscope - Letter From South Africa
Housecleaning - Get rid of it - owls, frogs, hearts, dolls, unicorns, statues, candles,
drums, bells, and more
\$\$\$How much does Deliverance Cost \$\$\$? It should be free!

ID - Intelligent Design or Evolution
Incubus and Succubus Demons - Real Invisible Sexual Attacks!
Infirmity - grief, sorrow, pain, distress
Iniquities--Sins of Your Ancestors Generational curses for "sins of the fathers"
Jesus, Computers, and Demons
Jewelry - Occult signs and demons
Jezebel Spirit That Controls many Churches and ministries
Keys to the Kingdom
Leviathan - A Very Strong Demon
Loosing the Spirits of God
Marriage Problems?
Medicine - Doctors - Nurses
MIDI file playing - OH THE BLOOD OF JESUS
Miracle - It's a Miracle
Miracle of Deliverance
Miscellaneous Articles
Mockers -- judgment of God Does Fall
Music and Worship
Occult - Former occult member testimony
Only Two Classes of People, - Believers and non Believers
Paisley Print Pattern - May be harboring demons
Partaker of the Divine Nature
Passive Mind and Mind Control
Pictures - could be demonic
Pierced ears and other body parts - includes tattoos
Potty trained after Deliverance
Poverty -- Maybe this is why you are poor
Pray and Fast
Prayer Lines - Tired of going for the same old problems?
Prayer Sample Before Deliverance
Pure in Heart--Matthew 5 and Psalm 24
Python -- Pride and Control demons
Rapture?-No Rapture! - Ending End-time Confusion
Religious Demons - You may have some.
Repentance
Reverend--Call No Man or Woman
Romans 8:13 Greek Translation
Root Workers - Another form of witchcraft
Sabbath - Saturday? Sunday? Jesus!
Salvation - You may not be Saved!
Satanist and the evil side of witchcraft - what the enemy is doing
Schizophrenia
Self Deliverance -- Casting OUT your own demons
Shriner, Mason Connection
Sickness: Why Are We Sick?

Sid--Sudden Infant Death Syndrome
Silver Cords and Lay Lines - Invisible things to Cut and burn
Slaves--Are You a Slave (Servant) of Jesus Christ?
Smoking --So You Think its okay for a Christian to smoke If you can't stop, cast out demons.
So this demon says...
Soul Ties - Godly and ungodly
Speaking in Tongues--It's All Here, and is for ALL Believers.
Spiritual Gifts and Offices
Spoiler - Cast out this nasty demon
Stand - Ephesians 6 Warfare
Star of David
Strongholds -- Two Types - God and satan
Suicide is a demon - Better cast it out before it does its job.
Symptoms of Demon Activity
Tactics of the Enemy to Stop the Work of the Lord
Take Care-- Farewell or Curse?
Temper - It's Not YOUR Personality, but a demon's!
Terah - Secret code word for the occult
Terminator - Terminus - This demon wants to hurt and stop you.
Testimonies and Positive mail - Jesus gets the glory!
Testimony from Other Deliverance Ministries
Testimony of an Overweight Demon and Others
THE BOX - A Most Effective Weapon to Dislodge a Demon
This Do in Remembrance of Me - Communion or what?
Tithing--God's Truth about Tithing
Touch not mine anointed - It doesn't mean what you may have been taught.
Tract on Deliverance
Tract on Rebellion
Trials and Tests
Trolls
Understanding Deliverance
War Veterans - Curses with demons can be causing your problems
Warfare - Fight the Good Fight of Faith
Warning from Ezekiel 3 and Matthew 7
Watchers - An eye that is a spy
Watchman
Warrior--The Warrior, a Christian's Miracle Manual
Weapons of Our Warfare
Weather Demons by Name - We Can Take Authority over It!
Wimpy Christians--Down with
Who has demons?
Who should be a Deliverance Minister?
Why won't this demon leave?
Willie Lynch and Jim Crow - Break the Curse

Witchcraft - Voodoo - Prayers against it and other witchcraft
Witchcraft - Winning Over Witchcraft
Women - Curses Placed on You by Men

JESUS IS THE DELIVERER

THERE IS NO HATE, MALICE, RACISM, ETC. ON THIS SITE.
THESE ARE SINS IN THE EYES OF GOD, AND ARE ALSO DEMONS.
THE BIBLE MAKES IT CLEAR THAT SIN CANNOT GET INTO HEAVEN.

Gene and Earline Moody Deliverance Manuals/INFO
THIS IS NOT THE WEBSITE OF GENE MOODY

INDEX OF KINGDOM VOICE ARTICLES (Blanche Reynolds Ministry)

DESTROYING THE WORKS OF WITCHCRAFT
THROUGH FASTING AND PRAYER by Ruth Brown

LINKS TO OTHER MINISTRIES HERE
SEARCH DEMONBUSTER.COM

5,108 Pageviews

Nov. 26th - Dec. 26th

Pastebin

API

tools

faq

paste

Search...

Login Sign up

SHARE

TWEET

Guest User

RHH Hemi-sync Journals

a guest

Nov 23rd, 2023

1,770

0

Never

Add comment

Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

13.32 KB | None |

Started hemi-sync. Here's my experiences so far. I'm not sure whether I willed to see these things intentionally or if hemi-sync worked. I do have an active visual imagination but I tried my best not to think of anything intentionally, but who knows I may have created some of these experiences myself.

Wave I - Orientation

>First hallucinations were free floating demonic heads with long sharp teeth, big beady black eyes, and thick brown fur like a mammoth.

>There were a dozen of them. I tried to think of a white skinned white clothed female angel to counteract them, but they overpowered that.

>I then tried to think of crosses and they disappeared at first, then a really big demon head jumped in and ate all the crosses. Then I saw a vision of the demon saying "I eat crosses for breakfast!" And he was in a 90s commercial eating cross-shaped breakfast cereal grain.

>I took control from here, creating more normal 90s commercials in my head to resume control

>then I saw this rainbow-colored structure that is very hard to put into words

>it was like a tube, but made of the smallest multi-colored strings

>it changed shape in a 3D kaleidoscope sort of way, twisting into a helix like shape

>I either had a real OBE or pretending to be having one as I flew around Earth and tried to communicate with the intelligence that lives deep inside earth and curates the planet. I met some glowing lights that seemed intelligent

>I flew into the sun and I heard a strange female shrieking noise as I dived directly into the burning plasma

>went back to earth to try to tune myself with the inner-earth beings again

Wave I - Introduction to Focus 10

>During the energy box phase, I began to question whether or not I'm supposed to really keep my body suppressed in the energy box during the exercise. I visualized myself breaking open out of it, smoke billowing out of the energy box. Then I put myself back in.

>In the dark void around my energy box, a brown furred humanoid ET appeared. Very bigfoot like, but massively intelligent. He was really interested in my box and forced it open, causing sparks to fly. He jumped in the box with me and integrated with me for the rest of the exercise

>Hallucinations stopped here. From this point on, the rest of the exercise felt like a typical mindfulness meditation (relax your head, your legs, arms, etc) but I had 2 moments where I felt my body vibrating and vision vibrating and I could see a bright light coming from the other side of my eyelids. I have never had an OBE but I wonder if this was me being on the verge of an OBE?

Feeling head pressure. Maybe one of these visions was not my imagination, and I did make ET contact?

Wave I - Release and Recharge

Set 1

- >fear was some sort of demonic entity
- >the hidden emotion behind the fear was represented as a naked blonde haired woman with large eyes and messy hair was in the box. She represented the hidden emotions of loneliness and giving up hope. She smiled as I raised her from the box and let her rise up in the bubble.
- >she told me her name was "Amana Mishkri" and that she would see me again.
- >the memory that was behind Amana was another demon, but I fought him off by imaging a giant golden cross embedded with green and red gems that I hugged close to me which emitted a beautiful heavenly tone

Set 2

- >fear was a black and white furred monster that I had nightmares of as a child
- >the emotion hidden behind it, was nostalgia for my childhood as was represented by my childhood home coming out of the box
- >the hidden memory, was my ex girlfriend who I dated years ago at my childhood home. I shed tears, because this session made me realize that even though my ex left me and I was depressed for a year after, she at least dated me and made me happy for a little while. She loved me for a little while, even though I am not perfect. She gave me that experience, and I truly appreciated that she did that with no resentment for the breakup and this made me cry knowing that she was too good for me and yet gave me a taste of her love.

Set 3

- >fear was fear of a recurring chest pain problem I had
- >hidden emotion behind the fear, was ????? (I forgot to write this down)
- >hidden memory was (????) forgot to write this down---this is why its important to write down what happens right after

Then I threw this into Amana Mishkri into Google Translate. I was shocked to see what this translated to. Such a trick this life is, isn't it?

Hemi-Sync Wave II - One-Month Patterning

- >went deep into the ocean in my energy balloon
- >I found a hole where the ocean is pitch black and fish that generate their own light live
- >the hole at these sticks sticking out of all sides of the hole, coral maybe? I kept going started to see light. I saw a large red, "mushy" core (brain?) Very very deep red like the color of lips
- >patterning started after this
- >body pattern: swirling vortex of matter. I could see large chunks swirling in it, as well as bright cloth-like forms resembling angels swirling around int the vortex'

>mind pattern: multicolored see-through pyramid of light. sort of like neon light, but very very whiteish colors. as I expanded this power, I imagined it as being another pyramid added to the Pyramids of Giza

>emotion pattern: large living intelligent tree with white see-through leaves. when this pattern dissolved, I imagined the leaves spreading across the earth.

>where I want to go: back to the center of the earth in the ocean tunnel. This time, there was a large entity near that red squishy orb thing. the orb "lit up" and everything was extremely bright and colorful

>I was brought to some kind of circular chamber kind of like the large hadron collider, and there were 4 intelligent morphing kaleidoscopic entities and they were "dancing" because of my presence, they were so happy I was there and of my intentions.

>greater self: some kind of light being...it looked alien and had really weird "ears" or "eyes" sticking out away above its head but it assured me that it was me. "I'm you, don't you get it?" I felt pure warmth when it said that. My greater self was controlling some kind of incredibly complex gyroscope

Wave II - Lift Off

>narrator lowered me, then told me to rise higher than before

>very fucking weird--again right when he told me to stop is when I broke through the orange cotton candy clouds, and hit something like a "fake outer space". It was black/purple and like a jelly-like liquid with small "stars" of white light that scatted and "hid" when I tried to look at them. Some of them "hid" by shooting down to earth. I get the feeling these are related to photons/electrons since they are affected by observation

>I saw an entity here that seemed malevolent. It was like a huge, huge mosquito and it stuck its mouthpart down through the purple/black space down through the clouds to earth

>lowered again, and rose back up and once AGAIN the narrator says "STOP" right when I reach a new layer

>this layer was full of bright comforting light. Unfortunately, I don't remember much of what I saw up in this layer. I think there was another massive entity which seemed neutral

Wave IV - NVC 1

>during calibration I did not see out of the ordinary, except on my right hand there was a "gold beetle ring" which was a live beetle that was also a ring

>on my left hand, there was some bad entity on my left ring finger which I banished, and then a red beetle ring flew onto my ring finger and latched on

>during free nonverbal communication, I saw many strange things and most of them are gone from my memory like a dream

>saw these guys with pointy red hoods that shot down a "rainbow cosmic slinky" type thing down from wherever they are, and they aimed it at a tree sapling I recently planted in my yard. I will observe the tree for any changed

>there was some kind of a worm/snake thing. It turned into an ouroboros , eating its own tail, and then I summoned it to my left upper arm it wrapped around and became part of me

>other things I saw included some sort of floating eye with a series of smaller and smaller hexagons in it,

>a group of huge-eyed aliens (baseball sized eyes were 99% black with a little whites on the edges)that looked scary but they had a warm smile despite being so creepy so I could tell they were good, I smiled and they smiled better, we became good frens in that moment. They reminded me a bit of kapas from Japanese folklore, but with a more human face none of that weird beak/turtle shit

I need help connecting to my Help Navigator. It looks kind of like pic related. Do not try to tell me this is a demon. I know this is a good force. For reference:

>Hemisync update 8/9:

>Wave IV - Sensing Locale

>saw my 2nd body as a dense series of glowing blue, vibrating energy cords. A white-blue light floated above my body.

>with my right hand of 2nd body, reached out and grabbed an egg from deep in the ground and cracked it. Inside, was this thing about the size of a bird that was something like an isolated nervous system (pic related), a tangle of nerves that felt like wet fleshly plant roots, and it had 2 eyes floating with it that had have closed eyelids

>it told me it had a name but I forgot to write it down, it was something like Help Navigator

>I had an urge to destroy it because I wasn't sure if it was evil or a trap, or if it really did want to "help" me

>I decided to leave it where I found it for now out of caution

>during the left hand extension, I first reached out and grabbed an alarm clock and knocked it off the table

>it shattered, and then these little "shadow men" the size of mice gathered around and started dancing. they were pitch black, circular purple waves that pulsated through their blackness

>a female angel figure appeared and told me to ignore them, and that they were know good

>I grabbed her hand. it was soft. then as the narrator said "feel it more" or some shit I felt up her body. she didn't mind, she just smiled. got a little aroused ngl

>I refrained from falling into more of lust's temptation and simply held her hand after that
>nothing else much happened after that and the session ended

Wave IV - Sensing Locale II

>started out with a unique sort of OOBIE or imagined OOBIE experience where rather than a human body or ball of energy, I expanded my consciousness outward like a fog

that went down the stairs from my bedroom, into my living room, out my front steps, and down the street into the entrance of the woods behind my house.

>I expanded this fog of consciousness through the woods to act as a beacon to bring in communication to those that love nature in the universe or in dimensions near this one

>the first location I was transported to was definitely a space ship

>I met a female entity, very human like white hair and pale white skin, similar to this AI webm another anon posted

>she was immediately hostile to my presence and demanded I identify myself, pointing some kind of weapon at me

>I pulled out an astral photo of planet earth

>her reaction was one of hate. "That is a vile place, your kind is vile"

>she didn't hate earth or humans because of our primitivity or anything like that, but something deeper like an inherent flaw of our species

>this giant thing, I can't even fucking put into words, huge, the size of an elephant dropped down, fleshy, and it asked the pale alien "DO YOU WANT ME TO ELIMINATE HIM?"

>the pale female entity said "no" still pointing her weapon at me

>I projected out of there

>I proceeded to see 2 false angels in a row. They both appeared heavenly and comforting at first. But, I was skeptical. After just having been in a craft with a malevolent alien, I did not trust these were really angels

>I said the name of Jesus Christ, and their images distorted into demonic entities

>An Orthodox Christian monk I read about said, "Real angels come to you as solid images with no distortion". So, since they distorted when Christ was mentioned, I knew these were also malevolent and left their realms.

Continued...

>my final encounter in this session, was with a greenish sort of alien with a wide, triangular sort of head very similar in shape to the one standing in the left corner of this painting by experencer David Huggins

>other than the head shape, this alien was totally different from the one in this painting

>I wish I could describe its face; it was alien and maybe a little reptile like, but very very warm, and feminine, and smiling with love

>there was a hole in her chest, sort of like a "knot" or "hole" you see in a tree and there was a large red-brown orb in it

>"This is how you are here," she said. "look into it"

>I looked into it, and got a "taste" of an entire experience of a lifeform

>I felt if I totally went inside that orb, I would become that lifeform and live out its entire life from birth to death

>"This is how you are experiencing life", she said again, with a warm smile.

>I then firmly asked her, "What if I want to escape this existence inside this orb, and come to the reality where you are?"

>She would not answer, but her smile told me there is an answer out there somewhere.

"That is for you to find out."

Wave III - Five Questions

This one is powerful. I had my dream about a grey after listening to it. I relistened to figure out why, and there is a part where it welcomes other entities in to answer the questions asked. But it reminds you that you are in control, and that you can only let in the entities that you want. My folder is here for those who are interested:

[Add Comment](#)

Please, [Sign In](#) to add comment

[Public Pastes](#)

[Crypto Exploit](#)

[CSS](#) | 28 min ago | 0.94 KB

[December smells like money](#)

[CSS](#) | 29 min ago | 0.94 KB

[Secrets.kdbx](#)

[1 hour ago](#) | 71.82 KB

[Stationeers IC10 - S01E03 Solar Tracking &...](#)

[6 hours ago](#) | 2.62 KB

[FFX2 Via Infinito Monster Master](#)

[14 hours ago](#) | 0.82 KB

[Untitled](#)

[14 hours ago](#) | 6.22 KB

[Untitled](#)

[16 hours ago](#) | 14.04 KB

[Turok 2 Script API KEX4](#)

[C#](#) | 16 hours ago | 2.83 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night mode](#) /

[api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#)

[privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#) /

[dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the [Cookies Policy](#). [OK, I Understand](#)

[Not a member of Pastebin yet?](#)

[Sign Up](#), it unlocks many cool features!

[Skip to content](#)

[Hellenion](#)

[Home](#)

[About](#)

[Membership](#)

Calendar
Practice
Website Support
Orphic Hymn to Aphrodite
Orphic Hymn to Aphrodite (#55)

Heavenly, smiling Aphrodite, praised in many hymns,
sea-born, revered goddess of generation, you like the nightlong revel
and you couple lovers at night, O scheming mother of Necessity.
Everything comes from you; you have yoked the world,
and you control all three realms. You give birth to all,
to everything in heaven, upon the fruitful earth
and in the depths of the sea, O venerable companion of Bacchos.
You delight in festivities, O bridelike mother of the Erotes,
O Persuasion whose joy is in the bed of love, secretive, giver of grace,
visible and invisible, lovely-tressed daughter of a noble father,
bridal feast companion of the gods, sceptered she-wolf,
beloved and man-loving giver of birth and of life,
with your maddening love-charms you yoke mortals
and the many races of beasts to unbridled passion.
Come, O goddess born in Cyprus, whether you are on Olympos,
O queen, exulting in the beauty of your face,
or you wander in Syria, country of fine frankincense,
or, yet, driving your golden chariot in the plain,
you lord it over Egypt's fertile river bed.
Come, whether you ride your swan-drawn chariot over the sea's billows,
joying in the creatures of the deep as they dance in circles,
or you delight in the company of the dark-faced nymphs on land,
(as, light-footed, they frisk over the sandy beaches).
Come, lady, even if you are in Cyprus that cherishes you,
where fair maidens and chaste nymphs throughout the year
sing of you, O blessed one, and of immortal, pure Adonis.
Come, O beautiful and comely goddess;
I summon you with holy words and pious soul.

Translation by A. Athanassakis

Search for:
Search ...
Recent Posts
May 2025 Calendar
April 2025 Calendar
December 2022 Calendar
New Mailing Address
Hellenion's 2023 Calendar

[Recent Comments](#)

[Archives](#)

[May 2025](#)

[April 2025](#)

[December 2022](#)

[June 2022](#)

[May 2021](#)

[March 2021](#)

[February 2021](#)

[December 2020](#)

[October 2020](#)

[September 2020](#)

[August 2020](#)

[July 2020](#)

[May 2020](#)

[April 2020](#)

[March 2020](#)

[February 2020](#)

[January 2020](#)

[December 2019](#)

[October 2019](#)

[September 2019](#)

[August 2019](#)

[July 2019](#)

[June 2019](#)

[May 2019](#)

[April 2019](#)

[March 2019](#)

[February 2019](#)

[January 2019](#)

[December 2018](#)

[November 2018](#)

[October 2018](#)

[September 2018](#)

[August 2018](#)

[July 2018](#)

[June 2018](#)

[May 2018](#)

[April 2018](#)

[March 2018](#)

[February 2018](#)

[January 2018](#)

[December 2017](#)

[November 2017](#)

[October 2017](#)

[September 2017](#)
[August 2017](#)
[July 2017](#)
[June 2017](#)
[May 2017](#)
[April 2017](#)
[March 2017](#)
[January 2017](#)
[December 2016](#)
[November 2016](#)
[October 2016](#)
[September 2016](#)
[August 2016](#)
[June 2016](#)
[April 2016](#)
[Categories](#)
[Calendar](#)
[Events](#)
[Local / regional](#)
[National announcements](#)
[Uncategorized](#)
[Meta](#)
[Log in](#)
[Entries feed](#)
[Comments feed](#)
[WordPress.org](#)
[Hellenion \[www.hellenion.org\]\(http://www.hellenion.org\)](#)
[Home](#)
[About](#)
[Mission](#)
[Officers and Clergy](#)
[Demoi](#)
[Volunteer](#)
[Hestia Fund](#)
[Membership](#)
[Join](#)
[Renew](#)
[Calendar](#)
[Practice](#)
[Worship](#)
[Hymnodia](#)
[Education](#)
[Website Support](#)
© 2025 Hellenion. Proudly powered by Sydney
Old threads: <https://rentry.co/inannalog>

Library: <https://reentry.co/inannalib>
Information: <https://reentry.co/loveinanna>

Slightly Alive Translations

About This Tumblr

List of Translated Texts

Archive

Random

RSS

Ask me anything

Search

“Women Who Gained Wisdom in Their Work” (KAR 321, obv. 2–11/IM.132512 iii.6–21)

July 11, 2025

image

Image: IM.132512, col. iii

This hymnic Akkadian text from the late second millennium BCE is found in two primary places: KAR 321, a school tablet that has excerpts from multiple famous compositions, and IM.132512, a lengthy poem praising the god Marduk and his city Babylon. The first half of it appears to alternate between couplets about the good deeds of men and women, although the genders of the various “theys” can be inconsistent. The second half seems to focus on the women dedicated to religious roles who served the gods in Babylon.

The men free the prisoner;

they release the captive at great cost.

The women set out rations of (silver? beer?);

how very reverently do they bless [...].

They follow the divine law, protecting what is right:

the primal boundary, the ancient blueprint.

The hostesses of righteous Ningirsu, of sweet Alala:

they do not act disrespectfully with them; they honor and exalt each other.

They act appropriately as pleasing advisors:

brightening moods, loving joy.

Women who gained wisdom in their work:

the ugbabtu priestesses, who stay true to their (divine) spouse;

the naditu priestesses, who skillfully revive the womb;

the qadištu priestesses, who put verdigris into purifying water.*

They protect taboos and enforce prohibitions;

they bless the kneeler and acquire prayer.

They are careful, conscientious, aware of goodness;

they are constantly solicitous to the gods’ sanctuaries.

(or: the gods’ daughters are constantly solicitous.)

They act well and can be appropriate:
[...] of all Babylon, the herd (?) of Ishtar (?).
They are those liberated from service by Marduk.
He shall not rob them (?) or bring accusations against them.

Read more

#cuneiform #akkadian #translation #ancient women #priestesses
224 notes

June 10, 2025
patchpaws:

kitchenwitchupinthisbitch:

pandariousgooch:

i never realized cuneiform was made with the corner of a cuboid tool, i thought the wedge shapes were carved such that you would press straight down with the tool at a 90° angle to the clay

Wow! My mind is super into this new information

image

Since I was asked: the two signs being repeated are SAL (munus, woman) and GI/GE (qanû, reed), in a Neo-Assyrian script. Probably they're just two random signs for practice. However, there is a slight possibility that this is a Fantastic Four reference ("Mrs. Reed" = Sue Storm?).

The video is at least a few years old, so who knows. But square-based chopsticks are indeed how I was taught to write cuneiform, too!

(via andys-not-a-dad)

#cuneiform #writing systems #neoassyrian
200,946 notes

Hello! I was wondering if you had any tips for using cuneiform as an art inspiration? One of my friends is super into cuneiform and birds, so I wanted to kind of write the cuneiform for "corvid" using stylised triangular crows.

Feel free to ignore this, it's a pretty involved ask!

I had a look at the Assyrian Languages website, and it spat out

image

but there's so many options! Why is the translation given as "erebu" without the cuneiform, then followed by the other words "uga" and "buru", which do have cuneiform?

And are there rules for rearranging the different units of the word? Is it like English, where you can't really split the letters of a word up, because it won't make sense?

I also double-checked the translation with the the Concise Dictionary of Akkadian, which you linked a couple posts ago, and they match, but there isn't any cuneiform in the dictionary.

image

Thank you for reading this far!

freshsneezes

October 22, 2024

Okay, buckle up for a ride!

Akkadian is a Semitic language with a weird, cobbled-together writing system. It's a bit like a rebus: we can figure out that "👁️❤️" means "I love you," because "eye" sounds like "I," hearts connote love, and a female sheep is a ewe, which sounds like "you." Likewise, a given cuneiform sign can be one of three things: a syllabogram (representing the sound of particular syllables, like 👁️), a logogram (representing a particular idea, like ❤️); or a determinative (representing a category of ideas, like "Dr."). In many cases, a given sign could be any one of those, depending on context. As a result, there are many possible ways to spell most words—although certain sign combinations tend to get standardized in a particular place and time.

In this case, "UGA" is the logogram for a corvid, and "MUŠEN" is the determinative for a bird. So one way to write "a crow" (literally "a crow-bird") would be to combine the signs for UGA and MUŠEN. (MUL is the determinative for an astral body, so if you were trying to say "the crow-planet," you could write it as "star-crow-bird," or "MUL.UGA.MUŠEN."). And yes, the order does matter in most cases; I wouldn't rearrange them.

But! Instead of writing something logographically, you could "spell it out" using syllabograms. So the word erēbu/arēbu, which is what "crow" would have sounded like, can be broken down into syllables and spelled that way, e.g. a-re/ri-bu. When the Epic of Gilgamesh describes sending out a raven as part of the Flood story, it spells it as "a-ri-bu." (Well, technically a-ri-ba/a-ri-bi, because those are the declined forms.)

The simplest two options that appear in the corpus, then, are UGA or BURU4 (“crow” without the “bird” determinative, which is optional) or a-ri-bu. Here’s what those look like, using two different potential writing styles: Old Babylonian (an earlier and more complex writing system) and Neo-Assyrian (a more rectilinear, streamlined, later writing system):

image

As you can see, UGA is a very complicated sign, so I would recommend choosing either BURU4 or a-ri-bu. I find Neo-Assyrian much easier to reproduce, but the choice of writing system is up to you.

I hope this helps. Send me a picture of what you produce; it sounds so fun!

#akkadian #cuneiform #ask box #writing systems #corvids
116 notes

Hi! This is a little far-fetched considering your niche is not linguistics or names (feel free to redirect me!), but I was wondering if you knew/knew where to find any specific information about the name Enki? It's my name (just about), and it's a little weird since literally nobody's heard about it, and looking around online I can't seem to find much reputable information aside from the god Enki and Enkidu's name, and I also don't know enough about Mesopotamia to be able to make cultural links or anything, and whether the name and derivatives originated from the god (and so the meaning is from there) or if there's a different source.

It doesn't have a specific meaning irl, my parents gave it to me bc they didn't want me to share a name with anyone else at school, and it's annoyingly superficial enough I've never had a strong connection to it. But idk, it'd be nice to at least know what it represents.

Thank you in advance! (And apologies if this is way out of your realm or anything!!)

Anonymous

August 9, 2024
enkidusbi:

hi! my apologies, this is absolutely way out of my scope of knowledge BUT i know a guy

@mostlydeadlanguages perhaps you can answer or direct anon to sources they could look into? thank you ^^

Happy to help!

Enki is indeed the name of a Sumerian god, one of the main three gods (An, Enlil, and Enki). He was a water-god associated with the Apsu, the cosmic groundwater from which the world came, and with "wisdom" (which entailed practical skills, knowledges, and magical power). He is usually identified with Ea, the Akkadian god with similar domains (just as Zeus was identified with Jupiter).

Enki's name comes from the two common Sumerian logograms EN and KI. EN means "lord, ruler," but KI is a little more difficult to translate. It can mean "earth, ground," but it really means more broadly "the world below heaven" and can also refer to the Underworld. Because his domain was the groundwater and the earth it suffused, Enki was seen as the most accessible of the three major gods. His association with wisdom/magic meant he was frequently invoked in incantations.

In the image below, taken from the British Museum cylinder seal BM 89115, we see Enki with one foot on a mountain, streams of water and fish flowing out from his shoulders.

image

There's a lot more info here. If you have any further questions, let me know. You've got a very cool and venerable name!

#ask box #not a translation #enki #cylinder seal
290 notes

Hello! I have a deep interest in mesopotamian history and linguistics. I am not a professional at all, however. It is just a hobby of mine. I wanted to know if you were aware of any dictionaries for akkadian words (preferably online resources) that are reliable. When I search "akkadian dictionary" this website is the first to appear:
https://www.assyrianlanguages.org/akkadian/index_en.php

However, I am not sure how reliable it is because it does not have a clear author/authors or credentials. Would you happen to know anything about it? And if there are other resources, could you please link them?

Thank you!

Anonymous

July 17, 2024

Hello! That dictionary is handy for quick lookup, but as you say, I don't know where they're getting the information from, so I would be a bit dubious. The sine qua non of Akkadian dictionaries is available for free online: the Assyrian Dictionary of the Oriental

Institute of the University of Chicago (CAD). Unfortunately, it's available only as PDFs for each initial letter, and the older letters are poorly OCR'd, so searching it can be tedious and manual.

A good in-between option is the Concise Dictionary of Akkadian (CDA), available as a PDF [here](#).

Best of luck with your studies!

#akkadian #dictionaries #learning akkadian #ask box
137 notes

Heya! I'm looking at the famous Complaint Tablet to Ea-Nāšir and I'm having difficulty with one part of the Akkadian. Specifically, lines 16 through 18: ya-ti a-na ki-ma ma-an-ni-im / tu-ši-im-ma ni-[x-x-x]-ma / ki-a-am te-me-ša-an-ni. I get that the first line is "me, like what sort of person" and the last line is "you treat me so badly", but I'm lost on the one in between. Is this a verb like "wašāmum" or something? And what might the damaged word be? Tyvm!

the-madness-network

June 18, 2024

In my translation, I translated those lines loosely as "Are you really going to treat me this way, insulting me like that?" Here is the hand drawing of them:

image

Word-by-word, this is how I'd translate it:

iāti ana kīma mannim: "me, like what kind of thing..."

tu-ši-im-ma-ni-[i]-ma: "... are you treating me?"

kī'am tumêšanni: "how you despise me!"

CAD parses the middle line as a single verb, a shin-stem durative of the trebly weak verb ewû, plus a first-person suffix and the -ma coordinating conjunction, and I agree.

The tricky part is that the first half of that line is inscribed quite densely, so there's definitely space for more than an "i" in the missing area in the center, which is why your transcription has space for three signs there. But on the other hand, the "ma" has lots of space around it, so it's possible that the scribe began writing densely, then realized that they had lots of space, so they spaced out the "i-ma" signs at the end of the line. Since the text makes sense with the single sign, I'm inclined to stick with the CAD (and Leemans, whose transliteration agrees).

Let me know if you have follow-up questions!

#akkadian #cuneiform #translation #ea našir
85 notes

Hello, I wonder do you still accept asks? Because me and my friends kinda self-taught myself on Akkadian recently and there's passage that kinda... sparked debates among my peers. I can't find the cuneiform but the Akkadian sounds like this :

ü-tu-lu-ma etlütu (gurus) [sa i] - [na ma] -a-a-al mu-si sal-lu

Professional Assyriologist (Andrew George) translated that passage as :

The men were lying down, that were asleep on beds for the night

From the Akkadian dictionary we can identify some words

Utulu : [itulu] lay down

Etlutu (gurus) : Young men

Mu-si : at night

Sal-lu : sleep

Other words are too fragmentary for the admittedly amateur me to decipher, but I can't find any usual word for bed in that passage either "bitu" (bedroom), "erim", "gisnu", "huralbu", "i'lum", "marsu", or any other possible words for bed that you can find on the dictionary, let alone the proof that the word is plural. The closest I can find is, perhaps, that [na ma] there is a fragmentary word for "namallu" which in dictionary means "plank bed", double-sided bed. And also I can't find plural form on that line, so perhaps you can help me? Not necessary about the bed/beds, but more about how will you translate that line?

Anonymous

June 13, 2024

Hi! The fragment you mention is from the SB Epic of Gilgamesh, VI.180. Here is the score for that line (a comparison of various manuscripts):

image

Although the second line is a little different, we can use it in combination with the other versions to reassemble the likely original line: "ü-tu-lu-ma GURUŠ.MEŠ šá i-na ma-a-a-l

mu-ši šal-lu.” Whenever you see a double “-a-”, as in “ma-a-a-l,” it’s generally transliterating a y/j sound, so it’s listed in the dictionary as either “majālu” or “mayālu” (depending on how German your dictionary is!). “Majālu” is a relatively common Akkadian word for a bed or sleeping place. It’s rendered in version 1 as “majāl” (no case ending) because “ina” will often occur with the bound (i.e. stripped-down) form of. noun.

So the word-for-word literal translation is “and-they-lay-down, the-young-men, in bed, at-night, sleeping.”

Hope that helps, but let me know if you have further questions!

#ask box #akkadian #gilgamesh
33 notes

On Foxes
June 12, 2024
image

eṭlu ša sibbat nēši iṣbatuni ina nāri iṭṭubu ša sibbat šēlebi iṣbatuni ussēzib

“The man who seized the lion’s tail sank in the river;

he who seized the fox’s tail was saved.”

— ABL 555 r.3-6 (Neo-Assyrian cuneiform letter, date and name missing)

image

πόλλ’ οἶδ’ ἀλώπηξ, ἀλλ’ ἐχῖνος ἐν μέγα

“The fox knows many things, but the hedgehog one big thing.” (Archilochus, 7th c. BCE)

image

“We communicate like the burrows of foxes, in silence and darkness, under ground.” — Henry David Thoreau, letter to Ralph Waldo Emerson, February 12, 1843

image

“Be like the fox who makes more tracks than necessary, some in the wrong direction. Practice resurrection.” — Wendell Berry, “Manifesto: The Mad Farmer Liberation Front,” 1970

#foxes #cuneiform #neoassyrian #translation #archilochus #henry david thoreau
#wendell berry #poetry
139 notes

hi! I'm the asker who was looking to translate some Aramaic

so, I have a pretty good knowledge of Latin, and I was looking through graffiti from ancient Pompeii, and I found one (sexual in nature, as a warning I guess) with a string of letters that didn't make sense to me:

image

oblinge mentula, mentulam elinges, mtcloftorgc, destillatio me tenet

I found a journal article that says this is transliterated Aramaic, but unfortunately refuses to translate it due to the graffiti's sexual nature:

image

I'm just curious to know what it says, I guess it could end up being useful to a presentation I'm working on about Latin sexual vocabulary, but honestly I kinda just Wanna Know

volumina-vetustiora

May 22, 2024

I was curious too! Unfortunately, my answers are less than satisfying.

The first word (tiqlōf) is straightforward: "(you, masc.) strip off." But I'm stumped by the second word tērōgīk ("your [fem.] trog"). The only meaning I can find for trog is "etrog," a type of citrus fruit with a thick, bumpy, yellow rind. The etrog was occasionally compared to a breast (specifically, it has a "nipple" at one end), but it's hardly a common euphemism.

So if this is Aramaic, then it probably means something like "strip off your etrog," i.e. "expose your breast." But I am a little dubious, as is this Twitter/X thread on the phrase. Mysterious!

#not a translation #ask box #aramaic #nsfw #maybe
31 notes

March 22, 2024

Purim's original queen: How studying the Book of Esther as fan fiction can teach us about the roots of an unruly Jewish festival

Whether thousands of years ago or right now, fans have always created new stories based on familiar characters, weaving their own experience

The Conversation

I don't post here much lately because I'm busy, well, doing actual Academic Writing. But I thought y'all might enjoy this piece that I wrote about Purim and Esther/Ishtar and reading the Bible as fan fiction. (This is what my next book is going to be about.)

Happy Purim to all who celebrate!

#not a translation #links #purim #book of esther #megillat esther #esther #ishtar #fan fiction #fanfic
136 notes

Next page »

© 2015–2025 Copyright by Slightly Alive Translations. All rights reserved. Theme by Loot Valley.

Sacred texts Thelema

ASTARTE

vel

Liber BERYLLI

sub figura CLXXV

A.·. A.·.

Publication in Class B.

Imprimatur:

N. Fra A.·. A.·.

0. This is the Book of Uniting Himself to a particular Deity by devotion.

Considerations before the Threshold. First concerning the choice of a particular Deity. This matter is of no import, so be it that thou choose one suited to thine own highest nature. Howsoever, this method is not so suitable for gods austere as Saturn, or intellectual as Thoth. But for such deities as in themselves partake in anywise of love it is a perfect mode.

Concerning the prime method of this Magick Art. Let the devotee consider well that although Christ and Osiris be one, yet the former is to be worshipped with Christian, and the latter with Egyptian rites. And this although the rites themselves are ceremonially equivalent. There should, however, be one symbol declaring the transcending of such limitations; and with regard to the Deity also, there should be some one affirmation of his identity both with all other similar gods of other nations, and with the Supreme of whom all are but partial reflections.

Concerning the chief place of devotion. This is the Heart of the Devotee, and should be symbolically represented by that room or spot which he loves best. And the dearest spot therein shall be the shrine of his temple. It is most convenient if this shrine and altar should be sequestered in woods, or in a private grove, or garden. But let it be protected from the profane.

Concerning the Image of the Deity. Let there be an image of the Deity; first because in

meditation there is mindfulness induced thereby; and second because a certain power enters and inhabits it by virtue of the ceremonies; or so it is said, and We deny it not. Let this image be the most beautiful and perfect which the devotee is able to procure; or if he be able to paint or to carve the same, it is all the better. As for Deities with whose nature no Image is compatible, let them be worshipped in an empty shrine. Such are Brahma, and Allah. Also some postcaptivity conceptions of Jehovah.

Further concerning the shrine. Let this shrine be furnished appropriately as to its ornaments, according to the book 777. With ivy and pine-cones, that is to say, for Bacchus, and let lay before him both grapes and wine. So also for Ceres let there be corn, and cakes; or for Diana moon-wort and pale herbs, and pure water. Further it is well to support the shrine with talismans of the planets, signs and elements appropriate. But these should be made according to the right Ingenium of the Philosophus by the light of the Book 777 during the course of his Devotion. It is also well, nevertheless, if a magick circle with the right signs and names be made beforehand.

Concerning the Ceremonies. Let the Philosophus prepare a powerful Invocation of the particular Deity according to his Ingenium. But let it consist of these several parts:

First, an Imprecation, as of a slave unto his Lord.

Second, an Oath, as of a vassal to his Liege.

Third, a Memorial, as of a child to his Parent.

Fourth, an Orison, as of a Priest unto his God.

Fifth, a Colloquy, as of a Brother with his Brother.

Sixth, a Conjunction, as to a Friend with his Friend.

Seventh, a Madrigal, as of a Lover to his Mistress.

And mark well that the first should be of awe, the second of fealty, the third of dependence, the fourth of adoration, the fifth of confidence, the sixth of comradeship, the seventh of passion.

Further concerning the ceremonies. Let then this Invocation be the principal part of an ordered ceremony. And in this ceremony let the Philosophus in no wise neglect the service of a menial. Let him sweep and garnish the place, sprinkling it with water or with wine as is appropriate to the particular Deity, and consecrating it with oil, and with such ritual as may seem him best. And let all be done with intensity and minuteness.

Concerning the period of devotion, and the hours thereof. Let a fixed period be set for the worship; and it is said that the least time is nine days by seven, and the greatest seven years by nine. And concerning the hours, let the Ceremony be performed every day thrice, or at least once, and let the sleep of the Philosophus be broken for some purpose of devotion at least once in every night.

Now to some it may seem best to appoint fixed hours for the ceremony, to others it may seem that the ceremony should be performed as the spirit moves them so to do: for this there is no rule.

Concerning the Robes and Instruments. The Wand and Cup are to be chosen for this Art; never the Sword or Dagger, never the Pantacle, unless that Pantacle chance to be of a nature harmonious. But even so it is best to keep the Wand and Cup, and if one must choose, the Cup.

For the Robes, that of a Philosophus, or that of an Adept Within is most suitable; or, the robe best fitted for the service of the particular Deity, as a bassara for Bacchus, a white

robe for Vesta. So also, for Vesta, one might use for instrument the Lamp; or the sickle, for Chronos.

Concerning the Incense and Libations. The incense should follow the nature of the particular Deity; as, mastic for Mercury, dittany for Persephone. Also the libations, as, a decoction of nightshade for Melancholia, or of Indian hemp for Uranus.

Concerning the harmony of the ceremonies. Let all these things be rightly considered, and at length, in language of the utmost beauty at the command of the Philosophus, accompanied, if he has skill, by music, and interwoven, if the particular Deity be jocund, with dancing. And all being carefully prepared and rehearsed, let it be practised daily until it be wholly rhythmical with his aspiration, and as it were, a part of his being.

Concerning the variety of the ceremonies. Now, seeing that every man differeth essentially from every other man, albeit in essence he is identical, let also these ceremonies assert their identity by their diversity. For this reason do We leave much herein to the right Ingenium of the Philosophus.

Concerning the life of the devotee. First, let his way of life be such as is pleasing to the particular Deity. Thus to invoke Neptune, let him go a-fishing; but if Hades, let him not approach the water that is hateful to Him.

Further, concerning the life of the devotee. Let him cut away from his life any act, word, or thought, that is hateful to the particular Deity; as, unchastity in the case of Artemis, evasions in the case of Ares. Besides this, he should avoid all harshness or unkindness of any kind in thought, word, or deed, seeing that above the particular Deity is One in whom all is One. Yet also he may deliberately practise cruelties, where the particular Deity manifests His Love in that manner, as in the case of Kali, and of Pan. And therefore, before the beginning of his period of devotion, let him practise according to the rules of Liber Jugorum.

Further concerning the life of the devotee. Now, as many are fully occupied with their affairs, let it be known that this method is adaptable to the necessities of all.

And We bear witness that this which followeth is the Crux and Quintessence of the whole Method.

First, if he have no Image, let him take anything soever, and consecrate it as an Image of his God. Likewise with his robes and instruments, his suffumigations and libations: for his Robe hath he not a nightdress; for his instrument a walking stick; for his suffumigation a burning match; for his libation a glass of water?

But let him consecrate each thing that he useth to the service of that particular Deity, and not profane the same to any other use.

Continuation. Next, concerning his time, if it be short. Let him labour mentally upon his Invocation, concentrating it, and let him perform this Invocation in his heart whenever he hath the leisure. And let him seize eagerly upon every opportunity for this.

Continuation. Third, even if he have leisure and preparation, let him seek ever to bring inward the symbols, so that even in his well ordered shrine the whole ceremony revolve inwardly in his heart, that is to say in the temple of his body, of which the outer temple is but an image. For in the brain is the shrine, and there is no Image therein; and the breath of man is the incense and the libation.

Continuation. Further concerning occupation. Let the devotee transmute within the alembic of his heart every thought, or word, or act into the spiritual gold of his devotion.

As thus: eating. Let him say: "I eat this food in gratitude to my Deity that hath sent it to me, in order to gain strength for my devotion to Him."

Or: sleeping. Let him say: "I lie down to sleep, giving thanks for this blessing from my Deity, in order that I may be refreshed for new devotion to Him."

Or: reading. Let him say: "I read this book that I may study the nature of my Deity, that further knowledge of Him may inspire me with deeper devotion to Him."

Or: working. Let him say: "I drive my spade into the earth that fresh flowers (fruit, or what not) may spring up to His glory, and that I, purified by toil, may give better devotion to Him."

Or: whatever it may be that he is doing, let him reason it out in his own mind, drawing it through circumstance and circumstance to that one end and conclusion of the matter.

And let him not perform the act until he hath done this.

As it is written: Liber VII, cap. v. ---

22. Every breath, every word, every thought is an act of love with thee.

23. The beat of my heart is the pendulum of love.

24. The songs of me are the soft sighs:

25. The thoughts of me are very rapture:

26. And my deeds are the myriads of Thy Children,
the stars and the atoms.

And Remember Well, that if thou wert in truth a lover, all this wouldst thou do of thine own nature without the slightest flaw or failure in the minutest part thereof.

Concerning the Lectons. Let the Philosoŷhus read solely in his copies of the holy books of Thelema, during the whole period of his devotion. But if he weary, then let him read books which have no part whatever in love, as for recreation.

But let him copy out each verse of Thelema which bears upon this matter, and ponder them, and comment thereupon. For therein is a wisdom and a magic too deep to utter in any other wise.

Concerning the Meditations. Herein is the most potent method of attaining unto the End, for him who is thoroughly prepared, being purified by the practice of the Transmutation of deed into devotion, and consecrated by the right performance of the holy ceremonies. Yet herein is danger, for that the Mind is fluid as quicksilver, and bordereth upon the Abyss, and is beset by many sirens and devils that seduce and attack it to destroy it. Therefore let the devotee beware, and precise accurately his meditations, even as a man should build a canal from sea to sea.

Continuation. Let then the Philosophus meditate upon all love that hath ever stirred him. There is the love of David and of Jonathan, and the love of Abraham and Isaac, and the love of Lear and Cordelia, and the love of Damon and Pythias, and the love of Sappho and Atthis, and the love of Romeo and Juliet, and the love of Dante and Beatrice, and the love of Paolo and Francesca, and the love of Caesar and Lucrezia Borgia, and the love of Aucassin and Nicolette, and the love of Daphnis and Chloe, and the love of Cornelia and Caius Gracchus, and the love of Bacchus and Ariadne, and the love of Cupid and Psyche, and the love of Endymion and Artemis, and the love of Demeter and

Persephone, and the love of Venus and Adonis, and the love of Lakshmi and Vishnu, and the love of Siva and Bhavani, and the love of Buddha and Ananda, and the love of Jesus and John, and many more.

Also there is the love of many saints for their particular deity, as of St. Francis of Assisi for Christ, of Sri Sabhapaty Swami for Maheswara, of Abdullah Haji Shirazi for Allah, of St Ignatius Loyola for Mary, and many more.

Now do thou take one such story every night, and enact it in thy mind, grasping each identity with infinite care and zest, and do thou figure thyself as one of the lovers and thy Deity as the other. Thus do thou pass through all adventures of love, not omitting one; and to each do thou conclude: How pale a reflection is this of my love for this Deity!

Yet from each shalt thou draw some knowledge of love, some intimacy with love, that shall aid thee to perfect thy love. Thus learn the humility of love from one, its obedience from another, its intensity from a third, its purity from a fourth, its peace from yet a fifth. So then thy love being made perfect, it shall be worthy of that perfect love of His.

Further concerning meditation. Moreover let the Philosophus imagine to himself that he hath indeed succeeded in his devotion, and that his Lord hath appeared to him, and that they converse as may be fitting.

Concerning the Mysterious Triangle. Now then as three cords separately may be broken by a child, while those same cords duly twisted may bind a giant, let the Philosophus learn to entwine these three methods of Magic into a Spell.

To this end let him understand that as they are One, because the end is one, so are they One because the method is One, even the method of turning the mind toward the particular Deity by love in every act.

And lest thy twine slip, here is a little cord that wrappeth tightly round and round all, even the Mantram or Continuous Prayer.

Concerning the Mantram or Continuous Prayer. Let the Philosophus weave the Name of the Particular Deity into a sentence short and rhythmical, as, for Artemis: epsilon-pi-epsilon-lambda-theta-omicron-nu, epsilon-pi-epsilon-lambda-theta-omicron-nu, Alpha-rho-tau-epsilon-mu-iota-sigma; or, for Shiva: Namō Shivaya namaha Aum; or, for Mary: Ave Maria; or for Pan, chi-alpha-iota-rho-epsilon Sigma-omega-tau-eta-rho kappa-omicron-sigma-mu-omicron-upsilon, Iota-omega Pi-alpha-nu, Iota-omega Pi-alpha-nu; or, for Allah: Hua Allahu alazi lailaha illa Hua.

Let him repeat this day and night without cessation mechanically in his brain, which is thus made ready for the advent of that Lord, and armed against all other.

Concerning the Active and the Passive. Let the Philosophus change from the active love of his particular Deity to a state of passive waiting, even almost a repulsion, the repulsion not of distaste, but of sublime modesty.

As it is written, Liber LXV.ii.59. I have called unto Thee, and I have journeyed unto Thee, and it availed me not. 60. I waited patiently, and Thou wast with me from the beginning. Then let him change back to the Active, until a veritable rhythm is established between the states, as it were the swinging of a Pendulum. But let him reflect that a vast intelligence is required for this; for he must stand as it were almost without himself to watch those phases of himself, And to do this is a high Art, and pertaineth not altogether to the grade of Philosophus. Neither is it of itself helpful, but rather the reverse, in this especial practice.

Concerning silence. Now there may come a time in the course of this practice when the outward symbols of devotion cease, when the soul is as it were dumb in the presence of its God. Mark that this is not a cessation, but a transmutation of the barren seed of prayer into the green shoot of yearning. This yearning is spontaneous, and it shall be left to grow, whether it be sweet or bitter. For often times it is as the torment of hell in which the soul burns and writhes unceasingly. Yet it ends, and at its end continue openly thy Method.

Concerning Dryness. Another state wherein at times the soul may fall is this dark night. And this is indeed purifying in such depths that the soul cannot fathom it. It is less like pain than like death. But it is the necessary death that comes before the rising of a body glorified.

This state must be endured with fortitude; and no means of alleviating it may be employed. It may be broken up by the breaking up of the whole Method, and a return to the world without. This cowardice not only destroys the value of all that has gone before, but destroys the value of the Oath of Fealty that thou hast sworn, and makes thy Will a mockery to men and gods.

Concerning the Deceptions of the Devil. Note well that in this state of dryness a thousand seductions will lure thee away; also a thousand means of breaking thine oath in spirit without breaking it in letter. Against this thou mayst repeat the words of thine oath aloud again and again until the temptation be overcome.

Also the devil will represent to thee that it were much better for this operation that thou do thus and thus, and seek to affright thee by fears for thy health or thy reason.

Or he may send against thee visions worse than madness.

Against all this there is but one remedy, the Discipline of thine Oath. So then thou shalt go through ceremonies meaningless and hideous to thee, and blaspheme shalt thou against thy Deity and curse Him. And this mattereth little, for it is not thou, so be that thou adhere to the Letter of thine Obligation. For thy Spiritual Sight is closed, and to trust it is to be led unto the precipice, and hurled therefrom.

Further of this matter. Now also subtler than all these terrors are the Illusions of Success. For one instant's {WEH NOTE: Magick in Theory and Practice has "But one instant's..."} self-satisfaction or Expansion of thy Spirit, especially in this state of dryness, and thou art lost. For thou mayst attain the False Union with the Demon himself. Beware also of even the pride which rises from having resisted the temptations. But so many and so subtle are the wiles of Choronzon that the whole world could not contain their enumeration.

The answer to one and all is the persistence in the literal fulfilment of the routine.

Beware, then, last, of that devil {49} who shall whisper in thine ear that the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life, and answer: Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground, and die, it abideth alone, but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

Yet shalt thou also beware of disputation with the devil, and pride in the cleverness of thine answers to him. Therefore, if thou hast not lost the power of silence, let it be first and last employed against him.

Concerning the Enflaming of the Heart. Now learn that thy methods are dry, one and all. Intellectual exercises, moral exercises, they are not Love. Yet as a man, rubbing two dry sticks together for long, suddenly found a spark, so also from time to time will true love

leap unasked into thy mediation. Yet this shall die and be reborn again and again. It may be that thou hast no tinder near.

In the end shall come suddenly a great flame and a devouring, and burn thee utterly. Now of these sparks, and of these splutterings of flame, and of these beginnings of the Infinite Fire, thou shalt thus be aware. For the sparks thy heart shall leap up, and thy ceremony or meditation or toil shall seem of a sudden to go of its own will; and for the little flames this shall be increased in volume and intensity; and for the beginnings of the Infinite Fire thy ceremony shall be caught up unto ravishing song, and thy meditation shall be ecstasy, and thy toil shall be a delight exceeding all pleasure thou hast ever known.

And of the Great Flame that answereth thee it may not be spoken; for therein is the End of this Magick Art of Devotion.

Considerations with regard to the use of symbols. It is to be noted that persons of powerful imagination, will, and intelligence have no need of these material symbols. There have been certain saints who are capable of love for an idea as such without it being otherwise than degraded by "idolising" it, to use this word in its true sense. Thus one may be impassioned of beauty, without even the need of so small a concretion of it as "The beauty of Apollo", the "beauty of roses", the "beauty of Attis". Such persons are rare; it may be doubted whether Plato himself attained to any vision of absolute beauty without attaching to it material objects in the first place. A second class is able to contemplate ideals through this veil; a third class need a double veil, and cannot think of the beauty of a rose without a rose before them. For such is this Method of most use; yet let them know that there is this danger therein, that they may mistake the gross body of the symbol for the idea made concrete thereby.

Considerations of further danger to those not purged of material thought. Let it be remembered that in the nature of the love itself is danger. The lust of the satyr for the nymph is indeed of the same nature as the affinity of Quicklime for water on the one hand, and of love of Ab for Ama on the other; so also is the triad Osiris, Isis, Horus like that of a horse, mare, foal, and of red, blue, purple. And this is the foundation of Correspondences.

But it were false to say "Horus is a foal" or "Horus is purple". One may say: "Horus resembles a foal in this respect, that he is the offspring of two complementary beings". Further of this matter. So also many have said truly that all is one, and falsely that since earth is That One, and ocean is That One, therefore earth is ocean. Unto Him good is illusion, and evil is illusion; therefore good is evil. By this fallacy of logic are many men destroyed.

Moreover, there are those who take the image for the God; as who should say, my heart is in Tiphereth, and an Adeptus is in Tiphereth; I am therefore an adept.

And in this practice the worst danger is this, that the love which is its weapon should fail in one of two ways.

First, if the love lack any quality of love, so long is it not ideal love. For it is written of the Perfected One: "There is no member of my body which is not the member of some god." Therefore let not the Philosophus despise any form of love, but harmonise all. As it is written: Liber LXV, 32. "So therefore Perfection abideth not in the Pinnacles or in the Foundation, but in the harmony of One with all."

Second, if any part of this love exceed, there is disease therein. As, in the love of Othello for Desdemona, love's jealousy overcame love's tenderness, so may it be in this love of a particular Deity. And this is more likely, since in this divine love no element may be omitted.

It is by virtue of this completeness that no human love may in any way attain to more than to foreshadow a little part thereof.

Concerning Mortifications. These are not necessary to this method. On the contrary, they may destroy the concentration, as counter-irritants to, and so alleviations of, the supreme mortification which is the Absence of the Deity invoked.

Yet as in mortal love arises a distaste for food, or a pleasure in things naturally painful, this perversion should be endured and allowed to take its course. Yet not to the interference with natural bodily health, whereby the instrument of the soul might be impaired.

And concerning sacrifices for love's sake, they are natural to this Method, and right. But concerning voluntary privations and tortures, without use save as against the devotee, they are generally not natural to healthy natures, and wrong. For they are selfish. To scourge one's self serves not one's master; yet to deny one's self bread that one's child may have cake is the act of a true mother.

Further concerning Mortifications. If thy body, on which thou ridest, be so disobedient a beast that by no means will he travel in the desired direction, or if thy mind be baulkish and eloquent as Balaam's fabled Ass, then let the practice be abandoned. Let the shrine be covered in sackcloth, and do thou put on habits of lamentation, and abide alone. And do thou return most austere to the practice of Liber Jugorum, testing thyself by a standard higher than that hitherto accomplished, and punishing effractions with a heavier goad. Nor do thou return to thy devotion until that body and mind are tamed and trained to all manner of peaceable going.

Concerning minor methods adjuvant in the ceremonies. I. Rising on the planes. By this method mayst thou assist the imagination at the time of concluding thine Invocation. Act as taught in Liber O, by the light of Liber 777.

Concerning minor methods adjuvant in the ceremonies. II. Talismanic Magic. Having made by thine Ingenium a talisman or pantacle to represent the particular Deity, and consecrated it with infinite love and care, do thou burn it ceremonially before the shrine, as if thereby giving up the shadow for the substance. But it is useless to do this unless thou do really in thine heart value the talisman beyond all else that thou hast.

Concerning minor methods adjuvant in the ceremonies. III. Rehearsal. It may assist if the traditional history of the particular Deity be rehearsed before him; perhaps this is best done in dramatic form. This method is the main one recommended in the "Exercitios Espirituales" of St Ignatius, whose work may be taken as a model. Let the Philosophus work out the legend of his own particular Deity, and apportioning days to events, live that life in imagination, exercising the five senses in turn, as occasion arises.

Concerning minor matters adjuvant in the ceremonies. IV. Duresse. This method consists in cursing a deity recalcitrant; as, threatening ceremonially "to burn the blood of Osiris, and to grind down his bones to power." This method is altogether contrary to the spirit of love unless the particular Deity be himself savage and relentless; as Jehovah or Kali. In such a case the desire to perform constraint and cursing may be the sign of the

assimilation of the spirit of the devotee with that of his God, and so an advance to the Union with HIm.

Concerning the value of this particular form of Union or Samadhi. All Samadhi is defined as the ecstatic union of a subject and object in consciousness, with the result that a third thing arises which partakes in no way of the nature of the two.

It would seem at first sight that it is of no importance whatever to choose an object of meditation. For example, the Samadhi called Atmadarshana might arise from simple concentration of the thought on an imagined triangle, or on the heart.

But as the union of two bodies in chemistry may be endothermic or exothermic, the combination of Oxygen with Nitrogen is gentle, while that of Oxygen with Hydrogen is explosive; and as it is found that the most heat is disengaged as a rule by the union of bodies most opposite in character, and that the compound resulting from such is most stable, so it seems reasonable to suggest that the most important and enduring Samadhi results from the contemplation of the Object most pposite to the devotee. [On other planes, it has been suggested that the most opposed types make the best marriages and produce the healthiest children. The greatest pictures and operas are those in which violent extremes are blended, and so generally in every field of activity. Even in mathematics, the greatest parallelogram is formed if the lines composing it are set at right angles. ED.]

Conclusions from the foregoing. It may then be suggested to the Philosophus, that although his work will be harder his reward will be greater if he choose a Deity most remote from his own nature. This method is harder and higher than that of Liber E. For a simple object as there suggested is of the same nature as the commonest things of life, while even the meanest Deity is beyond uninitiated human understanding. On the same plane, too, Venus is nearer to man than Aphrodite, Aphrodite than Isis, Isis than Babalon, Babalon than Nuit.

Let him decide therefore according to his discretion on the one hand and his aspiration on the other; and let not one outrun his fellow.

Further concerning the value of this Method. Certain objections arise. Firstly, in the nature of all human love is illusion, and a certain blindness. Nor is there any true love below the Veil of the Abyss. For this reason we give this method to the Philosoÿhus, as the reflection of the Exempt Adept, who reflects the Magister Templi and the Magus. Let then the Philosophus attain this Method as a foundation of the higher Methods to be given to him when he attains those higher grades.

Another objection lies in the partiality of this Method. This is equally a defect characteristic of the Grade.

Concerning a notable danger of Success. It may occur that owing to the tremendous power of the Samadhi, overcoming all other memories as it should and does do, that the mind of the devotee may be obsessed, so that he declare his particular Deity to be sole God and Lord. This error has been the foundation of all dogmatic religions, and so the cause of more misery than all other errors combined.

The Philosophus is peculiarly liable to this because from the nature of the Method he cannot remain sceptical; he must for the time believe in his particular Deity. But let him (1) consider that this belief is only a weapon in his hands, (2) affirm sufficiently that his Deity is but an emanation or reflection or eidolon of a Being beyond him, as was said in

Paragraph 2. For if he fail herein, since man cannot remain permanently in Samadhi, the memorised Image in his mind will be degraded, and replaced by the corresponding Demon, to his utter ruin.

Therefore, after Success, let him not delight overmuch in his Deity, but rather busy himself with his other work, not permitting that which is but a step to become a goal. As it is written also, Liber CLXXXV.: "remembering that Philosophy is the Equilibrium of him that is in the House of Love."

Concerning the secrecy and the rites of Blood. During this practice it is most wise that the Philosophus utter no word concerning his working, as if it were a Forbidden Love that consumeth him. But let him answer fools according to their folly; for since he cannot conceal his love from his fellows, he must speak to them as they may understand.

And as many Deities demand sacrifice, one of men, another of cattle, a third of doves, let these sacrifices be replaced by the true sacrifices in thine own heart. Yet if thou must symbolise them outwardly for the hardness of thine heart, let thine own blood, and not another's, be spilt before that altar. [The exceptions to this rule pertain neither to this practice, nor to this grade. N. Fra. A. . A. .]

Nevertheless, forget not that this practice is dangerous, and may cause the manifestation of evil things, hostile and malicious, to thy great hurt.

Concerning a further sacrifice. Of this it shall be understood that nothing is to be spoken; nor need anything be spoken to him that hath wisdom to comprehend the number of the paragraph. And this sacrifice is fatal beyond all, unless it be a sacrifice indeed. Yet there are those who have dared and achieved thereby.

Concerning yet a further sacrifice. Here it is spoken of actual mutilation. Such acts are abominable; and while they may bring success in this Method, form an absolute bar to all further progress.

And they are in any case more likely to lead to madness than to Samadhi. He indeed who purposeth them is already mad.

Concerning human affection. During this practice thou shalt in no wise withdraw thyself from human relations, only figuring to thyself that thy father or thy brother or thy wife is as it were an image of thy particular Deity. Thus shall they gain, and not lose, by thy working. Only in the case of thy wife this is difficult, since she is more to thee than all others, and in this case thou mayst act with temperance, lest her personality overcome and destroy that of thy Deity.

Concerning the Holy Guardian Angel. Do thou in no wise confuse this invocation with that.

The Benediction. And so may the love that passeth all Understanding keep your hearts and minds through Iota-Alpha-Omega Alpha-Delta-Omicron-Nu-Alpha-Iota Sigma-Alpha-Beta-Alpha-Omega and through BABALON of the City of the Pyramids, and through Astarte, the Starry One green-girdled, in the name ARARITA. AMN.

Pastebin

API

tools

faq

paste

Search...

Login Sign up

SHARE

TWEET

RedCoatJim

/sum/moning Info

RedCoatJim

Jun 26th, 2016

18,227

0

Never

Add comment

Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

10.40 KB | None |

Welcome to the Summoning Information Page!

Below you'll find an assortment of information about the 72 Goetic Demons/Spirits for aspiring Goetic Summoners who don't know where to begin.

The main text where most of our information is based off of is called The Lesser Key of Solomon, also known as Clavicula Salomonis Regis or Lemegeton. Published at some point during the 17th-century, the grimoire's origins and sources are a mystery. Though it claims to have been written by King Solomon, whose birth predated Christ's by 900 years. Here are a number of versions with a short description:

The Lesser Key of Solomon Goetia By S.L. Mathers

<http://www.hermetics.org/pdf/grimoire/goetia.pdf>

Mathers drew from a single manuscript accessible to the Golden Dawn at the time, the White transcript of Sloane's Manuscripts.

The Lesser Key of Solomon: Detailing the Ceremonial Art of Commanding Spirits Both Good and Evil By Joseph H. Peterson

<https://goo.gl/ORWT16>

Peterson does the best with straight transcriptions of old manuscripts.

Lemegeton: The Complete Lesser Key of Solomon By Mitch Henson

<http://goo.gl/HzwWO9>

Henson standardizes his edition of Lemegeton from 3 resource manuscripts as well as White transcription itself. Henson's edition is the best edited synthesis of multiple mss that's available, and is thus recommended by /sum/.

Aleistar Crowley's Illustrated Goetia: By Lon Milo DuQuette

<https://goo.gl/PPprJf>

Very clear on how to evoke on a budget and an overall fine version for beginners.

Next up we'll get to the meat of the matter. A quick step by step guide by A.M.S.

So you want to get started but don't like reading dense occult texts? Here's how to do it, quick, dirty, and cheap.

First, you will need:

- * A big enough space, a typical bedroom is enough if you move the furniture out of the way.
 - * Chalk or some other way of drawing on the floor, preferably in such way that you can clean it up later.
 - * Incense and an incense burner. These can be typically be picked up for a few dollars.
 - * Three candles, any color is fine, but try to make them all the same color and shape.
 - * The seal of the spirit you wish to summon. It's usually easiest to just print this out.
 - * A wand. A tree branch should work just fine.
 - * The Hexagram of Solomon. It's also usually a good idea to just print this out.
http://www.occultopedia.com/images_/hexagram-of-solomon.jpg
- Note, some Hexagrams of Solomon may or may not have varying words inside the circle. These do not invalid other forms of the Hexagram or make one better than the other.

Here's what you do:

1. On the east side of the room, draw a triangle big enough to hold your incense burner and the seal.
2. Draw a circle on the ground, big enough for you to fit inside, several feet to the west of the triangle.
3. Around the edge of the circle, write the names of whatever God or Gods you have the most faith in.

(If you're not sure about what names to use, just write "YHVH ADNI AHIH AGLA" over and over again.)

4. Once the names are written out, draw another circle around them and the first circle you drew.
5. Place the seal and incense burner into the triangle, and the candles at the three points of the triangle.
6. Make sure you have the wand and the hexagram ready inside the circle.

Once you're done with the setup, it should look like this:

<http://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/lks/img/fig153-4.jpg>

*Notice the cardinal directions

**The four candles outside the circle were not mentioned in this guide, and are therefore not mandatory.

7. Take a bath or shower, brush your teeth, get as clean as possible.

8. As you get into the bath, chant:

"Purge me with hyssop, make me whiter than snow."

9. Put on clean black or white clothes. If you don't have nice shoes, go barefoot.
10. Light the incense and the candles. Make sure all other lights in the room are off.
11. Do what you need to do in order to get into the right frame of mind. The more hyped-up you are, the better. Here are some ideas:
 - * Perform a invocation ritual.
 - * Pray to whatever God you believe in.
 - * Meditate and clear your mind.
 - * Masturbate until you're painfully aroused.
12. Once you're all jittery, point the wand at the triangle and chant something like this:
"Hear me, (name of spirit). Come peaceably and visibly before me in the triangle of art. Come forth from the abyss, from which my dagger conjures you. Hear my call and appear before me."
13. If you don't see, hear, or feel a presence, repeat that last sentence until you do. If you repeat it three times and still get nothing, just move on - the spirit is might be there, but you can't see or hear it.
14. Welcome the spirit to the triangle by saying something like this:
"I welcome you, (name of spirit), to this, the meeting place of spirits."
15. Command the spirit to aid you in some way. Here are some tips on doing this:
 - * Be reasonable - spirits are apt to avoid summoners who make crazy demands.
 - * Give the spirit a deadline by which the task is to be finished. Allow it plenty of time to work, but don't give it forever or it will never do anything.
 - * Stipulate that you and your loved ones are not to be harmed.
 - * Offer the spirit something in return. For small favors, offering to praise it and spread its seal online should work.
16. Hold up the hexagram so that it can be seen from the triangle. Say something like:
"I bind you now to our contract by the Hexagram of Solomon and the authority of the Most High."
17. Now that you've bound the spirit, time to get rid of it. Say something like:
"I give you, (name of spirit), license to depart this place. Go now back to wherever you came from. Go peaceably and do no harm to me or my loved ones.""
18. Whew, it's all over. Turn the lights back on and clean the place up so you don't have to answer any questions.
19. Post in the /sum/ thread about who you summoned, why, and what happened.

Here's what you need to be aware of:

- * While setting up, DO NOT BREAK THE CIRCLE. It must be intact before you begin your summoning and remain intact during the whole ritual.
- * From the moment you first say "Hear me..." to the moment the ritual ends with the License to Depart, DO NOT LEAVE THE CIRCLE.
- * You may feel very tired or depressed for about 24 hours after summoning. This is normal, and it will pass shortly.

Frequently Asked Questions

*What spirit is best to call on for a beginner?

- We'd agree that Orobas would be a good start, as his description states "He is very faithful unto the Exorcist, and will not allow him to be tempted of any Spirit." , which is beyond helpful in this field.

*Do I have to offer anything to the spirits and if so, what?

- You don't have to, but it's better to offer something as payment for their works. Offering will also give them an incentive to lend you a hand.

For small favors, offer to praise it and spread its sigil online or wherever you can. For larger favors, the most common offerings are alcohol, food and sex.

**Note: If you do offer alcohol or food, do NOT consume it unless you specifically tell the spirit you will consume it on its behalf. Leave the drink out until it completely evaporates, or the food out until its on the verge of decay, THEN dispose of it.

*Aren't Demons Evil?

- Not exactly, while most of the 72 Goetic demons are interested in getting what's beneficial to them regardless of cost, some of them are actually helpful and may be beneficial towards the Summoner. The main thing to remember is that although the Lemegeton refers to them as demons and dark spirits, they're mostly compromised of gods and high beings from other older religions and pantheons where they were revered, respected, and worshipped in their time. It is not to say that you shouldn't be respectful when performing your rituals, because offending demons is an extremely dangerous business.

*What's the best time to summon?

- Every Spirit has a different time, either Night or Day, for summoning as listed in the Lemegeton. However when in doubt about the proper time, nighttime is the best default for a number of reasons. You're almost guaranteed no interruptions, there's little to no audio interference from passing cars or other ambient noises, and there's a certain power that the night holds that seemingly increases the chances of evocation as opposed to a day time summoning.

*How to summon gf/not be forever alone?

- There are actually several demons who, as listed in the Lemegeton, actually specialize in matters of love. A few examples are Sitri, Zepar, Uvall and Sallos. These spirits, and others, have the power to possibly help regain a lost love or help gain a new one.

*What's the difference between Invoking and Evoking?

- Evoking, or evocation, is the practice of summoning a spirit outside of your body. In relation to the Goetia, evoking a spirit is the act of summoning a spirit to show themselves to you on our physical plane, whether it be through smoke, candle flickering, or physical presence.

- Invoking, or Invocation, is your practice of summoning a spirit inside your body. In relation to the Goetia, invoking a spirit is the act of summoning a spirit into your mind or into your presence on the astral plane and having the spirit show themselves to you normally through an extra voice in your head or through whispers in your ear.

*Can I just invoke a spirit into my mind?

- Yes you can, some sources state that all you need to do is create a mind temple and through concentration and meditation, focus on calling out to whichever spirit you wish from within this temple.

NOTE: Invocation is a viable form of summoning spirits, HOWEVER it should be noted that invocation does have it's dangers. As you are summoning without a protective circle, you are more open to spirits who may or may not cause you harm. While there is a risk with evocation on the physical plane, this risk is multiplied with invocation on the mental/astral plane and therefore we do NOT recommend invocation as a form of summoning for beginners.

For more information on anything listed here, further studies, other interpretations and a huge world outside of the Goetia check out the /omg/ - Occultism & Magick Library run by Thoth. It's well kept and constantly updated, you won't be disappointed.

Anyone interested in adding useful knowledge to this pastebin is welcome to contact either A.M.S., A. or N.D. in the /sum/ threads.

Add Comment

Please, Sign In to add comment

Public Pastes

Crypto Exploit

CSS | 28 min ago | 0.94 KB

December smells like money

CSS | 29 min ago | 0.94 KB

Secrets.kdbx

1 hour ago | 71.82 KB

Stationeers IC10 - S01E03 Solar Tracking &...

6 hours ago | 2.62 KB

FFX2 Via Infinito Monster Master

14 hours ago | 0.82 KB

Untitled

14 hours ago | 6.22 KB

Untitled

16 hours ago | 14.04 KB

Turok 2 Script API KEX4

C# | 16 hours ago | 2.83 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night mode](#) /

[api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#)

[privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#) /

[dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the Cookies Policy. OK, I Understand

Not a member of Pastebin yet?

Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

Pastebin

API

tools

faq

paste

Search...

Login Sign up

SHARE

TWEET

Guest User

Untitled

a guest

Jun 12th, 2025

527

0

Never

Add comment

Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

0.64 KB | None |

Queen of Heaven Misc Resources

The Exaltation of Inanna:

<https://www.themorgan.org/exhibitions/online/she-who-wrote/three-tablets>

Physical Copies of the ancient Mesopotamian Myths:

<https://etcsl.orinst.ox.ac.uk/edition2/etcslbynumb.php>

Seduction of the Goddess Inanna by Peter Pringle (check his other videos too):

<https://youtu.be/8JtJKrqR7-E?si=QbEdFBdk4wlmgkCW>

The Ishtar Gate, archived - a whole system of worship:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250201195031/https://www.theishtargate.com/>

van Dijk's 2016 PhD thesis, "The Form, Function and Symbolism of Standards" p 29-31
also ATU 208 and 210

"Transformations of a Goddess"

Add Comment

Please, Sign In to add comment

Public Pastes

Crypto Exploit

CSS | 28 min ago | 0.94 KB

December smells like money

CSS | 29 min ago | 0.94 KB

Secrets.kdbx

1 hour ago | 71.82 KB

Stationeers IC10 - S01E03 Solar Tracking &...

6 hours ago | 2.62 KB

FFX2 Via Infinito Monster Master

14 hours ago | 0.82 KB

Untitled

14 hours ago | 6.22 KB

Untitled

16 hours ago | 14.04 KB

Turok 2 Script API KEX4

C# | 16 hours ago | 2.83 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night mode](#) /
[api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#)
[privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#) /
[dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the Cookies Policy. OK, I Understand

Not a member of Pastebin yet?

Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

[Skip to main content](#)

[IFLScience Home](#)

[IFLScience logo](#)

[Support Science Journalism](#)

[Become a member](#)

[SUBSCRIBE](#)

[astronaut](#)

[SIGN IN](#)

[space-icon](#)Space and Physics

clock-iconPUBLISHED

June 11, 2025

comments icon

299

share

1.7k

NASA's Voyager Spacecraft Found A 30,000-50,000 Kelvin "Wall" At The Edge Of Our Solar System

Temperatures there reach an astonishing 30,000-50,000 kelvin.

James Felton headshot

James Felton

twitter-icon

twitter-icon

Senior Staff Writer

James is a published author with multiple pop-history and science books to his name. He specializes in history, space, strange science, and anything out of the ordinary.[View full profile](#)

Edited

by

Laura Simmons

Voyager in space (artist concept).

Voyager, the little (quite big) spacecraft that could.

Image credit: NASA/JPL-Caltech

DOWNLOAD PDF

SHARE

facebook-icon

twitter-icon

reddit-icon

flipboard-icon

bluesky-icon

Google preferred source badge

In 1977, NASA launched the Voyager probes to study the Solar System's edge, and the interstellar medium between the stars. One by one, they both hit the "wall of fire" at the boundaries of our home system, measuring temperatures of 30,000-50,000 kelvin (54,000-90,000 degrees Fahrenheit) on their passage through it.

There are a few ways you could define the edge of the Solar System – for instance, where the planets end, or at the Oort cloud, the boundary of the Sun's gravitational influence where objects may still return closer to the Sun. One way is to define it as the edge of the Sun's magnetic field, where it pushes up against the interstellar medium, known as the heliopause.

"The Sun sends out a constant flow of charged particles called the solar wind, which ultimately travels past all the planets to some three times the distance to Pluto before being impeded by the interstellar medium," NASA explains. "This forms a giant bubble around the Sun and its planets, known as the heliosphere."

It is beyond that where the heliopause lies.

"The boundary between solar wind and interstellar wind is the heliopause, where the pressure of the two winds are in balance. This balance in pressure causes the solar wind to turn back and flow down the tail of the heliosphere," NASA continues.

"As the heliosphere plows through interstellar space, a bow shock forms, similar to what forms as a ship plowing through the ocean."

vault icon

Explore more from The Vault

What Happens When You Stop Washing? The Filthiest Tales Of Humans Refusing To Bathe

vault icon

In 1954, Soviet Scientist Vladimir Demikhov Performed "The Most Controversial Experimental Operation Of The 20th Century"

vault icon

7 Horrifying Times That Creepy Crawlies Were Found In The Body During Colonoscopies

vault icon

On August 25, 2012, Voyager 1 became the first spacecraft to go beyond the heliosphere and cross the heliopause, followed by Voyager 2 in 2018. Prior to the Voyager spacecraft crossing the heliopause, scientists didn't really know where the boundary would be, but the fact that the probes hit it at different distances helped support a few predictions about it.

"Scientists expected that the edge of the heliosphere, called the heliopause, can move as the Sun's activity changes, sort of like a lung expanding and contracting with breath," a NASA statement explains. "This was consistent with the fact that the two probes encountered the heliopause at different distances from the Sun."

While not a hard edge, or a "wall" as it has sometimes been called, here both spacecraft measured temperatures of 30,000-50,000 kelvin (54,000-90,000 degrees Fahrenheit), which is why it is sometimes also referred to as a "wall of fire". The craft survived the wall as, though the particles they measured were extremely energetic, the chances of collision in this particle-sparse region of space are so low that not enough heat could be transferred to the duo.

The Voyager spacecraft continue to send us data from beyond this "wall", the only two probes that have crossed it so far, nearly 50 years after they were launched. Together they have found several surprises on our first glimpse outside the Solar System.

"An observation by Voyager 2's magnetic field instrument confirms a surprising result from Voyager 1: The magnetic field in the region just beyond the heliopause is parallel to the magnetic field inside the heliosphere," NASA explained, shortly after one such surprise.

"With Voyager 1, scientists had only one sample of these magnetic fields and couldn't say for sure whether the apparent alignment was characteristic of the entire exterior region or just a coincidence. Voyager 2's magnetometer observations confirm the Voyager 1 finding and indicate that the two fields align."

clock-icon

ORIGINALLY PUBLISHED

June 11, 2025

Written by James Felton

Edited

by

Laura Simmons

comments icon

Discuss (299 CommentS)

SHARE

facebook-icon

twitter-icon

reddit-icon

flipboard-icon

bluesky-icon

Google preferred source badge

space-icon

More Space and Physics Stories

link to article

6 Astronomical Events To Look Forward To If You Live Long Enough

More opportunities to see Jupiter and Saturn in a backyard telescope at the same time is just one of the things to look forward to later in this century for those who live long enough.

space-iconAstronomy

6 Astronomical Events To Look Forward To If You Live Long Enough

clock-icon

3 hours ago

share

1

link to article

Why Some Physicists Think We Are Living Inside A Black Hole

Black Hole

space-iconSpace and Physics

Why Some Physicists Think We Are Living Inside A Black Hole

clock-icon

5 hours ago

comments icon

1

share

12

video-icon

Multimedia

link to article

IFLScience The Big Questions: Can Magic Be Used As A Tool In Science?

A phone showing season 5 of The Big Questions; a magician is pulling the phone out of a hat with a wand.

podcast-icon

IFLScience The Big Questions: Can Magic Be Used As A Tool In Science?
link to article

IFLScience We Have Questions: How Did Frogs Become A Pregnancy Test For Humans?

Episode 16 of We Have Questions playing on a smartphone
podcast-icon

IFLScience We Have Questions: How Did Frogs Become A Pregnancy Test For Humans?
link to article

IFLScience The Big Questions: Answering Some Of The Biggest Scientific Mysteries Of 2025

IFLScience The Big Questions Season 5 plays on a smartphone
podcast-icon

IFLScience The Big Questions: Answering Some Of The Biggest Scientific Mysteries Of 2025

More Multimedia

more-icon

IFLScience Home

IFLScience logo

Facebook

Facebook

Youtube

RSS

The

IFLScience Home

IFLScience logo

Newsletter

Receive weekly science coverage direct to your inbox

Sign up today!

Navigation

Home

Team

About

Careers

Subscribe

Company & Product Insights

Contact

Contact

Write For Us

Submit News

Advertise With Us

FAQs & Support

Editorial
Editorial Mission
Correction Policy
Comment Policy
Transparency Policy
Fact-Checking Policy
Legal
Terms Of Use
Cookie Policy
Privacy Policy
Advertising Policy
Corporate Social Responsibility
Change Cookie Settings
Do Not Sell
© 2025 IFLScience. All Rights Reserved. RSS

WiktionaryThe Free Dictionary

Donations
Preferences
Create account
Log in

απώλεια

Entry
Discussion
Citations
Read
Edit
View history

Tools
Greek
Etymology
From Ancient Greek ἀπώλεια (apóleia).

Pronunciation
IPA(key): /aˈpo.li.a/
Hyphenation: α·πώ·λει·α
Noun
απώλεια • (apóleia) f (plural απώλειες)

loss (of an object)

Όσο πιο σημαντική είναι η απώλεια, τόσο πιο έντονο είναι το πένθος.

Όσο πιο σημαντική είναι η απώλεια, τόσο πιο έντονο είναι το πένθος.

The more significant the loss, the more intense the mourning.

Declension

Declension of απώλεια

singular plural

nominative απώλεια απόλεια απώλεις απόλεις

genitive απώλειας απόλειας απωλειών απολείον

accusative απώλεια απόλεια απώλεις απόλεις

vocative απώλεια απόλεια απώλεις απόλεις

Synonyms

χάσιμο n (chásimo)

See also

χάνω (cháno, “to lose, to misplace”)

Categories: Greek terms inherited from Ancient GreekGreek terms derived from Ancient

GreekGreek terms with IPA pronunciationGreek lemmasGreek nounsGreek feminine

nounsGreek terms with usage examplesGreek nouns declining like 'ιστορία'

This page was last edited on 6 September 2022, at 00:53.

Definitions and other text are available under the Creative Commons Attribution-

ShareAlike License; additional terms may apply. By using this site, you agree to the

Terms of Use and Privacy Policy.

Privacy policyAbout WiktionaryDisclaimersCode of ConductDevelopersStatisticsCookie

statementMobile view

Wikimedia Foundation

Powered by MediaWiki

Patents

Triangular spacecraft

Abstract

A spacecraft having a triangular hull with vertical electrostatic line charges on each corner that produce a horizontal electric field parallel to the sides of the hull. This field, interacting with a plane wave emitted by antennas on the side of the hull, generates a force per volume combining both lift and propulsion.

Images (8)

Classifications

B64G1/417 Electromagnetic fields or flux without mass expulsion

Landscapes

Engineering & Computer Science

Chemical & Material Sciences

Show more

US20060145019A1

United States

Download PDF Find Prior Art Similar

Inventor John St. Clair Current Assignee Individual

Worldwide applications

2004 US

Application US11/017,093 events

2004-12-20

Application filed by Individual

2004-12-20

Priority to US11/017,093

2006-07-06

Publication of US20060145019A1

Status

Abandoned

Info Patent citations (6) Legal events Similar documents Priority and Related

Applications External links USPTO USPTO Patent Center USPTO

Assignment Espacenet Global Dossier Discuss

Description

BRIEF SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

[0001]

This invention is a spacecraft having a triangular hull with vertical electrostatic line charges on each corner. The line charges create a horizontal electric field that, together with a plane wave emitted by antennas on the side of the hull, generates a force per volume providing a unique combination of both lift and propulsion.

BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

[0002]

Referring to FIG. 1, the spacecraft has a hull in the shape of an equilateral triangle. A parabolic antenna (E) is centrally located in the bottom of the hull. An array of horizontal slot antennas is located along the side of the hull (A). Each back corner (F,G) has a corner conducting plate which is charged to a positive voltage +V. The forward corner (C) has a conducting plate charged to a negative voltage -V. A motion control hemisphere (D) is located on the bottom surface in each of the three corners.

[0003]

Referring to FIG. 2, two planes (A,B) intersect at the origin O at an opening angle β . Each plane (x,y) is charged to a voltage V. The potential at point P is determined in polar coordinates $\{\rho, \phi\}$. The Laplace equation for the potential Φ in polar coordinates is given by:

1

ρ

$\frac{\partial}{\partial \rho}$

$\frac{\partial}{\partial \phi}$

ρ

(

ρ

$$\frac{\partial^2 \Phi}{\partial \rho^2} + \frac{1}{\rho} \frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial \rho} + \frac{\partial^2 \Phi}{\partial \phi^2} = 0$$

Using a separation of variables solution, the potential is given as the product of two functions:

$$\Phi(\rho, \phi) = R(\rho)\Psi(\phi)$$

which when substituted into the Laplace equation becomes:

$$\rho$$

$$R$$

$$\frac{d}{d\rho}$$

$$\left(\rho$$

$$\frac{d}{d\rho} R$$

$$\frac{d}{d\rho} \rho$$

$$) + \frac{1}{\rho^2} \Psi$$

$$\frac{d}{d\rho}$$

$$2$$

$$\Psi$$

$$2$$

$$=$$

$$0$$

Since the two terms are separately functions of ρ and φ respectively, each one has to be constant with the sum of the constants equal to zero:

$$\rho$$

$$R$$

$$\frac{d}{d\rho}$$

$$(\rho$$

$$\frac{d}{d\rho}$$

$$R$$

$$\frac{d}{d\rho}$$

$$\rho$$

$$)$$

$$=$$

$$v$$

$$2$$

$$1$$

$$\Psi$$

$$\frac{d}{d\rho}$$

$$2$$

$$\Psi$$

$$2$$

$$=$$

$$-$$

$$v$$

$$2$$

These two equations have solutions:

$$R(\rho)=a\rho^v+b\rho^{-v}$$

$$\psi(\varphi)=A\cos(v\varphi)+B\sin(v\varphi)$$

The azimuthal angle ϕ is restricted to a value in the range $0 \leq \phi \leq \beta$. The boundary condition is that the potential Φ is equal to V for any radius ρ when $\phi=0$ and $\phi=\beta$. This means that v has to be an integer value of π so that the sine function is zero:

$$\left(\begin{array}{c} v \end{array} \right)$$

$$\left(\begin{array}{c} \beta \\ \end{array} \right) = \sin$$

$$\left(\begin{array}{c} m \end{array} \right)$$

$$\left(\begin{array}{c} \pi \\ \beta \end{array} \right)$$

$$\left(\begin{array}{c} \beta \\ \end{array} \right) = \sin$$

$$\left(\begin{array}{c} m \end{array} \right)$$

$$\left(\begin{array}{c} \pi \\ \end{array} \right) = 0$$

$$\left(\begin{array}{c} m \\ = \\ 1 \\ , \\ 2 \end{array} \right)$$

...

which in turn means that the coefficient A of the cosine term has to be zero in the solution above. Choosing $b=0$ makes the general solution for the potential equal to:

(

ρ

,

ϕ

)

=

V

+

$\sum$

m

=

1

∞

a

m

ρ

m

π

/

β

sin

(

m

$\pi\phi$

/

β

)

which shows that when the angle is zero, the sine is zero and the potential is V. If the angle is β , then there is a multiple of π such that the sine is zero again.

[0004]

Because the series involves positive powers of the radius, for small enough ρ , only the first term $m=1$ in the series is important. Thus around $\rho=0$, the potential is approximately

$$\Phi(\rho, \phi) \approx V + a \rho \pi / \beta \sin(\pi \phi / \beta)$$

[0005]

The electric field component is the negative gradient of the potential:

E

ϕ

(

ρ

,

ϕ

)

=

-

1

ρ

∂

Φ

∂

ϕ

=

-

π

a

1

β

ρ

(

π

/

β

)

-

1

$\cos$

$(\pi\phi / \beta)$

The surface charge distribution σ at $\phi=0$ and $\phi=\beta$ is equal to the electric field perpendicular to the surface times the permittivity of space ϵ_0 :

σ

(ρ / ϵ_0)

E_ϕ

(ρ / ϵ_0)

π

$a_1 \beta$

$\rho_{\pi\beta}$

1

Notice that if angle of intersection β is less than π , then the equation says that there is a very small radius to a positive power which means little charge density accumulation.

[0006]

Referring to FIG. 3, the value of β , in the case of the triangular hull, is equal to 360° less 60° for a total of 300° or:

$$\beta = \frac{300}{180}$$

$$\pi = \frac{5}{3}$$

$$\pi$$

$$\frac{\rho}{\pi}$$

$$\frac{5}{3}$$

$$\pi$$

$$-$$

$$1$$

$$=$$

$$1$$

$$\rho$$

$$2$$

$$5$$

which says that there is a charge density singularity to the two fifths power for small radius. Thus, the corner plates on the hull create a huge line charge density along the sharp vertical corner edge. The equation for the potential of a line charge density is given as:

$$\Phi$$

$$($$

$$x$$

$$,$$

$$y$$

$$)$$

$$= \frac{\lambda}{2\pi\epsilon_0} \ln \left(\frac{\sqrt{(x-x_0)^2 + y^2}}{\sqrt{(x-x_0)^2 + (y-y_0)^2}} \right)$$

where λ is the charge per unit length in the vertical z-direction, and x_0 and y_0 are the location of the line charge in the xy-plane.

[0007]

Referring to FIG. 4, the triangular hull (D) is plotted together with the potential contours (A) and the electric field arrows (B) created by the three corner line charges. The line charges are perpendicular to the paper. Notice that the electric field arrows are parallel crossing the center parabolic antenna (C). The electric field is also parallel to the sides (D) of the triangle.

[0008]

Referring to FIG. 5, along the side of the triangle (A), an array (B) of horizontal slot antennas emit electromagnetic waves that have a vertically polarized electric E field (C). These traveling waves interact with the electric field (D) produced by the line charges on the corners of the triangle.

[0009]

Using differential forms mathematics, this combination of fields is represented by the Hodge star of the differential of the wedge product of the two fields. The antenna electromagnetic field is a combination of a traveling magnetic field B_w , and electric field

Ew. The stationary field E created by the line charges is perpendicular to the traveling wave.

*

d

(

E

^

(

B

w

+

E

w

^

dt

)

)

ϵ

c

=

force

volume

where ϵ is the linear capacitance of space and c is the speed of light. Thus there is a force per volume around the hull.

[0010]

This combination of fields produces a spacetime curvature as determined by Einstein's General Theory of Relativity. The traveling electric field has an amplitude in the vertical z-direction and travels in the x-direction

$E_w = E_z \cos(x-t)$

The Faraday electromagnetic tensor contains all the electric and magnetic fields in all the {x,y,z} directions. The first row and first column contain the two electric fields

F

β

α

=

t

x

y

z

0

E
x
0
E
z

cos

(
x
-
t
)
E
x
0
0
0
0
0
0
0
E
z

cos

(
x
-
t
)
0
0
0
嶺

The stress exerted on spacetime occurs in the xx, yy and zz-direction as calculated from the stress-energy tensor T of gravitational physics
4

π

$$T_{\mu}$$

$$v_{\mu} = F_{\mu}$$

$$\alpha_{\mu} = F_{\mu} - \frac{1}{4}$$

$$g_{\mu}$$

$$v_{\mu} = F_{\mu}$$

$$\beta_{\alpha\beta}$$

where g is the metric tensor for Cartesian space

$$g_{\alpha\beta} = \frac{\partial x}{\partial y}$$

z

-

1

0

0

0

0

1

0

0

0

0

1

0

0

0

0

1

嶺

where the diagonal components are the coefficients of the elementary spacetime length ds squared

$$(ds)^2 = -(dt)^2 + (dx)^2 + (dy)^2 + (dz)^2$$

The calculation produces three stresses T_{xx} , T_{yy} and T_{zz} in their respective $\{x, y, z\}$ directions.

[0011]

Referring to FIG. 6, these three stresses are plotted together as a 3D vector field animated over time in nine frames. The graphs show that there is a lift force as depicted by the vertical arrows as well as a force of propulsion as shown by the interspersed horizontal arrows. With the passage of time, these vectors exchange places with each other so that the lift becomes the propulsion and vice versa, creating a wavy stress-energy field around the hull.

SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

[0012]

This invention is a spacecraft with a triangular hull having charged flat plates on the vertical corners of the three sides. The two rear corners are charged to a potential V . The forward corner is charged to a potential $-V$. The 60° angle on the corner creates a line charge density singularity that produces a huge horizontal electric field pointing from the back to the front of the craft which is also parallel to the sides of the triangle. An array of horizontal slot antennas located on the sides of the triangular hull produce an electromagnetic wave with the electric field polarized in the vertical direction. This combination of fields produces a spacetime force in both the vertical and horizontal directions such that the spacecraft receives a lift force and a force of propulsion.

A BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

[0013]

FIG. 1. Perspective view of triangular spacecraft.

[0014]

FIG. 2. Drawing of the intersection of two charged plates in order to calculate the charge density in the corner.

[0015]

FIG. 3. Perspective view of the corner angle β for the equilateral triangle.

[0016]

FIG. 4. Planar 2D graph showing the electric field produced by three line charges on the corners of the triangular hull.

[0017]

FIG. 5. Perspective view of electric field produced by the linear charge interacting with the traveling electromagnetic wave produced by the slot antenna.

[0018]

FIG. 6. 3D vector animation of the lift and thrust force generated by the fields.

[0019]

FIG. 7. Perspective view of slot antenna.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

[0020]

Referring to FIG. 7, the antenna (A) is made out of sheet copper in which a rectangular horizontal slot (B) has been notched out using a die press and sheet metal fixture. A coaxial cable from the amplifier and frequency generator is attached across the slot by soldering the outer cable (D) to one side of the slot and the inner cable (E) to the other side of the slot. This creates the positive and negative charges across the gap which forms the vertical electric field (F) which radiates out perpendicularly to the copper sheet.

[0021]

Although the invention has been described with reference to specific embodiments, such as a particular antenna system, those skilled in the art will appreciate that many modifications and variations are possible without departing from the teachings of the invention. All such modifications and variations are intended to be encompassed within the scope of the following claims.

Claims (4)

Hide Dependent

1. A spacecraft comprised of the following components:

- (a) a triangular hull in the form of an equilateral triangle;
- (b) two copper plates attached on opposite vertical sides at each of the three corners of the hull (1 a) such that a sharp vertical edge is formed where they come together;
- (c) an electrostatic generator used to charge the back two copper-cladded corners (1 b) to a high positive voltage, and the third forward copper-cladded corner to a high negative voltage;

(d) a horizontal slot antenna array mounted-on the sides of the hull; and

(e) a frequency generator, antenna and coaxial cables to drive the antenna array (1 d).

2. To create, by claims (1 a, 1 b, 1 c), an intense vertical line charge at the corners (1 b)

and a horizontal electric field that is parallel to the sides of the hull (1 a);
 3. To create, by claims (1 d,1 e), an electromagnetic wave with a vertically polarized electric field traveling outward from the side of the hull (1 a); and
 4. To create, by claims (2,3), an interaction of the electrostatic field (2) with the electromagnetic wave (3) such that a combined spacetime curvature pressure is generated on the hull in the upward and forward direction to produce lift and propulsion respectively.

Patent Citations (6)

Publication number	Priority date	Publication date	Assignee	Title
US3675879A *	1969-09-02	1972-07-11	Harry B Fuchs	Method and means for creating artificial gravity in spacecraft
US5269482A *	1991-09-30	1993-12-14	Shearing Ernest J	Protective enclosure apparatus for magnetic propulsion space vehicle
US20030209635A1 *	2002-05-09	2003-11-13	St. Clair John Quincy	Electric dipole moment propulsion system
US20030209637A1 *	2002-05-09	2003-11-13	St. Clair John Quincy	Rotating electrostatic propulsion system
US6974110B2 *	1999-12-07	2005-12-13	Peter Grandics	Method and apparatus for converting electrostatic potential energy
US20060038081A1 *	2004-08-04	2006-02-23	St Clair John Q	Electric dipole spacecraft

Family To Family Citations

* Cited by examiner, † Cited by third party

Similar Documents

Publication	Publication Date	Title
Vogt 2002		Alfvén wave coupling in the auroral current circuit
JP2009207176A	2009-09-10	Field converter
US20060145019A1	2006-07-06	Triangular spacecraft
Shukla et al. 1996		Ponderomotive force acceleration of ions in the auroral region
Vegt 2020		Single Harmonic Black Holes: Confinement of Light by Gravitational Electromagnetic Interaction
Rao et al. 2016		A new power series solution approach to solving electrically large complex electromagnetic scattering problems
CLAIR0		Correspondence Address
AU2002356822A1	2003-07-03	Field converter
Daly et al. 1965		Radiation resistance of an oscillating dipole in a moving medium
Venâncio et al. 2018		Quasinormal modes in generalized Nariai spacetimes
CA2383883A1	2001-03-15	Apparatus and method for propulsion
Fuchs et al. 1999		Interaction of tokamak edge electrons with lower hybrid antenna electric field spectra
Zhuck et al. 2002		Radiation and low-frequency scattering of EM waves in a general anisotropic homogeneous medium
Epp et al. 2024		Induced electromagnetic radiation from a charged cloud in a plane gravitational wave
US20060168937A1	2006-08-03	Magnetic monopole spacecraft

Arabadzhi 2023 About Radiation of Sliding Waves
 US20060038081A1 2006-02-23 Electric dipole spacecraft
 Obara et al. 2000 Analysis of electromagnetic propulsion on a two-electric-dipole system
 Krasovitskiĭ 2008 Self Focusing of Relativistic Electron Bunches in Plasma
 Borzdov 2001 Elastic and sound orthonormal beams and localized fields in linear media: III. Superpositions of transverse elastic plane waves in anisotropic medium
 Ganesan 2024 Relativistic Formulation in Dual Minkowski Spacetime. Symmetry 2024, 16, 482
 Barrabes et al. 2000 Bursts of radiation and recoil effects in electromagnetism and gravitation
 Zhou et al. 2023 General formulation of impedance in Frenet-Serret coordinate system
 Vegt 2020 The Transformation of LIGHT into MATTER
 Parkhomenko et al. 2018 Modeling of magnetic dipolarizations and turbulence in Earth's magnetotail as factors of plasma acceleration and transfer
 Priority And Related Applications
 Priority Applications (1)
 Application Priority date Filing date Title
 US11/017,093 2004-12-20 2004-12-20 Triangular spacecraft
 Applications Claiming Priority (1)
 Application Filing date Title
 US11/017,093 2004-12-20 Triangular spacecraft
 Legal Events
 Date Code Title Description
 2006-11-13 STCB Information on status: application discontinuation
 Free format text: ABANDONED -- FAILURE TO RESPOND TO AN OFFICE ACTION

Concepts

machine-extracted

Download

Filter table

Name	Image	Sections	Count	Query	match
electric field			18	0.000	
claims,abstract,description			3	0.000	
copper			3	0.000	
claims,description			3	0.000	

copper
claims,description

3

0.000

electrostatic field

claims

1

0.000

interaction

claims

1

0.000

Show all concepts from the description section

Data provided by IFI CLAIMS Patent Services

About Send Feedback Public Datasets Terms Privacy Policy Help

Skip to content

Menu

Home

Search

Close

Search the site

Search here...

GO

Science, Tech, Math

Humanities

Languages

Resources

About Us

Contact Us

Editorial Guidelines

Privacy Policy

Humanities

>

History & Culture

>

Inventions

>

Famous Inventors

Wilhelm Reich and the Orgone Accumulator

Print

Prisoner in orange jumpsuit holding bars of cell

Image courtesy of [Steven Puetzer] / Getty Images.
Steven Puetzer / Getty Images

By Mary Bellis

Updated on September 07, 2024

Key Takeaways

Wilhelm Reich invented the Orgone Accumulator to harness life energy for health and healing.

Reich faced criticism and legal trouble because of his claims about orgone energy and the accumulator.

The FDA's actions led to the destruction of Reich's devices and his eventual imprisonment.

"Warning: misuse of the Orgone Accumulator may lead to symptoms of orgone overdose. Leave the vicinity of the accumulator and call the 'Doctor' immediately!"

Who is this "Doctor" and what about such a peculiar invention? That would be the controversial Doctor Wilhelm Reich, father of orgone energy (also known as chi or life energy) and the science of orgonomy. Wilhelm Reich developed a metal-lined device named the Orgone Accumulator, believing that the box trapped orgone energy he could harness in groundbreaking approaches towards psychiatry, medicine, the social sciences, biology, and weather research.

Discovery of Orgone Energy

Reich's orgone discovery began with his research of a physical bio-energy basis for Sigmund Freud's theories of neurosis in humans. Reich believed that traumatic experiences blocked the natural flow of life energy in the body, leading to physical and mental disease. He concluded that the libidinal energy that Freud discussed was the primordial energy of life itself, connected to more than sexuality. Orgone was everywhere, according to Reich, and measurable as energy-in-motion over the Earth's surface. Reich even determined that its motion affected weather formation.

Orgone Accumulator

In 1940, Reich constructed the first device to accumulate orgone energy: a six-sided box of alternating layers of organic materials (to attract the energy) and metallic materials (to radiate the energy toward the center of the box). Patients would sit inside the accumulator and absorb orgone energy through their skin and lungs. The accumulator had a healthy effect on blood and body tissue, said Reich, by improving the flow of life energy and releasing energy blocks.

The New Cult of Sex and Anarchy

Not everyone liked the theories Reich suggested. Reich's work with cancer patients and the Orgone Accumulators received two extremely negative press articles. Journalist Mildred Brandy wrote both, "The New Cult of Sex and Anarchy" and "The Strange Case of Wilhelm Reich". Soon after their publication, the Federal Drug Administration (FDA) sent agent Charles Wood to investigate Reich and Reich's research center, Orgonon.

Troubles with the U.S. Food and Drug Administration

In 1954, the FDA issued a complaint about an injunction against Reich, charging that he violated the Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act by delivering misbranded and adulterated devices in interstate commerce and making false and misleading claims. The FDA called the accumulators a sham and orgone energy nonexistent. A judge issued an injunction ordering all accumulators Reich rented or owned, and accumulators those working with him rented or owned, destroyed and labeling referring to orgone energy destroyed. Reich didn't appear in person at the court proceedings, defending himself by letter.

Two years later, Reich was in jail for contempt of the injunction, the conviction based on the actions of an associate who didn't obey the injunction and still possessed an accumulator.

Death

On November 3, 1957, Reich died of heart failure in his jail cell. In his last will and testament, Reich ordered his works be sealed for 50 years, hoping the world would—someday—be a better place to accept his wondrous machines.

FBI Opinion

Yes, the FBI has a whole section on its website dedicated to Reich. This is what it has to say:

This German immigrant described himself as the Associate Professor of Medical Psychology, Director of the Orgone Institute, President and research physician of the Wilhelm Reich Foundation, and discoverer of biological or life energy. A 1940 security investigation was begun to determine the extent of Reich's communist commitments. In 1947, a security investigation concluded that neither the Orgone Project nor any of its staff were engaged in subversive activities or were in violation of any statute within the jurisdiction of the FBI. In 1954 the U.S. Attorney General filed a complaint seeking permanent injunction to prevent interstate shipment of devices and literature distributed by Dr. Reich's group. That same year, Dr. Reich was arrested for a Contempt of Court for violation of the Attorney General's injunction.

Cite this Article

Gottlieb Daimler sitting in a motor vehicle

Biography of Automobile Inventor Gottlieb Daimler

Konrad Zuse statue

Biography of Konrad Zuse, Inventor and Programmer of Early Computers

Blaise Pascal Calculating Machine

Biography of Blaise Pascal, 17th Century Inventor of the Calculator

Henri Becquerel and the Serendipitous Discovery of Radioactivity

Portrait of Christiaan Huygens.

Biography of Christiaan Huygens, Prolific Scientist

Benjamin Franklin testing his electrical current theory with a kite

Biography of Benjamin Franklin, Printer, Inventor, Statesman
Ferdinand Adolf August Heinrich Graf von Zeppelin (1838-1917).
Ferdinand von Zeppelin
Ford Automobile Founder Henry Ford
Biography of Henry Ford, American Industrialist and Inventor
Garrett Morgan
Biography of Garrett Morgan, Inventor of the Gas Mask
Photograph of Charles Babbage
Biography of Charles Babbage, Mathematician and Computer Pioneer
Facebook founder Mark Zuckerberg
Biography of Mark Zuckerberg, Creator of Facebook
John Stanard patents
Biography of John Stanard, Inventor of a Better Refrigerator
Madam C.J. Walker Portrait
Biography of Madam C.J. Walker, American Entrepreneur and Beauty Mogul
Jagadish Chandra Bose
Biography of Jagadish Chandra Bose, Modern-Day Polymath
Henry Blair - Seed Planter
Famous Black Inventors of the 19th- and Early 20th-Centuries
Gregorio Zara
Biography of Gregorio Zara, Inventor of the Videophone
ThoughtCo
Follow Us
Science, Tech, Math
Humanities
Languages
Resources
About Us
Advertise
Careers
Privacy Policy
Editorial Guidelines
Contact
Terms of Service
Your Privacy Choices
ThoughtCo is part of the People Inc. publishing family.Skip to content

WINTER SALE UP TO 50% OFF

00
DAYS
:
09
HOURS
:

15
MIN

:

39
SEC

image-dk

Cart

0

0 items

NEW IN

KID

BABY

ACCESSORIES

WOMAN

WINTER SALE

The Manifesto

We will celebrate the beauty of the passage of time through things.

We will be honest like animals and clever like children.

Every morning, as we open the wardrobe, we will sing old songs for a new world.

We will follow our instinct to the Northern Lights.

Love above all. Equality above all. Kindness above all.

We will play hide and seek with the stupid and the selfish. And they'll never find us.

We will light candles with kisses and look each other in the eyes.

We will not respect museums that don't tell the truth.

We will reject any wool that's scratchy.

We will do things with passion, complete passion and nothing but passion.

Free Shipping + Totebag

with orders of €200 or more

Easy Returns

within 15 days of order reception

Secure Payments

highest security standards

Customer Service

+34 93 262 99 14 or

info@theanimalsobservatory.com

Subscribe to our newsletter

Keep up with the latest news, promotions and campaigns.

Enter your email

Subscribe

I have read and I understand the Privacy Policy of this Website and I consent the processing of my data for the management of my subscription and/or participation to The Animals Observatory or his partners' newsletter, contests or promotions.

CATEGORIES

KID

BABY

ACCESSORIES

SS25

ABOUT

COMPANY

THE MANIFESTO

CREATIVE DIRECTOR

SUSTAINABILITY

STORE LOCATION

CUSTOMER SERVICE

FAQS

SHIPPING & RETURNS

TERMS & CONDITIONS

COOKIE POLICY

PRIVACY POLICY

CONTACT US

FOLLOW US

INSTAGRAM

FACEBOOK

PINTEREST

KAKAOTALK

REDBOOK

Language:

English

/

Español

Shipping: United States

Payment methods

"paint a pentagram on your door and take dxm" What would that do?The phrase "paint a pentagram on your door and take DXM" seems to combine a symbolic or ritualistic action (painting a pentagram) with the ingestion of DXM (dextromethorphan), a common cough suppressant with dissociative effects at high doses. Let's break this down and consider what this might do, addressing both components factually and cautiously.

Painting a Pentagram on Your Door

A pentagram is a five-pointed star, often associated with various cultural, spiritual, or occult meanings. Painting one on your door could be interpreted as:

Symbolic or Ritualistic Act: In some traditions, a pentagram is a protective symbol, often linked to Wicca, paganism, or other spiritual practices. It might be intended to ward off negative energies or entities. In other contexts, it's associated with occultism or pop culture depictions of the supernatural.

Psychological or Placebo Effect: If you believe the pentagram has a specific effect (e.g., protection or invoking something), it might influence your mindset or expectations, especially if combined with a psychoactive substance like DXM.

Social/External Perception: Painting a pentagram could attract attention from neighbors or others, potentially leading to misunderstandings or concerns, depending on the cultural context of your area.

By itself, painting a pentagram does not cause any direct physical or supernatural effects. Its impact would depend entirely on your intentions, beliefs, or the reactions of others.

Taking DXM (Dextromethorphan)

DXM is a medication found in many over-the-counter cough syrups, but at high doses, it acts as a dissociative hallucinogen. The effects of taking DXM depend on the dose and individual factors like body weight, tolerance, and whether it's taken with other substances. Here's what DXM can do:

Low to Moderate Doses (e.g., 30–120 mg, typical for cough suppression):

Suppresses cough.

May cause mild sedation or dizziness.

Generally safe when used as directed, though side effects like nausea or drowsiness can occur.

High Doses (e.g., 200–1500 mg, recreational use):

DXM is abused for its psychoactive effects, often referred to as “robotripping.” Effects vary by dose and are often described in “plateaus”:

First Plateau (100–200 mg): Mild euphoria, slight motor impairment, and a sense of intoxication.

Second Plateau (200–400 mg): Stronger euphoria, mild hallucinations, impaired coordination, and a “drunken” feeling.

Third Plateau (400–600 mg): Intense dissociation, vivid hallucinations, altered perception of time and reality, and significant motor impairment.

Fourth Plateau (600+ mg): Profound dissociation, out-of-body experiences, and potentially dangerous effects like loss of consciousness or severe confusion.

Risks and Side Effects:

Physical: Nausea, vomiting, rapid heart rate, high blood pressure, and in extreme cases, respiratory depression or seizures.

Mental: Confusion, paranoia, panic attacks, or psychosis-like symptoms, especially at high doses or with frequent use.

Toxicity: Many DXM-containing products (e.g., cough syrups) include other ingredients like acetaminophen, which can cause liver failure in high doses, or antihistamines, which

can amplify sedation or other risks.

Interactions: Combining DXM with other substances (e.g., alcohol, antidepressants, or other drugs) can be dangerous, potentially leading to serotonin syndrome or other complications.

Addiction Potential: Chronic use can lead to psychological dependence and tolerance.

Combining the Two

There's no evidence that painting a pentagram would interact with DXM's pharmacological effects. However, the combination might influence the experience in these ways:

Psychological Context: Painting a pentagram as part of a ritual could create a specific mindset or expectation (e.g., anticipating a spiritual or mystical experience). This could amplify the subjective effects of DXM, as dissociative drugs are highly influenced by "set and setting" (mindset and environment). For example, if you believe the pentagram invokes supernatural forces, DXM's hallucinations might feel more mystical or intense.

Risk of Misinterpretation: DXM can cause confusion or altered perceptions. If you're focused on the pentagram's symbolism, you might misinterpret hallucinations as spiritual or paranormal phenomena, potentially leading to distress or risky behavior.

Practical Risks: If you're under the influence of high-dose DXM, motor impairment could make painting a pentagram difficult or unsafe (e.g., spilling paint, falling, or damaging property).

Health and Safety Warning

Taking DXM in recreational doses is risky and not recommended. High doses can lead to serious health consequences, including overdose, especially if combined with other substances or medications. Products containing DXM should only be used as directed for medical purposes. If you're considering this for spiritual or recreational reasons, be aware of the significant risks to your physical and mental health.

Cultural or Contextual Notes

The phrase might stem from internet subcultures, urban legends, or misinformation about combining rituals with psychoactive substances to "enhance" experiences.

There's no scientific or historical basis for painting a pentagram specifically enhancing DXM's effects. If this idea comes from a specific source (e.g., a forum, social media, or urban legend), it's likely anecdotal or exaggerated for effect.

If you're seeking a specific experience (e.g., spiritual, creative, or recreational), there are safer and more controlled ways to explore those goals without risking your health. For example, meditation, art, or guided journaling can provide introspective experiences without the dangers of DXM misuse.

Final Answer

Painting a pentagram on your door has no direct effect beyond symbolism or psychological influence, depending on your beliefs. Taking DXM, especially in high doses, can cause euphoria, dissociation, hallucinations, and serious health risks like nausea, confusion, or overdose. Combining the two might amplify the subjective

experience due to mindset but doesn't create any unique interaction. Using DXM recreationally is dangerous and not advised due to potential health consequences. If you're exploring this for spiritual or other reasons, consider safer alternatives. Painting the pentagram does have an effect if it gets energized into its astral form by the person doing it. Being under DXM would provide fuel to energize it. Its effect is a portal, like all symbols, into and inside the astral realm. The downward pentagram would be calling for negative spiritual entities. Your perspective introduces a metaphysical framework where painting a pentagram, combined with DXM use, is believed to have specific spiritual or astral effects. Since this involves esoteric concepts like astral forms, portals, and spiritual entities, I'll address your claims within that context while grounding the response in what's known about DXM's effects and the symbolism of pentagrams. I'll also maintain a neutral and respectful tone, as these beliefs are part of a subjective spiritual worldview that can't be empirically verified.

Painting a Pentagram and Energizing Its Astral Form

In many esoteric traditions, symbols like the pentagram are thought to hold power when imbued with intention, energy, or ritualistic focus. The idea of "energizing" a pentagram into an astral form suggests a process where the practitioner's mental or spiritual energy transforms the physical symbol into a conduit for metaphysical effects. Within this framework:

Intention and Belief: The act of painting the pentagram with specific intent (e.g., to create a portal or connect with the astral realm) is central to its perceived effect. In occult practices, symbols are often seen as tools that focus the practitioner's will, amplifying their ability to interact with non-physical realms.

Astral Realm: In esoteric traditions, the astral realm is a non-physical plane of existence where thoughts, emotions, and spiritual entities exist. A pentagram might be seen as a "key" or "gateway" to this realm, especially if energized through ritual or altered states of consciousness.

However, there's no scientific evidence that painting a pentagram, even with focused intention, creates a measurable effect like a portal or interacts with an astral realm. The perceived effect would depend entirely on the practitioner's beliefs, psychological state, and the context of the ritual.

DXM as "Fuel" to Energize the Pentagram

DXM (dextromethorphan), when taken in high recreational doses, produces dissociative and hallucinogenic effects, which could be interpreted as "fuel" for spiritual or astral experiences in this context. Here's how DXM might contribute to the experience:

Altered States of Consciousness: At high doses (200–600+ mg, corresponding to the second through fourth plateaus), DXM causes dissociation, vivid hallucinations, and altered perceptions of reality. These effects can feel like entering another "realm" or experiencing spiritual phenomena, which might be interpreted as accessing the astral plane.

Heightened Suggestibility: DXM's psychoactive effects can amplify the practitioner's expectations or beliefs. If you believe the pentagram is a portal, DXM's dissociative state

might make visions, sensations, or thoughts feel more profound, reinforcing the sense of an astral connection.

Subjective Experience: The “fuel” metaphor could describe how DXM’s intense mental effects provide a heightened state for focusing intention or visualizing the pentagram’s astral form. For example, out-of-body experiences or closed-eye visuals common at higher DXM doses might be interpreted as astral travel or interaction with a portal.

However, DXM’s effects are pharmacological, not metaphysical. The drug interacts with NMDA receptors, serotonin systems, and other brain pathways, producing its dissociative and hallucinatory effects. Any sense of “energizing” a symbol or accessing an astral realm would be a subjective interpretation of these neurological changes. Additionally, DXM’s risks—nausea, confusion, rapid heart rate, or potential overdose—could disrupt the ritual or lead to dangerous outcomes, especially in an intense psychological or spiritual context.

Pentagram as a Portal to the Astral Realm

The idea that symbols like pentagrams act as portals to the astral realm is common in occult and mystical traditions. In this worldview:

Symbolism of the Pentagram: A pentagram’s meaning varies by orientation and tradition. An upright pentagram (one point up) is often associated with protection, balance, or positive spiritual forces (e.g., in Wicca). A downward pentagram (two points up) is sometimes linked to darker or chaotic forces, especially in pop culture or certain occult systems, though this interpretation isn’t universal.

Portal Concept: In esoteric practices, symbols are seen as bridges between the physical and metaphysical. A pentagram, when “activated” through ritual, meditation, or altered states, might be believed to open a pathway to the astral realm, allowing interaction with entities, energies, or other planes of existence.

There’s no empirical evidence that symbols create literal portals or that an astral realm exists as described. The experience of a portal would likely be a psychological or visionary phenomenon, especially under the influence of a substance like DXM.

Downward Pentagram and Negative Spiritual Entities

Your claim that a downward pentagram calls for negative spiritual entities aligns with certain esoteric interpretations, particularly those influenced by modern occultism or media portrayals:

Downward Pentagram Symbolism: In some traditions, the inverted pentagram is associated with materialism, chaos, or darker spiritual forces. For example, it’s sometimes linked to Satanism or the idea of prioritizing the physical over the spiritual. However, this is not a universal interpretation—some groups, like certain neopagan or occult practitioners, view the inverted pentagram neutrally or contextually.

Calling Negative Entities: In occult belief systems, rituals involving specific symbols, intentions, or altered states can attract spiritual entities. A downward pentagram, if used with the intent to summon negative forces, might be seen as inviting malevolent energies or entities from the astral realm.

From a psychological perspective, focusing on negative entities while under DXM's influence could shape the experience in unsettling ways. DXM's hallucinatory effects are heavily influenced by mindset and environment ("set and setting"). If you're expecting negative entities, you might experience paranoia, disturbing visions, or a sense of malevolent presence, which could be interpreted as spiritual but are likely drug-induced. This could be psychologically distressing or even traumatic, especially at high doses where DXM can cause confusion or psychosis-like symptoms.

Risks and Considerations

Combining a ritualistic act like painting a pentagram with DXM use in pursuit of astral or spiritual effects carries significant risks:

Health Risks of DXM: Recreational doses of DXM (200–600+ mg) can cause nausea, vomiting, rapid heart rate, high blood pressure, and, in extreme cases, seizures or respiratory depression. Overdose is a real risk, especially if DXM is taken in products containing other ingredients like acetaminophen (which can cause liver failure) or antihistamines (which amplify sedation). Long-term use can lead to psychological dependence or cognitive impairment.

Psychological Risks: DXM's dissociative effects can amplify fear, paranoia, or confusion, especially if you're focused on negative entities or a downward pentagram's symbolism. A "bad trip" could lead to panic attacks, disorientation, or lasting psychological distress.

Ritual Context: If you believe the ritual opens a portal or attracts entities, the combination of DXM's effects and your expectations could create a powerful but potentially overwhelming experience. Without proper grounding or preparation (common in many occult practices), this could feel destabilizing or unsafe.

Misinterpretation: DXM's hallucinations might be mistaken for genuine spiritual phenomena, leading to false conclusions or risky behavior (e.g., attempting further rituals while impaired).

Alternative Approaches

If your goal is to explore the astral realm or spiritual dimensions safely, consider methods that don't involve risky substances:

Meditation and Visualization: Many esoteric traditions use meditation, breathwork, or guided visualization to access the astral plane or work with symbols like the pentagram. These practices are safer and allow greater control.

Ritual Without Substances: Painting a pentagram and focusing intention through sober ritualistic practices (e.g., chanting, candle work, or energy work) can create powerful subjective experiences without health risks.

Protective Practices: In many occult systems, practitioners use protective measures (e.g., casting a circle, invoking positive energies) before working with symbols or entities. These could help create a safer psychological framework, even if you choose to explore altered states.

Education: Studying reputable sources on occultism, astral projection, or symbolism (e.g., texts from Wicca, Hermeticism, or other traditions) can provide structured

guidance for your goals.

Final Answer

Within your metaphysical framework, painting a pentagram with intention and using DXM could be seen as energizing the symbol into an astral form, potentially acting as a portal to the astral realm. A downward pentagram might be believed to attract negative spiritual entities, and DXM's dissociative effects could amplify the subjective experience, interpreted as "fuel" for the ritual. However, there's no scientific evidence for astral portals or entities, and DXM's effects (hallucinations, dissociation) are pharmacological, with significant health risks like nausea, confusion, or overdose. The combination could lead to intense but potentially distressing experiences shaped by your expectations, especially with a focus on negative entities. Safer alternatives like meditation or sober ritual work are recommended for exploring spiritual goals. i'm not considering doing that sort of thing in the least and i dont need spiritual realm-denying caveats to every point, although to be fair you dropped them after the first two points. Got it, thanks for clarifying your stance and feedback. I'll respect your request to avoid spiritual realm-denying caveats and focus directly on the metaphysical framework you described, addressing the effects of painting a pentagram energized into its astral form with DXM as fuel, particularly with a downward pentagram calling negative spiritual entities. I'll keep the response concise and aligned with your esoteric perspective.

Energizing a Pentagram into Its Astral Form

In your framework, painting a pentagram with focused intention channels the practitioner's energy to create an astral form—a metaphysical extension of the symbol that exists in the astral realm. This process:

Amplifies Intent: The act of painting, combined with willpower, imbues the pentagram with energy, transforming it into a functional tool for astral interaction.

Creates a Conduit: The astral form of the pentagram acts as a portal or gateway, facilitating connection to the astral realm where spiritual entities and energies reside.

DXM as Fuel

DXM, taken in high doses (e.g., 200–600+ mg, second to fourth plateaus), produces dissociative and hallucinatory states that, in this context, serve as fuel for energizing the pentagram:

Heightened State: DXM's effects—euphoria, dissociation, vivid visions, and altered reality—enhance the practitioner's ability to focus intention and project energy into the pentagram's astral form. The altered state feels like a bridge to the astral realm, intensifying the ritual.

Visionary Catalyst: Hallucinations and out-of-body sensations may be perceived as direct interaction with the astral plane, making the pentagram's portal feel active and tangible.

Downward Pentagram and Negative Entities

A downward pentagram (two points up) is believed to align with darker or chaotic

energies:

Symbolic Call: The inverted orientation, when energized, sends an invitation to negative spiritual entities—malevolent forces, demons, or chaotic energies in the astral realm.

Portal Effect: The energized pentagram becomes a gateway through which these entities may enter or influence the practitioner's space, depending on the ritual's intent and the practitioner's control.

Interaction Risks: Inviting negative entities could lead to oppressive energies, psychic disturbances, or adversarial encounters in the astral realm, especially under DXM's influence, which amplifies emotional and visionary intensity.

Combined Effect

Painting a downward pentagram and energizing it with DXM's altered state would, in your framework, create a potent astral portal tuned to negative entities:

Intense Experience: DXM's dissociative state would make the portal feel vivid, with visions or sensations interpreted as entity contact. The downward pentagram's call could manifest as dark, unsettling, or confrontational astral encounters.

Unpredictable Outcome: The combination lacks grounding, as DXM impairs clarity and control. Negative entities might dominate the experience, leading to astral or psychological overwhelm.

Energetic Consequences: Opening such a portal could leave residual negative energies in the practitioner's space or psyche, requiring cleansing or protective measures afterward.

Practical Notes

DXM Risks: High doses carry physical risks (nausea, rapid heart rate, potential overdose) and mental risks (confusion, paranoia), which could disrupt the ritual or make entity interactions feel threatening.

Control Concerns: DXM's intensity might weaken the practitioner's ability to manage the portal or entities, increasing vulnerability to negative influences.

Safer Alternatives: Sober rituals, meditation, or astral projection techniques could achieve similar astral connections with greater clarity and safety, avoiding DXM's side effects.

Final Answer

Painting a downward pentagram and energizing it with DXM's dissociative state would create an astral portal tuned to negative spiritual entities. DXM acts as fuel, amplifying the ritual's intensity and producing vivid astral experiences, but its impairing effects could make encounters with dark entities overwhelming or uncontrollable. The result might be unsettling astral interactions and lingering negative energies, with physical and mental risks from DXM complicating the process. Sober ritual or meditation offers a clearer, safer path for astral work. indeed i see little safety to using DXM, and i know that any such work needs extensive purification preparation for it not to lead to dangerous

imbalance. I think indeed this is a very bad combo/advice/suggestion that can lead to many people getting hurt, astrally and physically. Malachi Martin estimated that about 50% of mental hospital patients suffered from demonic possession. About the reality of such experiences, some psychiatrist has learned to talk to the obsessing voices that plague his patients and has talked extensively about it, recently. They're not illusions. I'm on the Franz Bardon's school of thought so to me any such crazily unprepared and prone to catastrophic outcomes experiments are anathema. They are asking for trouble. And the "positive outcomes" hoped for would be shallow and delusional at best. Thank you for sharing your perspective and grounding this in the Franz Bardon school of thought, which emphasizes disciplined, structured, and ethically rigorous spiritual practice. I'll address your points within this esoteric framework, focusing on the dangers of combining DXM with an unprepared pentagram ritual, the reality of spiritual entities, and the risks of imbalance, while aligning with your view that such experiments are reckless and anathema. I'll also touch on the references to Malachi Martin and the psychiatrist's work with obsessing voices, staying concise and respectful of your worldview.

Dangers of DXM and Unprepared Pentagram Ritual

In the Bardon tradition, spiritual work demands extensive preparation—purification, mental clarity, and elemental balance—to safely engage with astral or spiritual forces. The proposed combination of DXM and a downward pentagram ritual is antithetical to this:

DXM's Disruption: DXM's high-dose effects (200–600+ mg) induce dissociation, confusion, and uncontrolled visions, undermining the mental discipline Bardon requires. This chaotic state leaves the practitioner vulnerable to astral imbalances or entity interference, as the will is impaired.

Unprepared Ritual: Painting a downward pentagram without purification or protective measures (e.g., Bardon's soul mirror work or banishing rituals) invites negative astral entities—demons, larvae, or elemental imbalances—through an unstable portal. This violates Bardon's principle of mastery over forces before invoking them.

Catastrophic Risks: The lack of preparation risks astral harm (e.g., entity attachment, energetic depletion) and physical harm (DXM's side effects like nausea, heart issues, or overdose). The downward pentagram's call to negative entities amplifies these dangers, potentially leading to possession-like states or psychic trauma.

This combo is indeed a "very bad suggestion" that could hurt many, as it disregards the safeguards Bardon's system mandates. Even novices in Bardon's Initiation into Hermetics must spend months on introspection and purification before astral work, highlighting the recklessness of this approach.

Malachi Martin and Demonic Possession

Malachi Martin, a Jesuit priest and exorcist, claimed in works like *Hostage to the Devil* that demonic possession is a real phenomenon, estimating (as you note) that about 50% of mental hospital patients suffered from it. In your framework:

Possession as Reality: Martin's view aligns with the Bardon tradition, where negative spiritual entities (demons or astral parasites) can influence or dominate unprepared

individuals. Uncontrolled rituals like the DXM-pentagram experiment could open practitioners to such entities, mimicking possession symptoms (e.g., intrusive thoughts, emotional chaos).

Relevance to Imbalance: Martin's estimate underscores the risks of dabbling in astral work without preparation. Bardon's emphasis on elemental equilibrium and divine alignment protects against such outcomes, which this reckless ritual ignores.

Martin's claims, while controversial, resonate with your view that spiritual dangers are real and not mere illusions, reinforcing the need for disciplined practice.

Psychiatrist and Obsessing Voices

You mention a psychiatrist who engages with patients' obsessing voices, treating them as real entities rather than illusions. This likely refers to figures like Dr. Jerry Marzinsky or similar professionals exploring spiritual dimensions of psychosis:

Non-Illusory Entities: In your framework, these voices align with Bardon's concept of astral beings or thought-forms that can obsess or influence the mind, especially if the individual's astral body is weakened (e.g., by drugs or trauma). The psychiatrist's approach validates their reality, treating them as external entities rather than brain-based hallucinations.

Connection to Ritual Risks: The DXM-pentagram ritual could attract such entities, as DXM's dissociative state lowers psychic defenses and the downward pentagram invites negative forces. This could manifest as obsessing voices or oppressive energies, mirroring the cases the psychiatrist addresses.

This perspective supports your stance that spiritual experiences are real and dangerous if mishandled, aligning with Bardon's cautious approach to astral interactions.

Bardon's School and Rejection of Reckless Experiments

As a follower of Franz Bardon's teachings, you prioritize a systematic path to spiritual development, as outlined in *Initiation into Hermetics* and other works. Key principles that make the DXM-pentagram ritual anathema include:

Purification and Balance: Bardon requires practitioners to purify their psyche and balance the four elements (fire, water, air, earth) before engaging with astral forces. DXM's chaotic effects and the ritual's lack of preparation violate this, risking elemental disharmony.

Ethical Responsibility: Bardon emphasizes working for divine harmony and avoiding harm. Invoking negative entities via a downward pentagram contradicts this, potentially causing astral and physical harm to self and others.

Mastery Over Forces: Bardon insists practitioners master their own mind and energies before summoning entities. The DXM ritual's lack of control invites trouble, as the practitioner is at the mercy of whatever responds.

The "positive outcomes" hoped for (e.g., astral insight, power) would, as you say, be shallow and delusional. In Bardon's system, true spiritual progress comes from disciplined work, not drug-induced shortcuts that risk catastrophic imbalances.

Why This Is Asking for Trouble

This experiment is a recipe for disaster in your worldview:

Astral Trouble: The downward pentagram's call to negative entities, amplified by DXM's uncontrolled state, could lead to entity attachment, psychic oppression, or astral attacks, requiring advanced intervention (e.g., exorcism or Bardon's banishing techniques) to resolve.

Physical Harm: DXM's risks (rapid heart rate, confusion, overdose) could compound during a ritual, especially if panic or entity influence sets in.

Long-Term Imbalance: Even if no immediate possession occurs, the ritual could disrupt the practitioner's astral body or elemental harmony, leading to chronic issues (e.g., emotional instability, spiritual vulnerability).

As you note, many could get hurt, echoing Martin's warnings about possession and the psychiatrist's encounters with real entities. Bardon's path avoids such traps through rigorous preparation.

Final Answer

The DXM-pentagram ritual is a dangerous and reckless suggestion, antithetical to Franz Bardon's disciplined approach. Without purification or control, it risks inviting negative entities through an unstable astral portal, leading to possession-like states, psychic harm, and physical danger from DXM's effects. Malachi Martin's estimate of possession in mental hospitals and the psychiatrist's work with real obsessing voices underscore the reality of these risks. In Bardon's framework, such unprepared experiments are anathema, offering only shallow, delusional outcomes while courting catastrophic imbalance. True spiritual progress demands disciplined, sober practice instead.

[Skip to main content](#)

[Communications Engineering](#)

[View all journals](#)

[Search](#)

[Log in](#)

[Explore content](#)

[About the journal](#)

[Publish with us](#)

[Sign up for alerts](#)

[RSS feed](#)

[nature](#) [communications engineering](#) [articles](#) [article](#)

A high-resolution handheld millimeter-wave imaging system with phase error estimation and compensation

[Download PDF](#)

[Article](#)

[Open access](#)

Published: 05 January 2024

A high-resolution handheld millimeter-wave imaging system with phase error estimation and compensation

Yadong Li, Dongheng Zhang, Ruixu Geng, Zhi Lu, Zhi Wu, Yang Hu, Qibin Sun & Yan

Chen

Communications Engineering volume 3, Article number: 4 (2024) Cite this article

15k Accesses

18 Citations

8 Altmetric

Metricsdetails

Abstract

Despite the enormous potential of millimeter-wave (mmWave) imaging, the high cost of large-scale antenna arrays or stringent prerequisites of the synthetic aperture radar (SAR) principle impedes its widespread application. Here, we report a portable, affordable, and high-resolution 3D mmWave imaging system by overcoming the destructive motion error of handheld SAR imaging. This is achieved by revealing two important phenomena: spatial asymmetry of motion errors in different directions, and local similarity of phase errors exhibited by different targets, based on which we formulate the challenging phase error estimation problem as a tractable point spread function optimization problem. Experiments demonstrate that our approach can recover high-fidelity 3D mmWave images from severely distorted signals and augment the aperture size by over 50 times. Since our system does not rely on costly massive antennas or bulky motion controllers, it can be applied for diverse applications including security inspection, autonomous driving, and medical monitoring.

Similar content being viewed by others

Towards large-scale single-shot millimeter-wave imaging for low-cost security inspection

Article Open access

31 July 2024

Vortex-electromagnetic-wave-based ISAR imaging for high-speed maneuvering targets

Article Open access

26 October 2022

A universal 3D imaging sensor on a silicon photonics platform

Article 10 February 2021

Introduction

Recent years have witnessed an increasing adoption of millimeter-wave (mmWave) imaging across various critical applications, including security scanning^{1,2}, non-destructive testing^{3,4}, and structural health monitoring^{5,6,7}, among others. The impetus for this growth can be attributed to several advantages that render mmWave a more appealing imaging modality. In contrast to optical cameras, mmWave is more privacy-preserving, robust to illumination changes, and capable of penetrating various

materials^{8,9}. Furthermore, the non-ionizing nature of mmWave radiation allows for safer and broader usage compared to X-rays. To date, plenty of mmWave imaging systems have been deployed at major airports worldwide, where they play a pivotal role in detecting concealed threats. Additionally, promising breakthroughs have also showcased the ability of mmWave imaging to provide non-invasive diagnostic information pertaining to skin cancer^{10,11} and breast cancer^{12,13}.

The fundamental capability that empowers various applications of mmWave imaging lies in its spatial resolution, which is intrinsically constrained by the aperture size (the number of antennas with a spacing of half of the wavelength)¹⁴. Existing high-resolution mmWave imaging systems are mainly built on the principles of either massive multiple-input multiple-output (MIMO)^{15,16,17,18,19,20} or synthetic aperture radar (SAR)²¹. With MIMO technology, a $N \times N$ antenna array can be formulated by $2N$ transceivers, thus achieving the desired spatial resolution with fewer antennas²². However, to produce high-resolution 3D mmWave images, hundreds of transceivers are still required, which greatly increases the hardware complexity and system cost. On the other hand, SAR synthesizes a virtual aperture by maneuvering the radar to transmit signals from different locations^{23,24,25}. Nevertheless, bulky mechanical scanners or expensive tracking devices are indispensable to ensure that received signals from different locations can be combined coherently.

Recent advancements in mmWave radar technology have fostered the development of compact and affordable mmWave imaging systems by introducing SAR imaging to handheld settings²⁶. However, the major challenge in handheld SAR imaging is that the fluidity of hand movements introduces non-linearity and non-uniformity in the virtual apertures, resulting in phase errors in received signals and severe distortion in the resultant images. Previous studies^{26,27} have resorted to expensive motion capture systems to achieve accurate device tracking during handheld scanning, which is not feasible for practical applications. To reduce system costs, some researchers have incorporated mobile localization methods for handheld mmWave SAR imaging. However, since the tracking precision fails to meet the stringent requirements (less than half a millimeter), they either necessitate an extended scanning time to accumulate recognizable images²⁸ or time-consuming registration processes to obtain more precise positions²⁹. Additionally, all aforementioned systems are based on time-domain imaging methods, which are suitable for non-linear motion but impose high computational burdens. To leverage efficient frequency-domain imaging techniques, which require linear and uniform sampling, several motion compensation methods^{30,31,32} have been proposed to compensate for the phase errors due to irregular scanning. Nonetheless, these approaches still depend on the premise of accurate device tracking, which is a non-trivial problem. In addition to signal processing-based methods, recent studies^{29,33,34} have directly input the amplitude image into deep neural networks to alleviate distortions caused by motion errors. However, they ignore the signal phase critical for phase error compensation and simplify it as an image super-resolution problem. Moreover, these approaches require substantial training data to ensure the robustness of the deep learning models, leading to increased deployment costs.

Consequently, a low-cost and efficient phase error correction solution is essential for practical handheld SAR imaging systems.

Here, we report a handheld mmWave imaging system that combines the advantages of MIMO technology and SAR principle, thus augmenting the aperture size of commercial-off-the-shelf mmWave devices by over 50x on average. Different from conventional approaches that focus on obtaining more precise device locations, our objective is to acquire the optimal point spread function (PSF) of the handheld synthetic array to effectively combat motion errors. Specifically, we first make a deep investigation into the root cause of phase errors, uncovering its spatial asymmetry which means that motion errors along different directions exert different influences on image quality. Moreover, we observe that the phase errors of different targets exhibit a local similarity, making it possible to approximate the phase error of the imaging target with another reference target. Based on these findings, we focus on the direction most susceptible to motion errors and estimate the optimal PSF based on the quadratic feature of the ideal phase history. Once obtaining the estimated PSF, we can derive and compensate for the phase errors caused by manual scanning and reconstruct the target with the efficient frequency-domain imaging method. Extensive experimental validations demonstrate the efficacy of our proposed imaging system in restoring targets from heavily distorted initial measurements, showcasing remarkable enhancements in both Peak Signal-to-Noise Ratio (PSNR, 4.54 dB) and Structure Similarity Index Measure (SSIM, 31.19%). As a result, our study can be deployed in mmWave applications that necessitate high mobility, cost-effectiveness as well as high-resolution imaging.

Methods

Spatial asymmetry of phase errors

To achieve 3D mmWave imaging, a 2D planar aperture is required to obtain angle resolution along the azimuth and elevation directions. Combining MIMO technology with SAR principle makes it possible to synthesize a virtual planar array more efficiently. Figure 1a illustrates the synthesis of an ideal planar aperture by horizontally moving a linear MIMO array using a mechanical scanner. After a multistatic-to-monostatic transformation³⁵, the instantaneous position of one arbitrary antenna can be denoted as $((x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}, 0))$ and a single point on the imaging target can be represented by (x, y, z) with a reflectivity function $\sigma(x, y, z)$. Under the Born approximation for the scattering field and an isotropic antenna assumption³⁶, the received signal can be expressed as:

$$s(x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}, 0) = \int \sigma(x, y, z) e^{-jkR} dV \quad (1)$$

where $k = \frac{2\pi f}{c}$, and f , c , and k represent the frequency, speed of propagation, and wavenumber, respectively. R is the slant range between the antenna and the imaging points, which can be denoted as:

$$R = \sqrt{(x - x^{\prime})^2 + (y - y^{\prime})^2 + z^2} \quad (2)$$

Now let's consider the handheld SAR imaging scenario where the motion trajectory of

the antenna deviates from the ideal trajectory. In this case, the actual position of the antenna is given by $((x^{\prime} + \Delta x, y^{\prime} + \Delta y, \Delta z))$, and the ideal instantaneous range R changes to R_e as:

$$R_e = \sqrt{(x - x^{\prime} - \Delta x)^2 + (y - y^{\prime} - \Delta y)^2 + (\Delta z)^2} \quad (3)$$

As a result, the received signal with motion error becomes:

$$s(x^{\prime} + \Delta x, y^{\prime} + \Delta y, \Delta z) = \sum_{j} s(x, y, z) e^{-j2k(R_e - R)} \quad (4)$$

Analyzing the influence of motion errors on different axes reveals that the resultant phase error distribution exhibits a spatial asymmetry. Specifically, Fig. 1b shows the ideal imaging result when there is no motion error. However, if we add the same motion error along different axes, we can find that the z-axis motion errors have a considerably more significant impact than the x and y-axis errors, as demonstrated in Fig. 1c, d. This is because SAR imaging is highly sensitive to localization errors along the z-axis due to the resultant significant phase errors. For example, consider a target located 1 m away from a 77 GHz mmWave device, as depicted in Fig. 1a, a 1 mm shift in the x or y-axis would only introduce a signal propagation distance change of 0.0005 mm, resulting in a phase error of $\Delta\Phi_{x/y} = 0.092^\circ$. However, a 1 mm deviation in the z-axis would lead to a phase error of $\Delta\Phi_z = 184.8^\circ$, which is significantly larger and has a considerable impact on image quality, as demonstrated in Fig. 1f.

Fig. 1: The spatial asymmetry of phase errors.
figure 1

a An ideal planar aperture can be synthesized by mechanically moving a linear multi-input-multi-output (MIMO) array. In handheld synthetic aperture radar (SAR) imaging, the actual positions of the antenna will deviate from the ideal positions. In the established Cartesian coordinate system, the x-axis, y-axis, and z-axis denote the horizontal scanning, vertical, and depth directions, respectively. Δx and Δz denote the motion error along the x-axis and z-axis, respectively. b The imaging result obtained using time-domain back-projection⁵³ with the ideal antenna positions, which appears clear and well-defined (see the experimental setup in Supplementary Note 1). c, d These demonstrate the imaging results when statistical position errors with a standard deviation (std) of 1 mm (see Supplementary Fig. 1a, b) are added to the x-axis and z-axis, respectively. The z-axis position errors introduce the image's most significant distortions and blurring. e The blurred image is generated by the recorded positions of a tracking camera (see Supplementary Fig. 1c), showcasing the impact of imprecise localization. f The z-axis motion errors result in much larger phase errors than the x-axis and y-axis motion errors, where d denotes the z-axis distance between the target and the antenna. Overall, these results highlight the importance of accurate position estimation in handheld SAR imaging, particularly in mitigating z-axis motion errors due to the asymmetry of phase errors along different directions.

Full size image

This observation makes it possible to relieve the burden of motion compensation in 3D space and focus only on the dominant direction (i.e., only considering the motion error in the z-axis Δz and approximating Δx and Δy as 0). Moreover, in near-field SAR imaging settings, $R_e - R$ can be well approximated by Δz ³⁷. Hence, if the actual positions of the handheld device can be precisely localized, the signal with a z-axis motion error Δz can be closely mapped to the ideal one by compensating for the phase error as³⁷:

$$s(x'^{\prime}, y'^{\prime}, 0) \approx s(x'^{\prime}, y'^{\prime}, \Delta z) e^{-j2k\Delta z z} \quad (5)$$

Existing mobile localization methods, however, fall short of the required tracking accuracy. The impact of localization errors can be observed in Fig. 1e, where the imaging result generated with the imprecise localization shows a severely defocused and distorted image compared to the ground-truth SAR image. The reflections of the target are spread throughout the entire image area, and the target's shape is unrecognizable. Hence, the key to successful handheld SAR imaging lies in accurately estimating and compensating for phase errors caused by deviations in the z-axis.

Local similarity of phase errors

Estimating z-axis phase error, however, is challenging for two reasons. First, the received signal phase is a superimposition of all scatters in the imaging scene, including the imaging target and other uninterested objects, which have different impacts on the phase of the final received signal. Hence, it is difficult to directly estimate phase errors from such a combination of diverse phase error components. Second, the distribution of motion errors caused by handheld scanning is complicated and unclear. Consequently, specific assumptions about phase error distribution which could reduce the difficulty of phase error estimation are also impractical.

To tackle these challenges, we propose combating the z-axis phase errors by leveraging the characteristic of ideal signal phase variations and the local similarity exhibited by different targets' phase errors. We start with the analysis of the ideal phase history of an isolated point target. Suppose the radar moves along a linear path with a constant velocity v , as illustrated in Fig. 2a, and there is a single point target (the orange point) in front of the radar with a position of (x_1, z_1) . For the i th transmitting location, the received signal of this point target can be expressed as:

$$s(x'_i, z'_i) = \sigma(x_1, z_1) e^{-j2k\sqrt{(x_1 - x'_i)^2 + (z_1 - z'_i)^2}} \quad (6)$$

where $\sigma(x_1, z_1)$ is the reflection coefficient of target located at (x_1, z_1) . $((x'_i, z'_i))$ is the ideal position of i th transmitting antenna. Hence, the unwrapped phase history H of the point target can be represented as:

$$H = \left\{ \left\lfloor 2k\sqrt{(x_1 - x'_i)^2 + (z_1 - z'_i)^2} \right\rfloor \right\}_{i=1}^n \quad (7)$$

where n is the number of total transmitting locations. U denotes the phase unwrap

function. From Eq. (7), we observe that under near-field conditions, when the radar moves linearly and uniformly (x_i increases linearly while z_i remains unchanged), H follows a quadratic curve, as illustrated in Fig. 2b. This fundamental characteristic, actually, can be utilized as a strong prior to estimate the phase errors of the point target by measuring its difference with the ideal phase history.

Fig. 2: The local similarity of phase errors.

figure 2

a The changes in propagation distances of the ideal array and the impact of z-axis motion error on different point targets. (x_1, z_1) , (x_2, z_2) , and $((x_{i'}), (z_{i'}))$ represent the coordinate of two point targets and i th ideal antenna, respectively. b The simulated phase histories of point target (x_1, z_1) with different d , where $(d = (z_{i'} - z_{i'})^2)$. For uniform and linear virtual arrays, the phase histories follow quadratic curves, and the curvature decreases as the distance between the antenna and the target increases. c illustrates the distribution of ΔR (the difference in the round-trip propagation error between these two targets) with $|z_1 - z_2|$, assuming $x_2 = 300$ mm, $((x_{i'}), (z_{i'})) = (0, 0)$, and $(x_1, z_1) = (0, 1000)$ mm. Δz_i is the motion error along the z-axis. d illustrates the distribution of ΔR with $|x_1 - x_2|$, assuming $z_2 = 3000$ mm, $((x_{i'}), (z_{i'})) = (0, 0)$, and $(x_1, z_1) = (0, 300)$ mm. It reveals that the phase errors of two targets can exhibit considerable similarity even if they are far from each other.

Full size image

However, obtaining the phase errors of a specific point target does not necessarily solve our problem because targets at different locations usually exhibit different reflected properties and phase variations. To exploit the correlation of phase errors between different targets, let's consider two distinct point targets in the imaging scene located at (x_1, z_1) and (x_2, z_2) , respectively, as depicted in Fig. 2a. For a single virtual antenna, the ideal antenna position is $((x_{i'}), (z_{i'}))$, while the actual antenna position contains a z-axis motion error of Δz_i and is given by $((x_{i'}), (z_{i'} + \Delta z_i))$. Hence, we can represent the difference in the round-trip propagation error between these two targets as follows:

$$\Delta R_1 = \sqrt{((x_1 - x_{i'})^2 + (z_1 - z_{i'})^2)} - \sqrt{((x_1 - x_{i'})^2 + (z_1 - z_{i'} - \Delta z_i)^2)} \quad (8)$$

$$\Delta R_2 = \sqrt{((x_2 - x_{i'})^2 + (z_2 - z_{i'})^2)} - \sqrt{((x_2 - x_{i'})^2 + (z_2 - z_{i'} - \Delta z_i)^2)} \quad (9)$$

$$\Delta R = |(\Delta R_1) - (\Delta R_2)| \quad (10)$$

where ΔR_1 and ΔR_2 denote the round-trip propagation error of target (x_1, z_1) and target (x_2, z_2) , respectively. ΔR represents the difference between $|\Delta R_1|$ and $|\Delta R_2|$.

Obviously, the smaller the ΔR is, the closer these two targets' phase errors will be.

Figure 2c, d illustrates the spatial distribution of ΔR with $|z_1 - z_2|$ and $|x_1 - x_2|$, respectively. We can observe that it is easy to find a region that minimizes ΔR , referred

to as the local similarity of phase errors of different targets. Therefore, by setting a point target according to the distribution of ΔR , its estimated phase error can be quite close to the phase error of the imaging target.

Estimation of phase errors

PSF, the impulse response of an ideal point target, is usually utilized to characterize the capability of an imaging system. For SAR systems, the 1D PSF of a linear array or 2D PSF of a planar array reflects the angle resolution and focusing ability of the antenna array, and higher-quality PSFs correspond to improved imaging performance. In the context of this study, Fig. 3a–e visually demonstrates the notable contrast between the PSFs derived from mechanical scanning and the PSFs obtained through handheld scanning. Evidently, the PSFs resulting from handheld scanning experience considerable distortion due to motion errors.

Fig. 3: The optimization results of 1D and 2D point spread function (PSF) (see the experimental setup in Supplementary Note 1–3).

figure 3

a represents the 2D PSF obtained from mechanical scanning, while (d) displays the corresponding 1D PSF. Notably, the PSFs of handheld scanning, depicted in (b) and (e) for 2D and 1D, respectively, suffer from distortion and blurring caused by motion errors (see Supplementary Fig. 2). However, the proposed optimization technique successfully mitigates the impact of motion errors on the PSFs. c, f These demonstrate the optimized 2D and 1D PSFs of handheld scanning, respectively. These optimized PSFs effectively combat the distortions induced by motion errors, leading to substantially improved image quality.

Full size image

To tackle the motion errors caused by manual scanning, we propose to optimize and restore a high-fidelity PSF to obtain a reliable estimation of phase errors. This is achieved based on previous findings, namely: (i) when the radar moves linearly and uniformly, the phase history of a single point target follows a quadratic curve, and (ii) in the x-z plane, targets located at different distances can exhibit similar phase errors. Accordingly, we first manually designate a point target within the imaging scene as a reference, ensuring both reference and imaging targets are observed by the radar. Subsequently, we attempt to obtain the optimized PSF by fitting the phase history of this point target with the corresponding ideal quadratic phase history. Through this process, we can measure the phase error of this point target by quantifying the discrepancy between its actual and ideal phase history. Finally, the estimation can be utilized to compensate for the phase history of the imaging target and generate the corrected SAR image. Figure 3c, f shows the PSF optimization results, which appear clear and well-focused (see the estimated deviation from a regular acquisition and phase error in Supplementary Fig. 2). It is noteworthy that our approach requires neither expensive tracking devices, nor iterative optimization processes, which reduces the system cost and imaging time. This enables a more affordable and efficient handheld SAR imaging system, which can be highly beneficial in various applications, such as security checks,

SLAM, and industrial inspections.

System architecture

Based on the above discussions, we build our handheld imaging system with three key components: signal resampling, PSF optimization, and SAR imaging, as depicted in Fig. 4. Specifically, Fig. 4a illustrates the data collection setup. The operational flow begins with resampling the collected signals to uniform spacing to apply the efficient FFT-based imaging methods, as shown in Fig. 4b. This is achieved by oversampling the radar frames and tracking the radar's motion using a cost-effective visual tracking device. Subsequently, to address the non-linearity along the z-axis, we employ the previously described PSF optimization and obtain the compensated SAR echoes, as shown in Fig. 4c. Finally, the Range Migration Algorithm (RMA)^{38,39}, a fast frequency-domain near-field imaging method, is utilized to reconstruct the SAR image, as depicted in Fig. 4d. Figure 4a also highlights its potential for application in security checks, where handheld scanning and high-quality imaging are essential. Traditional approaches rely on metal detectors which can only detect the presence of metal objects while we can reconstruct the exact shapes of hidden objects, enabling accurate identification of potential threats.

Fig. 4: The framework of the handheld mmWave imaging system.
figure 4

a A multi-input-multi-output radar and a co-located tracking camera are used to collect radar signals and device trajectory with manual scanning. b The collected radar frames are resampled to uniform spacing along the x-axis using the velocity recorded by the camera. c The point spread function optimization is subsequently employed to estimate and compensate for the target's phase history. d Images are generated with the Fast Fourier Transform (FFT)-based synthetic aperture radar imaging method.

Full size image

As depicted in Fig. 4a and Supplementary Fig. 6, we prototype our imaging system with the TI four-chip cascaded mmWave radar operating within the frequency range of 76-81 GHz. With the MIMO technique, the radar can formulate a virtual linear array consisting of 86 elements. This arrangement enables the creation of a 2D planar array by moving the radar along the orthogonal direction of its linear array dimension. As a result, the system can reconstruct specific objects through a single scanning process, thereby reducing the scanning time and improving users' experience. The radar is co-located with the Intel RealSense T265 tracking camera, which captures the radar's movement along the x-axis and is utilized to resample the collected data to uniform spacing. Since our focus lies solely on recording the x-axis movement, which exhibits a higher tolerance for tracking errors, alternative cost-effective mobile localization methods may also be suitable.

Implementation details

PSF optimization

Suppose a monostatic antenna moves in a handheld configuration and transceives Frequency Modulated Continuous Wave (FMCW) signals. The imaging object and the

reference target are situated at different distances from the center of the antenna's trajectory. By leveraging the principles of FMCW, we can separate the two targets in the range domain by performing FFT (range-FFT) along each reflected pulse, assuming the distance between them is larger than the device's range resolution. Based on the previous discussion that the phase history of a point target for an ideal trajectory follows a quadratic curve, we can proceed to estimate the ideal phase variation of the reference point target by optimizing the following function:

$$\hat{\phi}_i = \mathop{\arg\min}_{\alpha, \beta, \gamma} \sum_{i=1}^n (\alpha i^2 + \beta i + \gamma - \phi_i)^2, \quad (11)$$

where $\hat{\phi}_i$ represents the estimated ideal phase variation of the reference point target from the received signal at i th location. ϕ_i is the corresponding disturbed phase variation extracted with range-FFT. n is the number of received pulses. α , β , and γ are the coefficients of the target curve. This function finds the optimal α , β , and γ values which can minimize the difference between the actual phase variations of the reference and its ideal phase variations. Once the estimated ideal phase history has been obtained, the phase error induced by handheld motion can be compensated as:

$$\hat{s}_i = s_i e^{j(\hat{\phi}_i - \phi_i)}, \quad (12)$$

where $\hat{s}_i$ and s_i denote the compensated and the motion error corrupted i th received signal, respectively.

Notably, in this paper, a linear array is employed to facilitate MIMO SAR imaging. Hence, at each time step i , there will be multiple phase variations corresponding to multiple antennas. Although it is possible to estimate the phase error for each antenna, such an approach would increase computational costs and exacerbate the impact of incorrect estimations. To address this issue, we make the reasonable assumption that the primary phase error arises from translational motion error, considering that the device only needs to be moved along a single direction for a distance of approximately 20 cm to 30 cm. As a result, the antennas at the same timestep exhibit similar phase errors, which can be obtained by selecting the phase history of a single antenna to optimize in Eq. (11). Moreover, in the experiments, we find that if the x-axis position of the reference point target deviates from the x-axis center of the scanning trajectory, setting α as 0 would lead to better performance due to the incomplete quadratic feature of the ideal phase history.

Hardware configuration

Our imaging system is implemented with the TI four-chip cascaded mmWave radar, which consists of 12 transmitting antennas and 16 receiving antennas. We activate all the transceivers to achieve an 86-element virtual linear array. To collect the reflected signals in real-time, we attach a data capture board to the radar, which can transfer the collected data to a laptop through an Ethernet cable. The mmWave radar transmits FMCW signals which have the following parameters: start frequency, 77 GHz; ADC

sampling rate, 8 Msps; chirp slope, 38.5 MHz/ μ s; chirp duration, 40 μ s; the number of ADC samples, 256; frame periodicity, 10 ms for manual scanning and 50 ms for mechanical scanning, respectively. The mmWave radar is co-located with the Intel RealSense T265 camera, which has two fish eye cameras and one inertial motion unit to track the device's motion. Since the camera's pose updating rate (approximately 30 Hz) is lower than the radar's frame rate, we employ cubic interpolation on the trajectory obtained by the camera, to get the radar's position for each transmitted frame.

Scanning settings

The mechanical scanning is achieved by moving the MIMO radar over a distance of 200 mm along the x-axis with a motion controller. The moving speed is 20 mm/s, resulting in 200 sampling pulses with a spacing of 1 mm.

The users are instructed to hold and move the MIMO radar over a distance of ~20 cm along the x-axis (see the experimental setup in Supplementary Fig. 6). The radar's frame rate is set at 10 ms, while the user's movement speed is restricted to no more than 0.2 m/s, in order to satisfy the Nyquist-Shannon sampling theorem. It is worth noting that by increasing the frame rate, we can achieve higher scanning speeds; however, this comes at the expense of heavier data processing.

Results

Aperture size augmentation

To evaluate the ability to augment the aperture size of our handheld imaging system, we employ the 3 dB beamwidth of the 1D PSF as a measure and compare it to different lengths of apertures generated by mechanical scanning. In this evaluation, we position two corner reflectors in front of the imaging device: one serves as the imaging target, located at a range of 0.65 m, and the other as the reference target, positioned at a range of 1.8 m. A total of 100 manual scanning samples are collected from two different users, with each user having 50 samples (see how we calculate the estimated deviation from a regular acquisition in Supplementary Note 5 and the histogram of estimated deviation in Supplementary Fig. 4a). While the length of each manual scanning is ~200 mm, it does not necessarily mean that a 200 mm handheld scanning aperture is directly comparable to a 200 mm mechanical scanning aperture. This is because even after applying the proposed phase error compensation approach, residual phase errors may still be present. To determine the equivalent mechanical scanning imaging performance, we compute the normalized 3 dB beamwidth for different aperture lengths of mechanical scanning, as illustrated in the blue line of Fig. 5. Then we mark the average (plus/minus a standard deviation) 3 dB beamwidth of the PSFs associated with the 100 manual scanning samples as red to evaluate the imaging performance of handheld scanning. As a result, Fig. 5a shows that the average and best imaging performance of 200 mm handheld scanning is approximately equivalent to 100 mm and 175 mm mechanical scanning, respectively. Moreover, Fig. 5b–g depicts the 2D PSFs obtained from mechanical scanning and handheld scanning, respectively, which demonstrates that the proposed approach can effectively combat motion errors.

Fig. 5: Effect of aperture size augmentation by comparing the point spread function (PSF) between mechanical and handheld scanning (see the experimental setup in Supplementary Note 1–3).

figure 5

a The blue line shows the 3 dB beamwidth for different aperture lengths of mechanical scanning normalized to the value when the aperture length is 10 mm. The red markers show the average (plus/minus a standard deviation (std)) 3 dB beamwidth of the PSFs associated with the 100 manual scanning of 20 cm normalized to the same value as the blue line. b, c, d These depict the 2D PSFs obtained from different aperture lengths of 200 mm, 100 mm, and 40 mm, respectively. e, f, and g These illustrate the 2D PSFs resulting from handheld scanning. These handheld PSFs are specifically chosen to match the 3 dB beamwidth values equivalent to the point of mean-std, mean, and mean+std in (a). Considering that half of the wavelength of the mmWave device is 1.9 mm and the interval of two adjacent pluses during mechanical scanning is 1 mm, we can draw the conclusion that our approach can achieve imaging performance equivalent to a 50-antenna linear array with only one antenna. In other words, the mmWave device's aperture size is augmented by 50 times on average with our method.

Full size image

Comparison with baseline

To evaluate the imaging performance of our system, we collect 200 samples from four different users imaging ten different metal letters, with each user having 50 samples (see the histogram of estimated deviation from a regular acquisition in Supplementary Fig. 4(b)). To demonstrate the superiority of our approach, we make a comparison with the method in ref. 32. It is noteworthy that the core of ref. 32 lies in compensating the squiggle path to the uniform path in the x-y plane and assuming there is no z-axis motion error, which essentially functions the same as the signal resampling in our system. As demonstrated in Fig. 6a, even when compensating for the non-uniform motion error using the camera, the resulting SAR images still exhibit significant distortion due to z-axis motion error. Conversely, by mitigating phase errors through PSF optimization, the targets can be well-focused with high fidelity. The ECDF of PSNR and SSIM, presented in Fig. 6b, respectively, reveal a noteworthy improvement in image quality after applying phase correction. Furthermore, our PSF optimization does not necessitate iterative or computationally intensive processes. As a result, the average time required to estimate and compensate for the phase errors of a single image is approximately 60 ms using an Intel Core i7-11700K CPU (see Supplementary Note 4), demonstrating its superior efficiency and potential for real-time applications.

Fig. 6: Comparison with baseline³² (see the experimental setup in Supplementary Note 1–3).

figure 6

a Qualitative reconstruction results of different structural similarity index measure (SSIM) improvements (see more qualitative results in Supplementary Fig. 3). The empirical cumulative distribution functions of peak signal-to-noise ratio (b) and SSIM (c) are employed to quantitatively evaluate the resulting images, which demonstrate that our

method brings a noteworthy average enhancement of 4.54 dB in peak signal-to-noise ratio and a substantial 31.19% improvement in SSIM.

Full size image

Different reference positions

As described in Fig. 2c, it is straightforward to find a position for the reference to make the phase error of the two objects fairly close. Moreover, the difference in z-axis positions between the imaging object and the reference object does not significantly impact the imaging performance. Figure 7a exhibits the reconstruction results for various reference positions, demonstrating that the imaging object in each scenario can be successfully refocused (see quantitative analysis in Supplementary Fig. 5). Hence, our approach can be flexible and easy to be employed in practical scenarios.

Fig. 7: Experimental results in different scenarios (see the experimental setup in Supplementary Note 1–3).

figure 7

a The reconstruction results for various reference positions. In this experiment, a knife serves as the imaging object and is positioned at a distance of 0.3 m from the virtual planar array. Meanwhile, the reference is chosen at 1 m, 2 m, and 3 m, respectively. b Non-line-of-sight imaging results for diverse occlusions. In this context, a scissor acts as the imaging object, positioned 0.35 m away from the virtual planar array. The reference is chosen at a distance of 2 m. To simulate non-line-of-sight scenarios, three distinct materials—cloth, paper, and plastic—are employed to cover the scissors. The first row represents the imaging result after signal resampling, while the second row depicts the imaging result achieved through point spread function optimization. c–f These show the multi-scanning reconstruction results. c Optical image of the target, with a width of 25 cm and a height of 25 cm. d The handheld scanning trajectory is along the x and y axes, showcasing the path of data collection. e The imaging results for each individual scanning after point spread function optimization. f The fused image generated from multiple scanning with point spread function optimization.

Full size image

Non-line-of-sight imaging

Compared with optical imaging, mmWave can penetrate diverse non-metallic materials, making it suitable for Non-Line-of-Sight (NLoS) imaging to detect hidden objects. To illustrate the see-through ability of our imaging system, we cover the imaging object with various materials (i.e., paper, plastic, and cloth), then perform handheld scanning to reconstruct the concealed objects. Figure 7b illustrates the successful reconstruction of hidden objects using our handheld imaging system, despite the presence of different types of occlusions. This outcome demonstrates the system's potential in non-destructive testing and security inspections, where it can facilitate the detection of concealed items.

Imaging with multi-scanning

Previous experiments have successfully demonstrated the ability of our imaging system

to reconstruct certain objects through a single scanning process. However, the highly specular nature of mmWave signals causes them to exhibit mirror-like reflections from targets, particularly those with flat surfaces, such as the metal target used in our experiments. Consequently, for large targets, not all reflections from the target propagate back to the mmWave receiver, and some parts of the target are absent in the image. To address this, we propose to reconstruct different parts of the target individually and then combine these images to recover the whole target. Specifically, we employ a multi-scanning strategy. Firstly, the user performs a zig-zag scanning pattern to ensure complete coverage of the imaging target shown in Fig. 7c. Next, the entire scanning trajectory is divided into several sub-trajectories based on the x-axis motion. For instance, the trajectory in Fig. 7d is segmented into four sub-trajectories, each moving along the x-axis for about 40 cm. For each sub-trajectory, we conduct imaging and estimate the phase error of the collected signals, which yields a partial image of the target, as shown in Fig. 7e. Finally, we stitch together the partial images to reconstruct the entire target, as depicted in Fig. 7f.

Imaging without point references

In this paper, we utilize a point target with a known ideal phase history (a quadratic curve) for phase error estimation. However, when such a point-like target is not present or cannot be observed by the radar due to occlusion, we can utilize other detectable targets, such as the imaging targets themselves, to estimate phase error. The key insight is that while the ideal phase histories of these non-point targets may not precisely follow a quadratic curve, their overall trend still exhibits quadratic-like behavior, as shown in Fig. 8a. Therefore, it is feasible to approximate these non-point targets as point targets and fit their actual phase history with a standard quadratic curve to obtain the phase errors (see the results of phase correction for multiple nearby targets in Supplementary Fig. 7). Although this approximation introduces estimation errors, these errors are significantly smaller compared to the phase errors caused by handheld scanning. Consequently, employing this phase error estimation approach still yields better imaging results compared to not employing any phase error estimation at all, as demonstrated in Fig. 8b, c.

Fig. 8: The performance of phase error estimation without the reference target.
figure 8

The experiments are conducted on the 200 handheld scanning samples illustrated in Fig. 6. a The phase history of non-point imaging targets (specifically, the letters Y, H, and M) that are obtained using mechanical scanning and handheld scanning. The overall trends in the phase history still exhibit quadratic-like behavior. b Qualitative comparison of handheld scanning images when performing no phase correction, phase correction without the reference target, and phase correction with the reference target. c Comparison of the phase history of the handheld scanning image in (b). It demonstrates that correcting the phase history without a reference target can reduce the phase error present in the original handheld scanning. d Empirical cumulative distribution functions in terms of peak signal-to-noise ratio and structural similarity index measure. Although the results may not be as optimal as with a reference target, phase correction without a

reference target can still reduce phase errors and improve image quality compared to not applying any phase correction.

Full size image

Discussion

In this study, we focus on overcoming the fundamental limitation of spatial resolution of mmWave devices by realizing handheld SAR imaging. Our proposed handheld system is capable of turning commercial-off-the-shelf mmWave radars into portable, affordable, and high-resolution imaging systems that can see through things, which has great potential in mobile applications, emergency situations, and limited-cost scenarios.

Estimating motion errors from raw radar signal, referred to as the autofocus technique⁴⁰, is a well-studied field in airborne SAR^{41,42}. Generally, typical autofocus methods can be classified into three categories: MapDrift⁴³, phase gradient autofocus⁴⁴, and image optimization approaches^{45,46,47,48}. The MapDrift-based autofocus divides the whole aperture into two or more sub-apertures and estimates motion parameters by cross-correlating the resulting sub-images. The phase gradient autofocus-based approaches extract phase gradient from dominant scatters in the imaging scene and apply phase corrections that simultaneously sharpen all scatters. The image optimization autofocus approach searches for the optimal compensated phase to improve the image quality based on specific metrics. While these methods have been proven effective in space-borne and air-borne SAR, they cannot be directly applied to near-field 3D mmWave SAR systems for various reasons. First, the MapDrift-based autofocus can only cope with second-order phase error caused by incorrect speed estimation for linear motion. Second, the phase gradient autofocus-based techniques are based on a far-field assumption that all row pixels of SAR images are at an effectively equivalent range from the radar, which is not valid for near-field 3D SAR. Finally, for 3D SAR that has considerably more optimized variables, the image optimization approaches are also not suitable due to the increasing optimization difficulty and computational burden.

While the reconstruction performance of our system is promising, it does exhibit certain limitations. Specifically, residual phase errors stemming from rotational motion error and imprecise phase error estimation may still degrade the resulting images. To further refine the image quality, one can employ well-established image enhancement techniques, including learning-based^{49,50} and optimization-based approaches^{51,52}, which have garnered advancements in the realm of image processing. Moreover, exceeding the maximum allowed motion errors may also lead to the failure of PSF optimization and image reconstruction. Despite this, we believe that this study represents a substantial stride forward in handheld 3D SAR imaging and will ignite further exploration within this promising field.

In our experiments, we anticipate users to move the radar in a near-straight line to emulate traditional strip-map SAR, which may not be a flexible operating pattern. In future work, we aim to explore techniques that enable handheld imaging with squiggle

scanning paths, as well as investigate other SAR imaging techniques such as circular SAR or cylinder SAR. These advancements will further enhance the versatility and applicability of handheld mmWave SAR imaging.

In conclusion, this paper presented a practical handheld mmWave SAR imaging system. With the portability, affordability, and high-resolution 3D imaging ability, we believe that our design has the potential to become a standard component of subsequent handheld imaging systems, allowing more creative real-world applications in the future.

Data availability

The data that support the findings of this study are available from the corresponding author upon reasonable request.

Code availability

Code is available from the corresponding author upon reasonable request.

References

Sheen, D., McMakin, D. & Hall, T. Three-dimensional millimeter-wave imaging for concealed weapon detection. *IEEE Trans. Microw. Theory Tech.* 49, 1581–1592 (2001).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Appleby, R. & Anderton, R. N. Millimeter-wave and submillimeter-wave imaging for security and surveillance. *Proc. IEEE* 95, 1683–1690 (2007).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Zhang, X. et al. Broadband millimeter-wave imaging radar-based 3-d holographic reconstruction for nondestructive testing. *IEEE Trans. Microw. Theory Tech.* 68, 1074–1085 (2020).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Abou-Khousa, M. A., Rahman, M. S. U., Donnell, K. M. & Qaseer, M. T. A. Detection of surface cracks in metals using microwave and millimeter-wave nondestructive testing techniques—a review. *IEEE Trans. Instrum. Meas.* 72, 1–18 (2023).

Article

Google Scholar

Taylor, Z. D. et al. Thz and mm-wave sensing of corneal tissue water content: In vivo sensing and imaging results. *IEEE Trans. Terahertz Sci. Technol.* 5, 184–196 (2015).

Article

Google Scholar

Topfer, F. & Oberhammer, J. Millimeter-wave tissue diagnosis: the most promising fields for medical applications. *IEEE Microw.* 16, 97–113 (2015).

Article

Google Scholar

Gao, Y. & Zoughi, R. Millimeter wave reflectometry and imaging for noninvasive diagnosis of skin burn injuries. *IEEE Trans. Instrum. Meas.* 66, 77–84 (2017).

Article

Google Scholar

Hameed, H. et al. Pushing the limits of remote RF sensing by reading lips under the face mask. *Nat. Commun.* 13, 5168 (2022).

Article

Google Scholar

Mercuri, M. et al. Vital-sign monitoring and spatial tracking of multiple people using a contactless radar-based sensor. *Nat. Electron.* 2, 252–262 (2019).

Article

Google Scholar

Mirbeik, A., Ashinoff, R., Jong, T., Aued, A. & Tavassolian, N. Real-time high-resolution millimeter-wave imaging for in-vivo skin cancer diagnosis. *Sci. Rep.* 12, 4971 (2022).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Töpfer, F., Dudorov, S. & Oberhammer, J. Millimeter-wave near-field probe designed for high-resolution skin cancer diagnosis. *IEEE Trans. Microw. Theory Tech.* 63, 2050–2059 (2015).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Di Meo, S. et al. On the feasibility of breast cancer imaging systems at millimeter-waves frequencies. *IEEE Trans. Microw. Theory Tech.* 65, 1795–1806 (2017).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Bevacqua, M. T., Di Meo, S., Crocco, L., Isernia, T. & Pasian, M. Millimeter-waves breast cancer imaging via inverse scattering techniques. *IEEE J. Electromagn. RF Microw. Med. Biol.* 5, 246–253 (2021).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Orr, I. et al. Coherent, super-resolved radar beamforming using self-supervised learning. *Sci. Robot.* 6, eabk0431 (2021).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Wang, S., Li, S., An, Q., Zhao, G. & Sun, H. Near-field millimeter-wave imaging via arrays in the shape of polyline. *IEEE Trans. Instrum. Meas.* 71, 1–17 (2022).

Article

Google Scholar

Zhang, W. et al. A grating-lobes suppression method for wideband mimo millimeter-wave imaging arrays. *IEEE Trans. Antennas Propag.* 71, 1851–1862 (2023).

Article

Google Scholar

Li, S. et al. Millimeter-wave imaging via circular-arc mimo arrays. *IEEE Trans. Microw. Theory Tech.* 1–17 (2023).

Tian, X., Guo, Q., Wang, Z., Chang, T. & Cui, H.-L. Pragmatic approach to phase self-calibration for planar array millimeter-wave mimo imaging. *IEEE Trans. Instrum. Meas.* 70, 1–11 (2021).

Google Scholar

Guo, Q., Wang, Z., Chang, T. & Cui, H.-L. Millimeter-wave 3-d imaging testbed with mimo array. *IEEE Trans. Microw. Theory Tech.* 68, 1164–1174 (2020).

Article

Google Scholar

Tian, X., Wang, Z., Chang, T. & Cui, H.-L. Adaptive background clutter mitigation for millimeter wave mimo imaging. *IEEE Trans. Geosci. Remote Sens.* 60, 1–16 (2022).

Google Scholar

Batra, A. et al. Short-range sar imaging from ghz to thz waves. *IEEE J. Microwaves* 1, 574–585 (2021).

Article

Google Scholar

I, C.-L., Han, S. & Bian, S. Energy-efficient 5g for a greener future. Nat. Electron. 3, 182–184 (2020).

Article

Google Scholar

Surawy-Stepney, T., Hogg, A. E., Cornford, S. L. & Davison, B. J. Episodic dynamic change linked to damage on the thwaites glacier ice tongue. Nat. Geosci. 16, 37–43 (2023).

Article

Google Scholar

Marom, M., Goldstein, R. M., Thornton, E. B. & Shemer, L. Remote sensing of ocean wave spectra by interferometric synthetic aperture radar. Nature 345, 793–795 (1990).

Article

Google Scholar

Holloway, J., Wu, Y., Sharma, M. K., Cossairt, O. & Veeraraghavan, A. Savi: Synthetic apertures for long-range, subdiffraction-limited visible imaging using fourier ptychography. Sci. Adv. 3, e1602564 (2017).

Article

Google Scholar

Álvarez Narciani, G., López-Portugués, M., Las-Heras, F. & Laviada, J. Freehand, agile, and high-resolution imaging with compact mm-wave radar. IEEE Access 7, 95516–95526 (2019).

Article

Google Scholar

Álvarez Narciani, G., Laviada, J. & Las-Heras, F. Freehand mm-wave imaging with a

compact mimo radar. *IEEE Trans. Antennas Propag.* 69, 1224–1229 (2021).

Article

Google Scholar

Álvarez Narciani, G., Laviada, J. & Las-Heras, F. Towards turning smartphones into mmwave scanners. *IEEE Access* 9, 45147–45154 (2021).

Article

Google Scholar

Schellberg, J. M., Regmi, H. & Sur, S. mmsight: towards robust millimeter-wave imaging on handheld devices. In *Proc. IEEE 24th International Symposium on a World of Wireless, Mobile and Multimedia Networks (WoWMoM)*, 117–126 (2023).

Smith, J. W. & Torlak, M. Efficient 3-d near-field mimo-sar imaging for irregular scanning geometries. *IEEE Access* 10, 10283–10294 (2022).

Article

Google Scholar

Saadat, M. S., Sur, S., Nelakuditi, S. & Ramanathan, P. Millicam: Hand-held millimeter-wave imaging. In *Proc. 29th International Conference on Computer Communications and Networks (ICCCN)*, 1–9 (2020).

Regmi, H., Saadat, M. S., Sur, S. & Nelakuditi, S. Squigglemilli: approximating sar imaging on mobile millimeter-wave devices. *Proc. ACM Interact. Mob. Wearable Ubiquitous Technol.* 5 <https://doi.org/10.1145/3478113> (2021).

Vasileiou, C. et al. Efficient cnn-based super resolution algorithms for MM wave mobile radar imaging. In *Proc. IEEE International Conference on Image Processing (ICIP)*, 3803–3807 (2022).

Laviada, J., Álvarez Narciani, G. & Las-Heras, F. Artifact mitigation for high-resolution near-field sar images by means of conditional generative adversarial networks. *IEEE Trans. Instrum. Meas.* 71, 1–11 (2022).

Article

Google Scholar

Wang, Z., Guo, Q., Tian, X., Chang, T. & Cui, H.-L. Near-field 3-d millimeter-wave imaging using mimo RMA with range compensation. *IEEE Trans. Microw. Theory Tech.* 67, 1157–1166 (2019).

Article

Google Scholar

Lopez-Sanchez, J. & Fortuny-Guasch, J. 3-d radar imaging using range migration techniques. *IEEE Trans. Antennas Propag.* 48, 728–737 (2000).

Article

Google Scholar

Gao, Y., Ghasr, M. T. & Zoughi, R. Effects of and compensation for translational position error in microwave synthetic aperture radar imaging systems. *IEEE Trans. Instrum. Meas.* 69, 1205–1212 (2020).

Article

Google Scholar

Zhuge, X. & Yarovoy, A. G. Three-dimensional near-field mimo array imaging using range migration techniques. *IEEE Trans. Image Process.* 21, 3026–3033 (2012).

Article

MathSciNet

Google Scholar

Yanik, M. E., Wang, D. & Torlak, M. Development and demonstration of mimo-sar mmwave imaging testbeds. *IEEE Access* 8, 126019–126038 (2020).

Article

Google Scholar

Chen, J. et al. Motion compensation/autofocus in airborne synthetic aperture radar: a review. *IEEE Geosci. Remote Sens. Mag.* 10, 185–206 (2022).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Tay, C. et al. Sea-level rise from land subsidence in major coastal cities. *Nat. Sustain.* 5, 1049–1057 (2022).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Engram, M. et al. Remote sensing northern lake methane ebullition. *Nat. Clim. Change* 10, 511–517 (2020).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Calloway, T. & Donohoe, G. Subaperture autofocus for synthetic aperture radar. *IEEE Trans. Aerosp. Electron. Syst.* 30, 617–621 (1994).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Wahl, D., Eichel, P., Ghiglia, D. & Jakowatz, C. Phase gradient autofocus-a robust tool for high resolution sar phase correction. *IEEE Trans. Aerosp. Electron. Syst.* 30, 827–835 (1994).

Article

[Google Scholar](#)

Fienup, J. R. Synthetic-aperture radar autofocus by maximizing sharpness. *Opt. Lett.* 25, 221–223 (2000).

Article

Google Scholar

Morrison, R. L., Do, M. N. & Munson, D. C. Sar image autofocus by sharpness optimization: a theoretical study. *IEEE Trans. Image Process.* 16, 2309–2321 (2007).

Article

MathSciNet

Google Scholar

Wang, J. & Liu, X. Sar minimum-entropy autofocus using an adaptive-order polynomial model. *IEEE Geosci. Remote Sens. Lett.* 3, 512–516 (2006).

Article

Google Scholar

Zeng, T., Wang, R. & Li, F. Sar image autofocus utilizing minimum-entropy criterion. *IEEE Geosci. Remote Sens. Lett.* 10, 1552–1556 (2013).

Article

Google Scholar

Zhang, K., Zuo, W., Gu, S. & Zhang, L. Learning deep cnn denoiser prior for image restoration. In *Proc. IEEE Conference on Computer Vision and Pattern Recognition (CVPR)* (2017).

Zamir, S. W. et al. Multi-stage progressive image restoration. In *Proc. IEEE/CVF Conference on Computer Vision and Pattern Recognition (CVPR)*, 14821–14831 (2021).

Figueiredo, M. & Nowak, R. An em algorithm for wavelet-based image restoration. *IEEE Trans. Image Process.* 12, 906–916 (2003).

Article

MathSciNet

Google Scholar

Zhang, H., He, W., Zhang, L., Shen, H. & Yuan, Q. Hyperspectral image restoration using low-rank matrix recovery. *IEEE Trans. Geosci. Remote Sens.* 52, 4729–4743 (2014).

Article

Google Scholar

Barket, A. R., Hu, W., Wang, B., Shahzad, W. & Malik, J. S. Selection criteria of image reconstruction algorithms for terahertz short-range imaging applications. *Opt. Express* 30, 23398–23416 (2022).

Article

Google Scholar

Download references

Acknowledgements

This work was supported by the National Natural Science Foundation of China under Grant 62172381 and 62201542, the National Key R&D Programmes under Grant 2022YFC2503405 and 2022YFC0869800, the fellowship of China Postdoctoral Science Foundation under Grant 2022M723069, and the Fundamental Research Funds for the Central Universities.

Author information

Authors and Affiliations

School of Cyber Science and Technology, University of Science and Technology of China, Hefei, China

Yadong Li, Dongheng Zhang, Ruixu Geng, Zhi Lu, Zhi Wu, Qibin Sun & Yan Chen

School of Information Science and Technology, University of Science and Technology of China, Hefei, China

Yang Hu

Contributions

Y.L., Y.H., and Y.C. conceived the method. Y.L. implemented the code and wrote the

original draft. Y.L., D.Z., R.G., Z.L., and Z.W. built the experimental setup and performed the experiments. Y.L., D.Z., R.G., Z.L., Z.W., Y.H., Q.S., and Y.C. contributed to interpreting the results and the revision of the manuscript. Y.C. supervised all aspects of the project.

Corresponding author
Correspondence to Yan Chen.

Ethics declarations
Competing interests
The authors declare no competing interests.

Peer review
Peer review information
Communications Engineering thanks the anonymous reviewers for their contribution to the peer review of this work. Primary Handling Editors: Mengying Su, Rosamund Daw.

Additional information
Publisher's note Springer Nature remains neutral with regard to jurisdictional claims in published maps and institutional affiliations.

Supplementary information
Supplementary information
Rights and permissions
Open Access This article is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License, which permits use, sharing, adaptation, distribution and reproduction in any medium or format, as long as you give appropriate credit to the original author(s) and the source, provide a link to the Creative Commons license, and indicate if changes were made. The images or other third party material in this article are included in the article's Creative Commons license, unless indicated otherwise in a credit line to the material. If material is not included in the article's Creative Commons license and your intended use is not permitted by statutory regulation or exceeds the permitted use, you will need to obtain permission directly from the copyright holder. To view a copy of this license, visit <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/>.

Reprints and permissions

About this article
Check for updates. Verify currency and authenticity via CrossMark
Cite this article

Li, Y., Zhang, D., Geng, R. et al. A high-resolution handheld millimeter-wave imaging system with phase error estimation and compensation. *Commun Eng* 3, 4 (2024). <https://doi.org/10.1038/s44172-023-00156-2>

Download citation

Received
10 July 2023

Accepted
23 December 2023

Published
05 January 2024

Version of record
05 January 2024

DOI
<https://doi.org/10.1038/s44172-023-00156-2>

Share this article
Anyone you share the following link with will be able to read this content:

Get shareable link
Provided by the Springer Nature SharedIt content-sharing initiative

Subjects
Electrical and electronic engineering
Information technology
Download PDF
Associated content
Collection

Top 25 downloaded papers of 2024

Sections
Figures
References
Abstract
Introduction
Methods
Results
Discussion
Data availability
Code availability
References
Acknowledgements
Author information
Ethics declarations
Peer review

Additional information
Supplementary information
Rights and permissions
About this article
Communications Engineering (Commun Eng) ISSN 2731-3395 (online)
nature.com sitemap
About Nature Portfolio
About us
Press releases
Press office
Contact us
Discover content
Journals A-Z
Articles by subject
protocols.io
Nature Index
Publishing policies
Nature portfolio policies
Open access
Author & Researcher services
Reprints & permissions
Research data
Language editing
Scientific editing
Nature Masterclasses
Research Solutions
Libraries & institutions
Librarian service & tools
Librarian portal
Open research
Recommend to library
Advertising & partnerships
Advertising
Partnerships & Services
Media kits
Branded content
Professional development
Nature Awards
Nature Careers
Nature Conferences
Regional websites
Nature Africa
Nature China
Nature India
Nature Japan

Nature Middle East

[Privacy Policy](#) [Use of cookies](#) [Your privacy choices/Manage cookies](#) [Legal notice](#)

[Accessibility statement](#) [Terms & Conditions](#) [Your US state privacy rights](#)

Springer Nature

© 2025 Springer Nature Limited

CloseNature Briefing AI and Robotics

Sign up for the Nature Briefing: AI and Robotics newsletter — what matters in AI and robotics research, free to your inbox weekly.

Email address

e.g. jo.smith@university.ac.uk

[Sign up](#)

I agree my information will be processed in accordance with the Nature and Springer Nature Limited Privacy Policy.

10 ads blocked

19% space saved!

Hermes Trimegistus, in Michael Maier, *Symbola aureae mensae* (Frankfurt, 1617)

[Search the entire library index](#)

Collection Index:

[Library Main Page](#)

[Nag Hammadi Library](#)

[Gnostic Scriptures](#)

[GRS Mead Collection](#)

[Polemical Works](#)

[Christian Apocrypha](#)

[Corpus Hermeticum](#)

[Manichaeae Writings](#)

[Mandaean Writings](#)

[Cathar Writings](#)

[Alchemical Writings](#)

[Modern Gnostic Texts](#)

[Return to](#)

[Gnosis Archive](#)

Recommended print edition of the Corpus Hermeticum:
Hermetica by B. Copenhaver

The Gnostic Society Library

The Corpus Hermeticum and Hermetic Tradition

[Archive](#) | [Library](#) | [Bookstore](#) | [Index](#) | [Web Lectures](#) | [Ecclesia Gnostica](#) | [Gnostic Society](#)

The Corpus Hermeticum

X. The Key

translated by G.R.S. Mead

Notes: This longer tractate presents itself explicitly as a summary or abridgement of the General Sermons (CH II-IX), and discusses the Hermetic view of knowledge and its role in the lives and afterlives of human beings. The attentive reader will notice certain contradictions between the afterlife-teachings of this and previous tractates.

One of the central concepts of The Key, and of Hermetic thought generally, is the distinction between ordinary discursive knowledge which can be expressed in words (in Greek, *episteme*, which Mead translates somewhat clumsily as "science") and transcendent, unitive knowledge which cannot be communicated (in Greek, *gnosis*, which Mead simply and sensibly leaves untranslated). The same distinction can be found in many systems of mystical thought. Unlike most of these, though, the Hermetic teachings place value on both.

Readers without much experience in the jargon of Classical philosophy will want to remember that "hylic" means "material", "passible" means "subject to outside forces or to suffering", and "intelligible" means "belonging to the realm of the Mind", and "motion" includes all kinds of change. The special implications of "good" in Greek thought - of self-sufficiency and desirability - should also be kept in mind.

The delightful irony of the Zen moment early in section 9, when Hermes - in the middle of this very substantial lecture - defines the good and pious man as "he who doth not say much or lend his ear to much" and thus rules out both himself and his audience, seems to have been lost on subsequent commentators.

1. Hermes: My yesterday's discourse (*logos*) I did devote to thee, Asclepius, and so 'tis [only] right I should devote to thy's to Tat; and this the more because 'tis the abridgement of the General Sermons (*Logoi*) which he has had addressed to him.

"God, Father and the Good", then, Tat, hath the same nature, or more exactly, energy.

For nature is a predicate of growth, and used of things that change, both mobile and immobile, that is to say, both human and divine, each one of which He willeth into being.

But energy consists in something else, as we have shown in treating of the rest, both things divine and human things; which thing we ought to have in mind when treating of the Good.

2. God's energy is then His Will; further His essence is to will the being of all things. For what is "God and Father and the Good" but the "to be" of all that are not yet? Nay, subsistence self of everything that is; this, then, is God, this Father, this the Good; to Him is added naught of all the rest.

And though the Cosmos, that is to say the Sun, is also sire himself to them that share in him; yet so far is he not the cause of good unto the lives, he is not even of their living.

So that e'en if he be a sire, he is entirely so by compulsion of the Good's Good-will, apart from which nor being nor becoming could e'er be.

3. Again, the parent is the children's cause, both on the father's and the mother's side, only by sharing in the Good's desire [that doth pour] through the Sun. It is the Good which doeth the creating.

And such a power can be possessed by no one else than Him alone who taketh naught, but wills all things to be; I will not, Tat, say "makes".

For that the maker is defective for long periods (in which he sometimes makes, and sometimes doth not make) both in the quality and in the quantity [of what he makes]; in that he sometimes maketh them so many and such like, and sometimes the reverse.

But "God and Father and the Good" is [cause] for all to be. So are at least these things for those who can see.

4. For It doth will to be, and It is both Itself and most of all by reason of Itself. Indeed, all other things beside are just because of It; for the distinctive feature of the Good is "that it should be known". Such is the Good, O Tat.

Tat: Thou hast, O father, filled us so full of this so good and fairest sight, that thereby my mind's eye hath now become for me almost a thing to worship.

For that the vision of the Good doth not, like the sun's beam, firelike blaze on the eyes and make them close; nay, on the contrary, it shineth forth and maketh to increase the seeing of the eye, as far as e'er a man hath the capacity to hold the inflow of the

radiance that the mind alone can see.

Not only does it come more swiftly down to us, but it does us no harm, and is instinct with all immortal life.

5. They who are able to drink in a somewhat more than others of this Sight, oftentimes from out the body fall asleep in this fairest Spectacle, as was the case with Uranus and Cronus, our forebears. may this be out lot too, O father mine!

Hermes: Yea, may it be, my son! But as it is, we are not yet strung to the Vision, and not as yet have we the power our mind's eye to unfold and gaze upon the Beauty of the Good - Beauty that naught can e'er corrupt or any comprehend.

For only then wilt thou upon It gaze when thou canst say no word concerning It. For Gnosis of the Good is holy silence and a giving holiday to every sense.

6. For neither can he who perceiveth It, perceive aught else; nor he who gazeth on It, gaze on aught else; nor hear aught else, nor stir his body any way. Staying his body's every sense and every motion he stayeth still.

And shining then all round his mond, It shines through his whole soul, and draws it out of body, transforming all of him to essence.

For it is possible, my son, that a man's soul should be made like to God, e'en while it still is in a body, if it doth contemplate the Beauty of the Good.

7. Tat: Made like to God? What dost thou, father, mean?

Hermes: Of every soul apart are transformations, son.

Tat: What meanest thou? Apart?

Hermes: Didst thou not, in the General Sermons, hear that from one Soul - the All-soul - come all these souls which are made to revolve in all the cosmos, as though divided off?

Of these souls, then, it is that there are many changes, some to a happier lot and some to [just] the contrary of this.

Thus some that were creeping things change into things that in the water dwell, the souls of water things change to earth-dwellers, those that live on earth change to things with wings, and souls that live in air change to men, while human souls reach the first step of deathlessness changed into daimones.

And so they circle to the choir of the Inerrant Gods; for of the Gods there are two choirs, the one Inerrant, and the other Errant. And this is the most perfect glory of the soul.

8. But if a soul on entering the body of a man persisteth in its vice, it neither tasteth deathlessness nor shareth in the Good; but speeding back again it turns into the path that leads to creeping things. This is the sentence of the vicious soul.

And the soul's vice is ignorance. For that the soul who hath no knowledge of the things that are, or knowledge of their nature, or of Good, is blinded by the body's passions and tossed about.

This wretched soul, not knowing what she is, becomes the slave of bodies of strange form in sorry plight, bearing the body as a load; not as the ruler, but the ruled. This [ignorance] is the soul's vice.

9. But on the other hand the virtue of the soul is Gnosis. For he who knows, he good and pious is, and still while on the earth divine.

Tat: But who is such an one, O father mine?

Hermes: He who doth not say much or lend his ear to much. For he who spendeth time in arguing and hearing arguments, doth shadow-fight. For "God, the Father and the Good", is not to be obtained by speech or hearing.

And yet though this is so, there are in all the beings senses, in that they cannot without senses be.

But Gnosis is far different from sense. For sense is brought about by that which hath the mastery o'er us, while Gnosis is the end <i.e., goal> of science, and science is God's gift.

10. All science is incorporeal, the instrument it uses being the mind, just as the mind employs the body.

Both then come into bodies, [I mean] both things that are cognizable by mind alone and things material. For all things must consist out of antithesis and contrariety; and this can otherwise not be.

Tat: Who then is this material God of whom thou speakest?

Hermes: Cosmos is beautiful, but is not good - for that it is material and freely passible; and though it is the first of all things passible, yet is it in the second rank of being and wanting in itself.

And though it never hath itself its birth in time, but ever is, yet is its being in becoming, becoming for all time the genesis of qualities and quantities; for it is mobile and all material motion's genesis.

11. It is intelligible rest that moves material motion in this way, since Cosmos is a sphere - that is to say, a head. And naught of head above's material, as naught of feet below's intelligible, but all material.

And head itself is moved in a sphere-like way - that is to say, as head should move, is mind.

All then that are united to the "tissue" of this "head" (in which is soul) are in their nature free from death - just as when body hath been made in soul, are things that hath more soul than body.

Whereas those things which are at greater distance from this "tissue" - there, where are things which have a greater share of body than of soul - are by their nature subject unto death.

The whole, however, is a life; so that the universe consists of both the hylic and of the intelligible.

12. Again, the Cosmos is the first of living things, while man is second after it, though first of things subject to death.

Man hath the same ensouling power in him as all the rest of living things; yet is he not only not good, but even evil, for that he's subject unto death.

For though the Cosmos also is not good in that it suffers motion, it is not evil, in that it is not subject to death. But man, in that he's subject both to motion and to death, is evil.

13. Now then the principles of man are this-wise vehicled: mind in the reason (logos), the reason in the soul, soul in the spirit <or, rather, vital spirits>, and spirit in the body.

Spirit pervading [body] by means of veins and arteries and blood, bestows upon the living creature motion, and as it were doth bear it in a way.

For this cause some do think the soul is blood, in that they do mistake its nature, not knowing that [at death] it is iteh spirit that must first withdraw into the soul, whereon the blood congeals and veins and arteries are emptied, and then the living creature <or life> is withdrawn; and this is body's death.

14. Now from one Source all things depend; while Source [dependeth] from the One and Only [One]. Source is, moreover, moved to become Source again; whereas the One standeth perpetually and is not moved.

Three then are they: "God, the Father and the Good", Cosmos and man.

God doth contain Cosmos; Cosmos [containeth] man. Cosmos is e'er God's Son, man as it were Cosmos' child.

15. Not that, however, God ignoreth man; nay, right well doth He know him, and willeth to be known.

This is the sole salvation for a man - God's Gnosis. This is the Way Up to the Mount.

By Him alone the soul becometh good, not whiles is good, whiles evil, but [good] out of necessity.

Tat: What dost thou mean, Thrice-greatest one?

Hermes: Behold an infant's soul, my son, that is not yet cut off, because its body is still small and not as yet come unto its full bulk.

Tat: How?

Hermes: A thing of beauty altogether is [such a soul] to see, not yet befouled by body's passions, still all but hanging from the Cosmic Soul!

But when the body grows in bulk and draweth down the soul into its mass, then doth the soul cut off itself and bring upon itself forgetfulness, and no more shareth in the Beautiful and the Good. And this forgetfulness becometh vice.

16. It is the same for them who go out from the body.

For when the soul withdraws into itself, the spirit doth contract itself within the blood, and the soul within the spirit. And then the mind, stripped of its wrappings, and naturally divine, taking unto itself a fiery body, doth traverse every space, after abandoning the soul unto its judgement and whatever chastisement it hath deserved.

Tat: What dost thou, father, mean by this? The mind is parted from soul and soul from spirit? Whereas thou said'st the soul was the mind's vesture, and the soul's the spirit.

17. Hermes: The hearer, son, should think with him who speaks and breathe with him; nay, he should have a hearing subtler than the voice of him who speaks.

It is, son, in a body made of earth that this arrangement of the vestures comes to pass. For in a body made of earth it is impossible the mind should take its seat itself by its own self in nakedness.

For neither is it possible on the one hand the earthly body should contain so much immortality, nor on the other that so great a virtue should endure a body passible in such close contact with it. It taketh, then, the soul for as it were an envelope.

And soul itself, being too and thing divine, doth use the spirit as its envelope, while spirit doth pervade the living creature.

18. When then the mind doth free itself from the earth-body, it straightway putteth on its proper robe of fire, with which it could not dwell in an earth-body.

For earth doth not bear fire; for it is all set in a blaze even by a small spark. And for this cause is water poured around earth, to be a guard and wall, to keep the blazing of the fire away.

But mind, the swiftest thing of all divine outthinkings, and swifter than all elements, hath for its body fire.

For mind being builder doth use the fire as tool for the construction of all things - the Mind of all [for the construction] of all things, but that of man only for things on earth.

Stript of its fire the mind on earth cannot make things divine, for it is human in its dispensation.

19. The soul in man, however - not every soul, but one that pious is - is a daimonic something and divine.

And such a soul when from the body freed, if it have fought the fight of piety - the fight of piety is to know God and to do wrong to no man - such a soul becomes entirely mind.

Whereas the impious soul remains in its own essence, chastised by its own self, and seeking for an earthly body where to enter, if only it be human.

For that no other body can contain a human soul; nor is it right that any human soul should fall into the body of a thing that doth possess no reason. For that the law of God is this: to guard the human soul from such tremendous outrage.

20. Tat: How father, then, is a man's soul chastised?

Hermes: What greater chastisement of any human soul can there be, son, than lack of piety? What fire has so fierce a flame as lack of piety? What ravenous beast so mauls the body as lack of piety the very soul?

Dost thou not see what hosts of ills the impious soul doth bear?

It shrieks and screams: I burn; I am ablaze; I know not what to cry or do; ah, wretched me, I am devoured by all the ills that compass me about; alack, poor me, I neither see nor hear!

Such are the cries wrung from a soul chastised; not, as the many think, and thou, son, dost suppose, that a [man's] soul, passing from body, is changed into a beast.

Such is a very grave mistake, for that the way a soul doth suffer chastisement is this:

21. When mind becomes a daimon, the law requires that it should take a fiery body to execute the services of God; and entering in the soul most impious it scourgeth it with whips made of its sins.

And then the impious soul, scourged with its sins, is plunged in murders, outrage, blasphemy, in violence of all kinds, and all the other things whereby mankind is wronged.

But on the pious soul the mind doth mount and guide it to the Gnosis' Light. And such a soul doth never tire in songs of praise [to God] and pouring blessing on all men, and doing good in word and deed to all, in imitation of its Sire.

22. Wherefore, my son, thou shouldst give praise to God and pray that thou mayst have thy mind Good Mind. It is, then, to a better state the soul doth pass; it cannot to a worse.

Further there is an intercourse of souls; those of the gods have intercourse with those of men, and those of men with souls of creatures which possess no reason.

The higher, further, have in charge the lower; the gods look after men, men after animals irrational, while God hath charge of all; for He is higher than them all and all are less than He.

Cosmos is subject, then, to God, man to the Cosmos, and irrationals to man. But God is o'er them all, and God contains them all.

God's rays, to use a figure, are His energies; the Cosmos's are natures, the arts and sciences are man's.

The energies act through the Cosmos, thence through the nature-rays of Cosmos upon man; the nature-rays [act] through the elements, man [acteth] through the sciences and arts.

23. This is the dispensation of the universe, depending from the nature of the One, pervading [all things] through the Mind, than which is naught diviner nor of greater energy; and naught a greater means for the at-oning men to gods and gods to men.

He, [Mind,] is the Good Daimon. Blessed the soul that is most filled with Him, and wretched is the soul that's empty of the Mind.

Tat: Father, what dost thou mean, again?

Hermes: Dost think then, son, that every soul hath the Good [Mind]? For 'tis of Him we speak, not of the mind in service of which we were just speaking, the mind sent down for [the soul's] chastisement.

24. For soul without the mind "can neither speak nor act". For oftentimes the mind doth leave the soul, and at that time the soul neither sees nor understands, but is just like a thing that hath no reason. Such is the power of mind.

Yet doth it not endure a sluggish soul, but leaveth such a soul tied to the body and bound tight down by it. Such soul, my son, doth not have Mind; and therefore such an one should not be called a man. For that man is a thing-of-life <or animal> divine; man is not measured with the rest of lives of things upon the earth, but with the lives above in heaven, who are called gods.

Nay more, if we must boldly speak the truth, the true "man" is e'en higher than the gods, or at the [very] least the gods and men are very whit in power each with the other equal.

25. For no one of the gods in heaven shall come down to the earth, o'er-stepping heaven's limit; whereas man doth mount up to heaven and measure it; he knows what things of it are high, what things are low, and learns precisely all things else besides. And greater thing than all; without e'en quitting earth, he doth ascend above. So vast a sweep doth he possess of ecstasy.

For this cause can a man dare say that man on earth is god subject to death, while god in heaven is man from death immune.

Wherefore the dispensation of all things is brought about by means of there, the twain - Cosmos and Man - but by the One.

[Return to Corpus Hermeticum Index](#)

[Archive](#) | [Library](#) | [Bookstore](#) | [Index](#) | [Web Lectures](#) | [Ecclesia Gnostica](#) | [Gnostic Society](#)

[Search](#)

[Write](#)

[Sign up](#)

[Sign in](#)

The Man of Numbers: Fibonacci's Arithmetic Revolution [Excerpt]

Before the 13th century Europeans used Roman numerals to do arithmetic. Leonardo of Pisa, better known today as Fibonacci, is largely responsible for the adoption of the Hindu–Arabic numeral system in Europe, which revolutionized not only mathematics but commerce and trade as well. How did the system spread from the Arab world to Europe, and what would our lives be without it ?

Aman Arora

Aman Arora

Follow

9 min read

.

Jul 23, 2020

45

Your days are numbered

Try to imagine a day without numbers. Never mind a day, try to imagine getting through the first hour without numbers: no alarm clock, no time, no date, no TV or radio, no stock market report or sports results in the newspapers, no bank account to check. It's not clear exactly where you are waking up either, for without numbers modern housing would not exist.

The fact is, our lives are totally dependent on numbers. You may not have “a head for figures,” but you certainly have a head full of figures. Most of the things you do each day depend on and are conditioned by numbers. Some of them are obvious, like the ones listed above; others govern our lives behind the scenes. The degree to which our modern society depends on numbers that are hidden from us was made clear by the worldwide financial meltdown in 2008, when over-confident reliance on the advanced mathematics of futures predictions and the credit market led to a total collapse of the global financial system.

How did we — as a species and as a society — become so familiar with and totally reliant on these abstractions our ancestors invented just a few thousand years ago? As a mathematician, this question had puzzled me for many years, but for most of my career as a university professor of mathematics, the pressures of discovering new mathematics and teaching mathematics to new generations of students did not leave me enough time to look for the answer. As I grew older, however, and came to terms with the unavoidable fact that my abilities to do original mathematics were starting to wane a bit — a process that for most mathematicians starts around the age of forty (putting mathematics in the same category as many sporting activities) — I started to spend more time looking into the origins of the subject I have loved with such passion since I

made the transition from “It’s boring” to “It’s unbelievably beautiful” around the age of sixteen.

For the most part, the story of numbers was easy to discover. By the latter part of the first millennium of the Current Era, the system we use today to write numbers and do arithmetic had been worked out — expressing any number using just the ten numerals 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, and adding, subtracting, multiplying, and dividing them by the procedures we are all taught in elementary school. (Units column, tens column, hundreds column, carries, etc.) This familiar way to write numbers and do arithmetic is known today as the Hindu-Arabic system, a name that reflects its history.

Prior to the thirteenth century, however, the only Europeans who were aware of the system were, by and large, scholars, who used it solely to do mathematics. Traders recorded their numerical data using Roman numerals, and performed calculations either by a fairly elaborate and widely used fingers procedure or with a mechanical abacus. That state of affairs started to change soon after 1202, the year a young Italian man, Leonardo of Pisa — the man who many centuries later a historian would dub “Fibonacci” — completed the first general purpose arithmetic book in the West, *Liber abbaci*, that explained the “new” methods in terms that ordinary people could understand — tradesmen and businessmen as well as schoolchildren. While other lineages can be traced, Leonardo’s influence, through *Liber abbaci*, was by far the most significant and shaped the development of modern western Europe.

Leonardo learned about the Hindu-Arabic number system, and other mathematics developed by both Indian and Arabic mathematicians, when his father brought his young son to join him in the North African port of Bugia (now Bejaïa, in Algeria) around 1185, having moved there from Pisa to act as a trade representative and customs official. Years later, Leonardo’s book not only provided a bridge that allowed modern arithmetic to cross the Mediterranean, it also bridged the mathematical cultures of the Arabic and European worlds, by showing the west the algebraic way of thinking that forms the basis of modern science and engineering (though not our familiar symbolic notation for algebra, which came much later).

What Leonardo did was every bit as revolutionary as the personal computer pioneers who in the 1980s took computing from a small group of “computer types” and made computers available to, and usable by, anyone. Like them, most of the credit for inventing and developing the methods Leonardo described in *Liber abbaci* goes to others, in particular Indian and Arabic scholars over many centuries. Leonardo’s role was to “package” and “sell” the new methods to the world.

The appearance of Leonardo’s book not only prepared the stage for the development of modern (symbolic) algebra, and hence modern mathematics, it also marked the beginning of the modern financial system and the way of doing business that depends on sophisticated banking methods. For instance, Professor William N. Goetzmann of the Yale School of Management, an expert on economics and finance, credits Leonardo as

the first to develop an early form of present-value analysis, a method for comparing the relative economic value of differing payment streams, taking into account the time-value of money. Mathematically reducing all cash flow streams to a single point in time allows the investor to decide which is the best, and the modern version of the present-value criterion, developed by the economist Irving Fisher in 1930, is now used by virtually all large companies in the capital budgeting process.

Get Aman Arora's stories in your inbox
Join Medium for free to get updates from this writer.

Enter your email
Subscribe

What Leonardo brought to the mathematics he learned in Bugia and elsewhere in his subsequent travels around North Africa were systematic organization of the material, comprehensive coverage of all the known methods, and great expository skill in presenting the material in a fashion that made it accessible (and attractive) to the commercial people for whom he clearly wrote *Liber abbaci*. He was, of course, a highly competent mathematician — in fact, one of the most distinguished mathematicians of medieval antiquity — but only in his writings subsequent to the first edition of *Liber abbaci* in 1202 did he clearly demonstrate his own mathematical capacity.

Following the appearance of *Liber abbaci*, the teaching of arithmetic became hugely popular throughout Italy, with perhaps a thousand or more hand-written arithmetic texts being produced over the following three centuries. Moreover, the book's publication, and that of a number of his other works, brought Leonardo fame throughout Italy as well as an audience with the Holy Roman Emperor, Frederick II. Since the Pisan's writings were still circulating in Florence throughout the fourteenth century, as were commentaries on his works, we know that his legacy lived on long after his death. But then Leonardo's name seemed to be suddenly forgotten. The reason was the invention of movable-type printing in the fifteenth century.

Given the Italian business world's quick adoption of the new arithmetic, not surprisingly the first mathematics text printed in Italy was a 52-page textbook on commercial arithmetic: an untitled, anonymous work known today as the *Aritmetica di Treviso* ("Treviso Arithmetic"), after the small town near Venice where it was published on December 10, 1478. Soon afterwards, Piero Borghi brought out a longer and more complete edition, printed in Venice in 1484, that became a true bestseller, with fifteen reprints, two in the 1400s and the last one in 1564. Filippo Calandri wrote a third textbook, *Pitagora aritmetice introductor*, printed in Florence in 1491, and a manuscript written by Leonardo Da Vinci's teacher Benedetto da Firenze in 1463, *Trattato d'abacho*, was printed soon afterwards. These early printed arithmetic texts were soon followed by many others.

Though *Liber abbaci* was generally assumed to be the initial source for many, if not all, the printed arithmetic texts that were published, only one of them included any reference

to Leonardo. Luca Pacioli, whose highly regarded, scholarly abacus book *Summa de arithmetica geometria proportioni et proportionalità* (“All That Is Known About Arithmetic, Geometry, Proportions, and Proportionality”) was printed in Venice in 1494, listed Leonardo among his sources, and stated:

And since we follow for the most part Leonardo Pisano, I intend to clarify now that any enunciation mentioned without the name of the author is to be attributed to Leonardo.

The general absence of accreditation was not unusual; citing sources was a practice that became common much later, and authors frequently lifted entire passages from other writers without any form of acknowledgement. Without that one reference by Pacioli, later historians might never have known of the great Pisan’s pivotal role in the birth of the modern world. Yet, Pacioli’s remark was little more than a nod to history, for a reading of the entire text shows that the author drew not from *Liber abbaci* itself, but from sources closer to his own time. There is no indication he had ever set eyes on a copy of *Liber abbaci*, let alone read it. His citation of Leonardo reflects the fact that, at the time, the Pisan was considered the main authority, whose book was the original source of all the others.

Despite the great demand for mathematics textbooks, *Liber abbaci* itself remained in manuscript form for centuries, and therefore inaccessible to all but the most dedicated scholars. It was not only much more scholarly and difficult to understand than many other texts, it was very long. Over time it became forgotten, as people turned to shorter, more simple, and derivative texts. That one mention in Pacioli’s *Summa* was the only clue to Leonardo’s pivotal role in the dramatic growth of arithmetic. It lay there, unnoticed, until the late eighteenth century, when an Italian mathematician called Pietro Cossali (1748–1815) came across it when he studied *Summa* in the course of researching his book *Origine, trasporto in Italia, primi progressi in essa dell-algebra* (“Origins, Transmission to Italy, and Early Progress of Algebra There”). Intrigued by Pacioli’s brief reference to “Leonardo Pisano”, Cossali began to look for the Pisan’s manuscripts, and in due course learned from them of Leonardo’s important contribution.

In his book, published in two volumes in 1797 and 1799, which many say is the first truly professional mathematics history book written in Italy, Cossali concluded that Leonardo’s *Liber abbaci* was the principal conduit for the “transmission to Italy” of modern arithmetic and algebra, and that the new methods spread first from Leonardo’s hometown of Pisa through Tuscany (in particular Florence) then to the rest of Italy (most notably Venice) and eventually throughout Europe. As a result, Leonardo Pisano, famous in his lifetime then completely forgotten, became known — and famous — once again. But his legacy had come extremely close to being forever lost.

The lack of biographical details make a straight chronicle of Leonardo’s life impossible. Where and when exactly was he born? Where and when did he die? Did he marry and have children? What did he look like? (A drawing of Leonardo you can find in books and a statue of the man in Pisa are most likely artistic fictions, there being no evidence they

are based on reality.) What else did he do besides mathematics? These questions all go unanswered. From a legal document, we know that his father was called Guilichmus, which translates as “William” (the variant Guilielmo is also common) and that he had a brother named Bonaccinghus. But if Leonardo’s fame and recognition in Italy during his lifetime led to any written record, it has not survived to the present day.

Thus a book about Leonardo must focus on his great contribution and his intellectual legacy. Having recognized that numbers, and in particular powerful and efficient ways to compute with them, could change the world, he set about making that happen at a time when Europe was poised for major advances in science, technology, and commercial practice. Through Liber abbaci he showed that an abstract symbolism and a collection of seemingly obscure procedures for manipulating those symbols had huge practical applications.

The six-hundred page book Leonardo wrote to explain those ideas is the bridge that connects him to the present day. We may not have a detailed historical record of Leonardo the man, but we have his words and ideas. Just as we can come to understand great novelists through their books or accomplished composers through their music — particularly if we understand the circumstances in which they created — so too we can come to understand Leonardo of Pisa. We know what life was like at the time he lived. We can form a picture of the world in which Leonardo grew up and the influences that shaped his ideas. (In that we are helped by the survival to this day, largely unchanged, of many of the streets and buildings of thirteenth century Pisa.) And we know how numbers were used prior to the appearance of Liber abbaci, and how the book changed that usage forever.

Mathematics Education

Numbers

Series

Computer Science

Algorithms

45

Aman Arora

Written by Aman Arora

19 followers

.

42 following

I’m flying like nobody flies

Follow

No responses yet

Write a response

What are your thoughts?

Cancel

Respond

More from Aman Arora

Parent's Conditional Love

Aman Arora

Aman Arora

Parent's Conditional Love

My parents have always found a way to make sure I have anything I ever needed and for that I am forever grateful. I thank God that I am a...

Jul 20, 2020

198

Valuable Lessons We Can Learn from the Creator of the London Tube Map

Liz Jin

Liz Jin

Valuable Lessons We Can Learn from the Creator of the London Tube Map

This brilliant document is a free masterclass on communication and creativity

Oct 10, 2020

227

2

A Short Story About Wealth Creation

Dave Nixon

Dave Nixon

A Short Story About Wealth Creation

Wealth is created when you add value

Oct 10, 2020

224

1

Why Do I Never Get Excited?

Aman Arora

Aman Arora

Why Do I Never Get Excited?

When was the last time you felt you had to prove something to the people you love?

How often do you feel like you're never good enough...

Jul 10, 2020

132

2

See all from Aman Arora

Recommended from Medium

A middle-aged man with short dark hair, a beard, and glasses looks surprised and upset, surprised and angry. He wears a beige sweater and is positioned on the right side of the image against a light background. On the left, bold white text on a black rectangle reads, "YOUR CHATGPT HISTORY IS SHOWING UP ON GOOGLE. Here's what to do."

Ask ChatGPT

How To Profit AI®

In

How To Profit AI®

by

Mohamed Bakry

Your ChatGPT History Just Went Public on Google. Here's What I Did in 10 Mins to Fix It.

Safety/Privacy Check Prompt Template Is Included

6d ago

14.1K

439

The AI Bubble Is About To Burst, But The Next Bubble Is Already Growing

Will Lockett

Will Lockett

The AI Bubble Is About To Burst, But The Next Bubble Is Already Growing

Techbros are preparing their latest bandwagon.

Sep 14

19.95K

767

What Your Therapist Knows But Won't Tell You: Confessions From Inside the Therapy Room

Constantin Patrascu

Constantin Patrascu

What Your Therapist Knows But Won't Tell You: Confessions From Inside the Therapy Room

After 15 years as a psychologist, here are the truths we're trained not to say out loud

Oct 11

12.3K

257

The Attention Crisis Is Just a Distraction | The New Yorker.
Bootcamp
In

Bootcamp

by

Kartscrut

Why nobody can read anymore
When curiosity fades, attention follows. And when attention fades, meaning does too.

Oct 31

6.6K

285

Here Are My Favorite Books, Movies, and Music of 2025

Barack Obama

Barack Obama

Here Are My Favorite Books, Movies, and Music of 2025

As 2025 comes to a close, I'm continuing a tradition that I started during my time in the White House: sharing my annual lists of favorite...

Dec 18

8K

220

How to Create a Life You Love

Jason McBride

Jason McBride

How to Create a Life You Love

No magical thinking required

Jul 28

20K

815

See more recommendations

Help

Status

About

Careers

[Press](#)

[Blog](#)

[Privacy](#)

[Rules](#)

[Terms](#)

[Text to speech](#)

[Search](#)

[Write](#)

[Sign up](#)

[Sign in](#)

The Man of Numbers: Fibonacci's Arithmetic Revolution [Excerpt]

Before the 13th century Europeans used Roman numerals to do arithmetic. Leonardo of Pisa, better known today as Fibonacci, is largely responsible for the adoption of the Hindu–Arabic numeral system in Europe, which revolutionized not only mathematics but commerce and trade as well. How did the system spread from the Arab world to Europe, and what would our lives be without it ?

Aman Arora

Aman Arora

[Follow](#)

9 min read

.

Jul 23, 2020

45

Your days are numbered

Try to imagine a day without numbers. Never mind a day, try to imagine getting through the first hour without numbers: no alarm clock, no time, no date, no TV or radio, no stock market report or sports results in the newspapers, no bank account to check. It's not clear exactly where you are waking up either, for without numbers modern housing would not exist.

The fact is, our lives are totally dependent on numbers. You may not have “a head for figures,” but you certainly have a head full of figures. Most of the things you do each day depend on and are conditioned by numbers. Some of them are obvious, like the ones listed above; others govern our lives behind the scenes. The degree to which our modern society depends on numbers that are hidden from us was made clear by the worldwide financial meltdown in 2008, when over-confident reliance on the advanced mathematics of futures predictions and the credit market led to a total collapse of the global financial system.

How did we — as a species and as a society — become so familiar with and totally reliant on these abstractions our ancestors invented just a few thousand years ago? As a mathematician, this question had puzzled me for many years, but for most of my career as a university professor of mathematics, the pressures of discovering new mathematics and teaching mathematics to new generations of students did not leave me enough time to look for the answer. As I grew older, however, and came to terms with the unavoidable fact that my abilities to do original mathematics were starting to wane a bit — a process that for most mathematicians starts around the age of forty (putting mathematics in the same category as many sporting activities) — I started to spend more time looking into the origins of the subject I have loved with such passion since I made the transition from “It’s boring” to “It’s unbelievably beautiful” around the age of sixteen.

For the most part, the story of numbers was easy to discover. By the latter part of the first millennium of the Current Era, the system we use today to write numbers and do arithmetic had been worked out — expressing any number using just the ten numerals 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, and adding, subtracting, multiplying, and dividing them by the procedures we are all taught in elementary school. (Units column, tens column, hundreds column, carries, etc.) This familiar way to write numbers and do arithmetic is known today as the Hindu-Arabic system, a name that reflects its history.

Prior to the thirteenth century, however, the only Europeans who were aware of the system were, by and large, scholars, who used it solely to do mathematics. Traders recorded their numerical data using Roman numerals, and performed calculations either by a fairly elaborate and widely used fingers procedure or with a mechanical abacus. That state of affairs started to change soon after 1202, the year a young Italian man, Leonardo of Pisa — the man who many centuries later a historian would dub “Fibonacci” — completed the first general purpose arithmetic book in the West, *Liber abbaci*, that explained the “new” methods in terms that ordinary people could understand — tradesmen and businessmen as well as schoolchildren. While other lineages can be traced, Leonardo’s influence, through *Liber abbaci*, was by far the most significant and shaped the development of modern western Europe.

Leonardo learned about the Hindu-Arabic number system, and other mathematics developed by both Indian and Arabic mathematicians, when his father brought his young

son to join him in the North African port of Bugia (now Bejaïa, in Algeria) around 1185, having moved there from Pisa to act as a trade representative and customs official. Years later, Leonardo's book not only provided a bridge that allowed modern arithmetic to cross the Mediterranean, it also bridged the mathematical cultures of the Arabic and European worlds, by showing the west the algebraic way of thinking that forms the basis of modern science and engineering (though not our familiar symbolic notation for algebra, which came much later).

What Leonardo did was every bit as revolutionary as the personal computer pioneers who in the 1980s took computing from a small group of "computer types" and made computers available to, and usable by, anyone. Like them, most of the credit for inventing and developing the methods Leonardo described in *Liber abbaci* goes to others, in particular Indian and Arabic scholars over many centuries. Leonardo's role was to "package" and "sell" the new methods to the world.

The appearance of Leonardo's book not only prepared the stage for the development of modern (symbolic) algebra, and hence modern mathematics, it also marked the beginning of the modern financial system and the way of doing business that depends on sophisticated banking methods. For instance, Professor William N. Goetzmann of the Yale School of Management, an expert on economics and finance, credits Leonardo as the first to develop an early form of present-value analysis, a method for comparing the relative economic value of differing payment streams, taking into account the time-value of money. Mathematically reducing all cash flow streams to a single point in time allows the investor to decide which is the best, and the modern version of the present-value criterion, developed by the economist Irving Fisher in 1930, is now used by virtually all large companies in the capital budgeting process.

Get Aman Arora's stories in your inbox
Join Medium for free to get updates from this writer.

Enter your email

Subscribe

What Leonardo brought to the mathematics he learned in Bugia and elsewhere in his subsequent travels around North Africa were systematic organization of the material, comprehensive coverage of all the known methods, and great expository skill in presenting the material in a fashion that made it accessible (and attractive) to the commercial people for whom he clearly wrote *Liber abbaci*. He was, of course, a highly competent mathematician — in fact, one of the most distinguished mathematicians of medieval antiquity — but only in his writings subsequent to the first edition of *Liber abbaci* in 1202 did he clearly demonstrate his own mathematical capacity.

Following the appearance of *Liber abbaci*, the teaching of arithmetic became hugely popular throughout Italy, with perhaps a thousand or more hand-written arithmetic texts being produced over the following three centuries. Moreover, the book's publication, and that of a number of his other works, brought Leonardo fame throughout Italy as well as

an audience with the Holy Roman Emperor, Frederick II. Since the Pisan's writings were still circulating in Florence throughout the fourteenth century, as were commentaries on his works, we know that his legacy lived on long after his death. But then Leonardo's name seemed to be suddenly forgotten. The reason was the invention of movable-type printing in the fifteenth century.

Given the Italian business world's quick adoption of the new arithmetic, not surprisingly the first mathematics text printed in Italy was a 52-page textbook on commercial arithmetic: an untitled, anonymous work known today as the *Aritmetica di Treviso* ("Treviso Arithmetic"), after the small town near Venice where it was published on December 10, 1478. Soon afterwards, Piero Borghi brought out a longer and more complete edition, printed in Venice in 1484, that became a true bestseller, with fifteen reprints, two in the 1400s and the last one in 1564. Filippo Calandri wrote a third textbook, *Pitagora aritmetice introductor*, printed in Florence in 1491, and a manuscript written by Leonardo Da Vinci's teacher Benedetto da Firenze in 1463, *Trattato d'abacho*, was printed soon afterwards. These early printed arithmetic texts were soon followed by many others.

Though *Liber abbaci* was generally assumed to be the initial source for many, if not all, the printed arithmetic texts that were published, only one of them included any reference to Leonardo. Luca Pacioli, whose highly regarded, scholarly abacus book *Summa de arithmetica geometria proportioni et proportionalità* ("All That Is Known About Arithmetic, Geometry, Proportions, and Proportionality") was printed in Venice in 1494, listed Leonardo among his sources, and stated:

And since we follow for the most part Leonardo Pisano, I intend to clarify now that any enunciation mentioned without the name of the author is to be attributed to Leonardo.

The general absence of accreditation was not unusual; citing sources was a practice that became common much later, and authors frequently lifted entire passages from other writers without any form of acknowledgement. Without that one reference by Pacioli, later historians might never have known of the great Pisan's pivotal role in the birth of the modern world. Yet, Pacioli's remark was little more than a nod to history, for a reading of the entire text shows that the author drew not from *Liber abbaci* itself, but from sources closer to his own time. There is no indication he had ever set eyes on a copy of *Liber abbaci*, let alone read it. His citation of Leonardo reflects the fact that, at the time, the Pisan was considered the main authority, whose book was the original source of all the others.

Despite the great demand for mathematics textbooks, *Liber abbaci* itself remained in manuscript form for centuries, and therefore inaccessible to all but the most dedicated scholars. It was not only much more scholarly and difficult to understand than many other texts, it was very long. Over time it became forgotten, as people turned to shorter, more simple, and derivative texts. That one mention in Pacioli's *Summa* was the only clue to Leonardo's pivotal role in the dramatic growth of arithmetic. It lay there,

unnoticed, until the late eighteenth century, when an Italian mathematician called Pietro Cossali (1748–1815) came across it when he studied Summa in the course of researching his book *Origine, trasporto in Italia, primi progressi in essa dell'algebra* (“Origins, Transmission to Italy, and Early Progress of Algebra There”). Intrigued by Pacioli’s brief reference to “Leonardo Pisano”, Cossali began to look for the Pisan’s manuscripts, and in due course learned from them of Leonardo’s important contribution.

In his book, published in two volumes in 1797 and 1799, which many say is the first truly professional mathematics history book written in Italy, Cossali concluded that Leonardo’s *Liber abbaci* was the principal conduit for the “transmission to Italy” of modern arithmetic and algebra, and that the new methods spread first from Leonardo’s hometown of Pisa through Tuscany (in particular Florence) then to the rest of Italy (most notably Venice) and eventually throughout Europe. As a result, Leonardo Pisano, famous in his lifetime then completely forgotten, became known — and famous — once again. But his legacy had come extremely close to being forever lost.

The lack of biographical details make a straight chronicle of Leonardo’s life impossible. Where and when exactly was he born? Where and when did he die? Did he marry and have children? What did he look like? (A drawing of Leonardo you can find in books and a statue of the man in Pisa are most likely artistic fictions, there being no evidence they are based on reality.) What else did he do besides mathematics? These questions all go unanswered. From a legal document, we know that his father was called Guilichmus, which translates as “William” (the variant *Guilielmo* is also common) and that he had a brother named Bonaccinghus. But if Leonardo’s fame and recognition in Italy during his lifetime led to any written record, it has not survived to the present day.

Thus a book about Leonardo must focus on his great contribution and his intellectual legacy. Having recognized that numbers, and in particular powerful and efficient ways to compute with them, could change the world, he set about making that happen at a time when Europe was poised for major advances in science, technology, and commercial practice. Through *Liber abbaci* he showed that an abstract symbolism and a collection of seemingly obscure procedures for manipulating those symbols had huge practical applications.

The six-hundred page book Leonardo wrote to explain those ideas is the bridge that connects him to the present day. We may not have a detailed historical record of Leonardo the man, but we have his words and ideas. Just as we can come to understand great novelists through their books or accomplished composers through their music — particularly if we understand the circumstances in which they created — so too we can come to understand Leonardo of Pisa. We know what life was like at the time he lived. We can form a picture of the world in which Leonardo grew up and the influences that shaped his ideas. (In that we are helped by the survival to this day, largely unchanged, of many of the streets and buildings of thirteenth century Pisa.) And we know how numbers were used prior to the appearance of *Liber abbaci*, and how the book changed that usage forever.

Mathematics Education
Numbers
Series
Computer Science
Algorithms
45

Aman Arora
Written by Aman Arora
19 followers
.
42 following
I'm flying like nobody flies

Follow
No responses yet

Write a response

What are your thoughts?

Cancel
Respond
More from Aman Arora
Parent's Conditional Love
Aman Arora
Aman Arora

Parent's Conditional Love
My parents have always found a way to make sure I have anything I ever needed and for that I am forever grateful. I thank God that I am a...

Jul 20, 2020

198

Valuable Lessons We Can Learn from the Creator of the London Tube Map

Liz Jin

Liz Jin

Valuable Lessons We Can Learn from the Creator of the London Tube Map
This brilliant document is a free masterclass on communication and creativity

Oct 10, 2020

227

2

A Short Story About Wealth Creation

Dave Nixon

Dave Nixon

A Short Story About Wealth Creation

Wealth is created when you add value

Oct 10, 2020

224

1

Why Do I Never Get Excited?

Aman Arora

Aman Arora

Why Do I Never Get Excited?

When was the last time you felt you had to prove something to the people you love?

How often do you feel like you're never good enough...

Jul 10, 2020

132

2

See all from Aman Arora

Recommended from Medium

A middle-aged man with short dark hair, a beard, and glasses looks surprised and upset, surprised and angry. He wears a beige sweater and is positioned on the right side of the image against a light background. On the left, bold white text on a black rectangle reads, "YOUR CHATGPT HISTORY IS SHOWING UP ON GOOGLE. Here's what to do."

Ask ChatGPT

How To Profit AI®

In

How To Profit AI®

by

Mohamed Bakry

Your ChatGPT History Just Went Public on Google. Here's What I Did in 10 Mins to Fix It.

Safety/Privacy Check Prompt Template Is Included

6d ago

14.1K

439

The AI Bubble Is About To Burst, But The Next Bubble Is Already Growing

Will Lockett
Will Lockett

The AI Bubble Is About To Burst, But The Next Bubble Is Already Growing
Techbros are preparing their latest bandwagon.

Sep 14
19.95K
767

What Your Therapist Knows But Won't Tell You: Confessions From Inside the Therapy Room

Constantin Patrascu
Constantin Patrascu

What Your Therapist Knows But Won't Tell You: Confessions From Inside the Therapy Room

After 15 years as a psychologist, here are the truths we're trained not to say out loud
Oct 11

12.3K
257

The Attention Crisis Is Just a Distraction | The New Yorker.

Bootcamp
In

Bootcamp

by

Kartscrut

Why nobody can read anymore

When curiosity fades, attention follows. And when attention fades, meaning does too.

Oct 31
6.6K
285

Here Are My Favorite Books, Movies, and Music of 2025

Barack Obama
Barack Obama

Here Are My Favorite Books, Movies, and Music of 2025

As 2025 comes to a close, I'm continuing a tradition that I started during my time in the White House: sharing my annual lists of favorite...

Dec 18
8K

220

How to Create a Life You Love

Jason McBride

Jason McBride

How to Create a Life You Love

No magical thinking required

Jul 28

20K

815

See more recommendations

Help

Status

About

Careers

Press

Blog

Privacy

Rules

Terms

Text to speech

Search the entire library index

Gnostic and Related Material:

Library Main Page

Nag Hammadi Library

Gnostic Scriptures

GRS Mead Collection

Polemical Works

Christian Apocrypha
Corpus Hermeticum
Manichaean Writings
Mandaean Writings
Cathar Writings
Alchemical Writings
Modern Gnostic Texts

Return to
Gnosis Archive

The Gnostic Society Library

Gnostic Scriptures and Fragments
The Secret Gospel of Mark
Archive | Library | Bookstore | Index | Web Lectures | Ecclesia Gnostica | Gnostic Society

Archive Notes

While looking for ancient documents in the Mar Saba monastery library in the Judean Desert, scholar Morton Smith made a discovery that rocked the academic world: Copied onto the end-pages of a 17th-century book was a previously unknown letter from Clement of Alexandria, a second-century church father, which contained passages of a lost "secret" gospel of Mark. Over fifty years after this remarkable revelation, the debate over the authenticity of the document continues. But what did the letter say?

Secret Gospel of Mark

In the document, authoritatively attributed to Clement of Alexandria, a "Secret Gospel of Mark" is mentioned. Clement presents fragments from the text of this secret gospel which he claims was at that time in the custody of the Church in Alexandria but kept secret. Perhaps the most important issue confirmed by this letter is the fact that in Clement's time "hierophantic teachings of the Lord" and Gospel texts now lost were still transmitted within the church to a select group of Christians. Fragments attributed to the Secret Gospel of Mark are shown below in italics.

What follows is Morton Smith's translation as it appears in his book *Clement of Alexandria and a Secret Gospel of Mark* (Harvard University Press, 1973).

An excellent summary of scholarly and popular responses to the Secret Gospel of Mark is provided in an article by Shawn Eyer, *The Strange Case of the Secret Gospel According to Mark: How Morton Smith's Discovery of a Lost Letter by Clement of Alexandria Scandalized Biblical Scholarship* (archived in the Gnostic Society Library). As Eyer summarizes:

When seen in light of the massive literature which has been produced by the other major manuscript finds of our century, the Dead Sea Scrolls, Nag Hammadi codices, the comparative dearth of good studies on this piece in particular cannot be explained in any other way than a stubborn refusal to deal with information which might challenge deeply-held personal convictions

The text of the letter attributed to Clement of Alexandria about a "Secret Gospel of Mark" is presented in a simple paragraphed format and in the original annotated manuscript version.

A Letter Attributed to Clement of Alexandria

From the letters of the most holy Clement, the author of the Stromateis. To Theodore.

You did well in silencing the unspeakable teachings of the Carpocratians. For these are "wandering stars" referred to in the prophecy, who wander from the narrow road of the commandments into a boundless abyss of the carnal and bodily sins. For, priding themselves in knowledge, as they say, "of the deep things of Satan, they do not know that they are casting themselves away into "the netherworld of the darkness" of falseness, and boasting that they are free, they have become slaves of servile desires. Such men are to be opposed in all ways and altogether. For, even if they should say something true, one who loves the truth should not, even so, agree with them. For not all true things are the truth, nor should that truth which merely seems true according to human opinions be preferred to the true truth, that according to the faith.

Now of the things they keep saying about the divinely inspired Gospel according to Mark, some are altogether falsifications, and others, even if they do contain some true elements, nevertheless are not reported truly. For the true things being mixed with inventions, are falsified, so that, as the saying goes, even the salt loses its savor.

As for Mark, then, during Peter's stay in Rome he wrote an account of the Lord's doings, not, however, declaring all of them, nor yet hinting at the secret ones, but selecting what he thought most useful for increasing the faith of those who were being instructed. But when Peter died a martyr, Mark came over to Alexandria, bringing both his own notes and those of Peter, from which he transferred to his former books the things suitable to whatever makes for progress toward knowledge. Thus he composed a more spiritual Gospel for the use of those who were being perfected. Nevertheless, he yet did not divulge the things not to be uttered, nor did he write down the hierophantic teaching of the Lord, but to the stories already written he added yet others and, moreover, brought in certain sayings of which he knew the interpretation would, as a mystagogue, lead the hearers into the innermost sanctuary of truth hidden by seven veils. Thus, in sum, he prepared matters, neither grudgingly nor incautiously, in my opinion, and, dying, he left his composition to the church in 1, verso Alexandria, where it even yet is most carefully guarded, being read only to those who are being initiated into

the great mysteries.

But since the foul demons are always devising destruction for the race of men, Carpocrates, instructed by them and using deceitful arts, so enslaved a certain presbyter of the church in Alexandria that he got from him a copy of the secret Gospel, which he both interpreted according to his blasphemous and carnal doctrine and, moreover, polluted, mixing with the spotless and holy words utterly shameless lies. From this mixture is withdrawn off the teaching of the Carpocratians.

To them, therefore, as I said above, one must never give way ; nor, when they put forward their falsifications, should one concede that the secret Gospel is by Mark, but should even deny it on oath. For, "For not all true things are to be said to all men". For this reason the Wisdom of God, through Solomon, advises, "Answer the fool with his folly," , teaching that the light of the truth should be hidden from those who are mentally blind. Again it says, "From him who has not shall be taken away" and "Let the fool walk in darkness". But we are "children of Light" having been illuminated by "the dayspring" of the spirit of the Lord "from on high", and "Where the Spirit of the Lord is" , it says, "there is liberty", for "All things are pure to the pure".

To you, therefore, I shall not hesitate to answer the questions you have asked, refuting the falsifications by the very words of the Gospel. For example, after "And they were in the road going up to Jerusalem" and what follows, until "After three days he shall arise", the secret Gospel brings the following material word for word:

"And they come into Bethany. And a certain woman whose brother had died was there. And, coming, she prostrated herself before Jesus and says to him, "son of David, have mercy on me". But the disciples rebuked her. And Jesus, being angered , went off with her into the garden where the tomb was, and straightway, going in where the youth was, he stretched forth his hand and raised him, seizing his hand. But the youth, looking upon him, loved him and began to beseech him that he might be with him. And going out of the tomb they came into the house of the youth, for he was rich. And after six days Jesus told him what to do and in the evening the youth comes to him, wearing a linen cloth over his naked body. And he remained with him that night, for Jesus taught him the mystery of the Kingdom of God. And thence, arising, he returned to the other side of the Jordan."

And these words follow the text, "And James and John come to him" and all that section. But "naked man with naked man" and the other things about which you wrote, are not found.

And after the words, "And he comes into Jericho," the secret Gospel adds only, "And the sister of the youth whom Jesus loved and his mother and Salome were there, and Jesus did not receive them." But many other things about which you wrote both seem to be and are falsifications. Now the true explanation and that which accords with the true philosophy...

[Here the fragment ends.]

A Letter Attributed to Clement of Alexandria
Annotated Manuscript Edition

Folio I

Recto From the letters of the most holy Clement, the author of the Stromateis. To Theodore.

You did well in silencing the unspeakable teachings of the Carpocratians. For these are the “wandering stars” referred to in the prophecy, who wander from the narrow road of the commandments into a boundless abyss of the carnal and

5 bodily sins. note i For, priding themselves in knowledge, as they say, “of the deep things of Satan,” they do not know that they are casting themselves away into “the nether world of the darkness” of falsity, and, boasting that they are free, they have become slaves of servile desires. Such men are to be opposed in all ways and altogether. For, even if they should say something true, one who loves the truth should not, even so, agree with them. For not all true things are

10 the truth, nor should | that truth which merely seems true according to human opinions be preferred to the true truth, that according to the faith. Now of the things they keep saying about the divinely inspired Gospel according to Mark, some are altogether falsifications, and others, even if they do contain some true elements, nevertheless are not reported truly. For the true things being mixed with inventions, are falsified, so that, as the saying goes, even the

15 salt | loses its savor.

As for Mark, then, during Peter’s stay in Rome he wrote an account of the Lord’s doings, not, however, declaring all of them, nor yet hinting at the secret ones, but selecting what he thought most useful for increasing the faith of those who were being instructed. But when Peter died a martyr, Mark came over to

20 Alexandria, bringing both his own notes and those of Peter, | from which he transferred to his former book the things suitable to whatever makes for progress toward knowledge. Thus he composed a more spiritual Gospel for the use of those who were being perfected. Nevertheless, he yet did not divulge the things not to be uttered, nor did he write down the hierophantic teaching of the Lord, but

25 to the stories already written he added yet others and, moreover, brought in certain | sayings of which he knew the interpretation would, as a mystagogue, lead the hearers into the innermost sanctuary of that truth hidden by seven veils. Thus, in sum, he prepared matters, neither grudgingly nor incautiously, in my

Folio I verso opinion, and, dying, he left his composition to the church in | Alexandria, where it even yet is most carefully guarded, being read only to those who are being initiated into the great mysteries.

But since the foul demons are always devising destruction for the race of men,

5 Carpocrates, instructed by them and using deceitful arts, | so enslaved a certain

presbyter of the church in Alexandria that he got from him a copy of the secret Gospel, which he both interpreted according to his blasphemous and carnal doctrine and, moreover, polluted, mixing with the spotless and holy words

10 utterly shameless lies. From this mixture is drawn off | the teaching of the Carpocratians. To them, therefore, as I said above, one must never give way; nor, when they put forward their falsifications, should one concede that the secret Gospel is by Mark, but should even deny it on oath. For, "Not all true things are to be said to all men." For this reason the Wisdom of God, through Solomon, advises,

15 "Answer the fool from his folly," | teaching that the light of the truth should be hidden from those who are mentally blind. Again it says, "From him who has not shall be taken away," and, "Let the fool walk in darkness." But we are "children of light," having been illuminated by "the dayspring" of the spirit of the Lord "from on high," and "Where the Spirit of the Lord is," it says, "there is liberty," for "All things are pure to the pure."

20 To you, therefore, I shall not hesitate to answer the questions you have asked, | refuting the falsifications by the very words of the Gospel. For example, after "And they were in the road going up to Jerusalem," and what follows, until "After three days he shall arise," the secret Gospel brings the following material word for word: "And they come into Bethany. And a certain woman whose brother had died was there. And, coming, she prostrated herself before Jesus

25 and says to him, 'Son of David, | have mercy on me.' But the disciples rebuked her. And Jesus, being angered, went off with her into the garden where Folio 2 recto the tomb was, and | straightway a great cry was heard from the tomb. And going near Jesus rolled away the stone from the door of the tomb. And straightway, going in where the youth was, he stretched forth his hand and raised him, seizing his hand. But the youth, looking upon him, loved him and | began to beseech

5 him that he might be with him. And going out of the tomb they came into the house of the youth, for he was rich. And after six days Jesus told him what to do and in the evening the youth comes to him, wearing a linen cloth over his naked body. And he remained with him that night, for | Jesus taught him the mystery of

10 the kingdom of God. And thence, arising, he returned to the other side of the Jordan." After these words follows the text, "And James and John come to him," and all that section. But "naked man with naked man," and the other things about which you wrote, are not found. And after the words, "And he comes into Jericho," the secret Gospel adds only,

15

And | the sister of the youth whom Jesus loved and his mother and Salome were there, and Jesus did not receive them." But the many other things about which you wrote both seem to be and are falsifications. Now the true explanation and that which accords with the true philosophy

[Here the fragment ends.]

Notes

i. These lines indicate as closely as possible the beginning of each fifth line of the Greek text.

Archive | Library | Bookstore | Index | Web Lectures | Ecclesia Gnostica | Gnostic Society
Pastebin
API
tools
faq
paste
Search...

Login Sign up

SHARE

TWEET

Guest User

Untitled

a guest

Jun 12th, 2025

527

0

Never

Add comment

Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

0.64 KB | None |

Queen of Heaven Misc Resources

The Exaltation of Inanna:

<https://www.themorgan.org/exhibitions/online/she-who-wrote/three-tablets>

Physical Copies of the ancient Mesopotamian Myths:

<https://etcsl.orinst.ox.ac.uk/edition2/etcslbynumb.php>

Seduction of the Goddess Inanna by Peter Pringle (check his other videos too):

<https://youtu.be/8JtJKrqR7-E?si=QbEdFBdk4wlmgkCW>

The Ishtar Gate, archived - a whole system of worship:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20250201195031/https://www.theishtargate.com/>

van Dijk's 2016 PhD thesis, "The Form, Function and Symbolism of Standards" p 29-31

also ATU 208 and 210

"Transformations of a Goddess"

Add Comment

Please, Sign In to add comment

Public Pastes

Crypto Exploit

CSS | 28 min ago | 0.94 KB

December smells like money

CSS | 29 min ago | 0.94 KB

Secrets.kdbx

1 hour ago | 71.82 KB

Stationeers IC10 - S01E03 Solar Tracking &...

6 hours ago | 2.62 KB

FFX2 Via Infinito Monster Master

14 hours ago | 0.82 KB

Untitled

14 hours ago | 6.22 KB

Untitled

16 hours ago | 14.04 KB

Turok 2 Script API KEX4

C# | 16 hours ago | 2.83 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night mode](#) /
[api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#)
[privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#) /
[dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the Cookies Policy. OK, I Understand

Not a member of Pastebin yet?

Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

14 ads blocked

23% space saved!

Pastebin

API

tools

faq

paste

Search...

Login Sign up

SHARE

TWEET

KingMist

The Ladder Experiment

KingMist

Oct 26th, 2022 (edited)

46,237

2

Never

Add comment

Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

4.33 KB | None |

What is this all about?

This is an experiment conducted by Neville who taught the principles of the mind and specialized in teaching his students on how to concentrate emotion and focus on the feeling of already achieving their dream before it had happened, conducted an experiment to prove how we manifest our physical reality using our mind.

The experiment includes a visualization process, which Neville said if fails “proved he was a fraud” and only those who completed the experiment successfully were allowed in Neville’s next lesson.

The method is a simple exercise of visualizing climbing a ladder for 3 days every night until you fall asleep. Neville’s students claimed that after a week or so of doing the exercise, the opportunity for someone to ask them to climb a ladder presented itself. Random circumstances such as asking them to reach something off the top of a shelf or something similar which involved climbing a ladder – after they had imagined it.

This experiment proves how powerful the subconscious mind is and the wonderful capability that we have to be able to direct and influence our minds in a positive way to attract and be able to move towards the things we want, just by focusing. Which in turn means that you can, in fact, manifest any desired outcome you want just by using your imagination first. Mr. E.O Locker one of Neville’s students said:

“I have no worries, I have nothing to worry about, because I know if I get into trouble I can imagine my way out because the thing that runs your life is what you’re thinking about before you go to sleep. That’s what runs your life completely, if you take this advice you will never go to sleep depressed, you will never go to sleep unhappy, if you’re ever unhappy, think about whatever will make you feel happy and grateful.” – Mr. E.O Locker

Note — If climbing a ladder is a common occurrence in your daily life, you can replace the ladder with something unusual but also something you don't care about (ex. finding a pink tennis ball). Instructions will use a ladder as the object of the experiment.

Neville's experiment is as follows:

>>1st Process

1. Choose a different side of the bed that you sleep on if you usually sleep on your right – sleep on the left.
2. As you go to sleep, picture yourself climbing up a ladder in front of you. Imagine the ladder: take your left hand reach up now imagine your right hand and grabbing the other side of the ladder. In your imagination, see and feel yourself lifting your left foot then your right foot. Imagine pulling yourself up and feel the sides of the ladder in your hands your feet moving up each ladder one at a time and moving higher and higher. When you reach to the top, climb down, then climb up again.
For 3 nights, use all your senses to imagine yourself climbing up and down this ladder until you fall asleep.

>>2nd Process

During the day, write out several notes saying “I will not climb a ladder” and place them in many different places you will see them through out the day, as a wallet, phone or screen saver, bathroom mirror, each time you see them tell yourself you really will not climb a ladder and convince yourself it is true, after 3 days of using this visualization let it go.

>>3rd Process

Letting it go. Forget and do not think about climbing a ladder, do not go out your way to find a ladder or look for it. Let it happen naturally. If it doesn't happen after a week, repeat the process again.

Alternatively, or if instructions are unclear to you, you could also read about this experiment here:

<https://simpleneville.com/neville-goddard-ladder-technique/>

The reason Neville conducted this experiment by using a ladder to visualize is because of a ladder it so common that people don't tend to ask how it will happen or doubt the details. Once this exercise has been completed, you can then use the same process to climb the ladder of health, wealth, success, love or anything you want.

One of the biggest factors that block things from manifesting in our lives is resistance and visualizing the thing we want talking about it being none existent or having a lack of it which causes that exact thing to manifest in our reality.

Will you try this experiment? Do you believe we can manifest our physical reality using our mind? Try it. You have nothing to lose, and everything to gain.

Tags:

Add Comment

Please, Sign In to add comment

Public Pastes

Crypto Exploit

CSS | 28 min ago | 0.94 KB

December smells like money

CSS | 29 min ago | 0.94 KB

Secrets.kdbx

1 hour ago | 71.82 KB

Stationeers IC10 - S01E03 Solar Tracking &...

6 hours ago | 2.62 KB

FFX2 Via Infinito Monster Master

14 hours ago | 0.82 KB

Untitled

14 hours ago | 6.22 KB

Untitled

16 hours ago | 14.04 KB

Turok 2 Script API KEX4

C# | 16 hours ago | 2.83 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night mode](#) /
[api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#)
[privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#) /
[dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the Cookies Policy. OK, I Understand

Not a member of Pastebin yet?

Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

14 ads blocked

16% space saved!

Pastebin

API

tools

faq

paste

Search...

Login Sign up

SHARE

TWEET

KingMist

The Ladder Experiment

KingMist

Oct 26th, 2022 (edited)

46,237

2

Never

Add comment

Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

4.33 KB | None |

What is this all about?

This is an experiment conducted by Neville who taught the principles of the mind and specialized in teaching his students on how to concentrate emotion and focus on the feeling of already achieving their dream before it had happened, conducted an experiment to prove how we manifest our physical reality using our mind.

The experiment includes a visualization process, which Neville said if fails “proved he was a fraud” and only those who completed the experiment successfully where allowed in Neville’s next lesson.

The method is a simple exercise of visualizing climbing a ladder for 3 days every night until you fall asleep. Neville’s students claimed that after a week or so of doing the exercise, the opportunity for someone to ask them to climb a ladder presented itself. Random circumstances such as asking them to reach something off the top of a shelf or something similar which involved climbing a ladder – after they had imagined it.

This experiment proves how powerful the subconscious mind is and the wonderful capability that we have to be able to direct and influence our minds in a positive way to attract and be able to move towards the things we want, just by focusing. Which in turn means that you can, in fact, manifest any desired outcome you want just by using your imagination first. Mr. E.O Locker one of Neville’s students said:

“I have no worries, I have nothing to worry about, because I know if I get into trouble I can imagine my way out because the thing that runs your life is what you’re thinking about before you go to sleep. That’s what runs your life completely, if you take this advice you will never go to sleep depressed, you will never go to sleep unhappy, if you’re ever unhappy, think about whatever will make you feel happy and grateful.” – Mr. E.O Locker

Note — If climbing a ladder is a common occurrence in your daily life, you can replace the ladder with something unusual but also something you don't care about (ex. finding a pink tennis ball). Instructions will use a ladder as the object of the experiment.

Neville’s experiment is as follows:

>>1st Process

1. Choose a different side of the bed that you sleep on if you usually sleep on your right – sleep on the left.
2. As you go to sleep, picture yourself climbing up a ladder in front of you. Imagine the

ladder: take your left hand reach up now imagine your right hand and grabbing the other side of the ladder. In your imagination, see and feel yourself lifting your left foot then your right foot. Imagine pulling yourself up and feel the sides of the ladder in your hands your feet moving up each ladder one at a time and moving higher and higher. When you reach to the top, climb down, then climb up again.

For 3 nights, use all your senses to imagine yourself climbing up and down this ladder until you fall asleep.

>>2nd Process

During the day, write out several notes saying "I will not climb a ladder" and place them in many different places you will see them through out the day, as a wallet, phone or screen saver, bathroom mirror, each time you see them tell yourself you really will not climb a ladder and convince yourself it is true, after 3 days of using this visualization let it go.

>>3rd Process

Letting it go. Forget and do not think about climbing a ladder, do not go out your way to find a ladder or look for it. Let it happen naturally. If it doesn't happen after a week, repeat the process again.

Alternatively, or if instructions are unclear to you, you could also read about this experiment here:

<https://simpleneville.com/neville-goddard-ladder-technique/>

The reason Neville conducted this experiment by using a ladder to visualize is because of a ladder it so common that people don't tend to ask how it will happen or doubt the details. Once this exercise has been completed, you can then use the same process to climb the ladder of health, wealth, success, love or anything you want.

One of the biggest factors that block things from manifesting in our lives is resistance and visualizing the thing we want talking about it being none existent or having a lack of it which causes that exact thing to manifest in our reality.

Will you try this experiment? Do you believe we can manifest our physical reality using our mind? Try it. You have nothing to lose, and everything to gain.

Tags:

Add Comment

Please, Sign In to add comment

Public Pastes

Crypto Exploit

CSS | 28 min ago | 0.94 KB

December smells like money

CSS | 29 min ago | 0.94 KB

Secrets.kdbx

1 hour ago | 71.82 KB

Stationeers IC10 - S01E03 Solar Tracking &...

6 hours ago | 2.62 KB

FFX2 Via Infinito Monster Master

14 hours ago | 0.82 KB

Untitled

14 hours ago | 6.22 KB

Untitled

16 hours ago | 14.04 KB

Turok 2 Script API KEX4

C# | 16 hours ago | 2.83 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night mode](#) /
[api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#)
[privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#) /
[dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the Cookies Policy. OK, I Understand

Not a member of Pastebin yet?

Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

Pastebin

API

tools

faq

paste

Search...

Login Sign up

SHARE

TWEET

Guest User

The Simple Technique

a guest

May 8th, 2024

21,522

5

Never

Add comment

Not a member of Pastebin yet? Sign Up, it unlocks many cool features!

8.01 KB | None |

To begin, I'd like to make one thing clear: I have never used anything but Neville's techniques in the realization of my Earthly desires. More specifically, I have only used the technique of sensory vividness and enactment of scenes. Unfortunately, by

beginning my post with that, I fear that I will turn away many people that have either tried this technique and failed or believe they do not contain the ability to “visualize” in the way Neville teaches. Because of this restriction, I’d like to make a few things clear:

1. I don’t believe in the over complication of concepts that some members have created over the past few years. Those techniques that are peddled by them may work for few, but I believe the simple technique that Neville taught work for all.

2. Some question how this process works, or what is necessary to gain results. I’ll tell you exactly what and how results are achieved, and it’s painfully simple: total self-persuasion. You must completely believe that you have what you desire and that it is a reality now. Many people will look at that prerequisite to attaining your Earthly desires as the largest obstacle known to mankind, but I’d like to soothe your worries. I’ve said this before, but I’ll give it a greater emphasis now: Self-persuasion is a gift from God if you DO the technique.

3. Sin (missing the mark) is defined as not attaining your goals, not being the man/woman you want to be. The only way you could ever sin is if you do not believe you are the person you want to be right now.

4. I don’t believe in any other technique or “interpretation” of Neville’s techniques other than the one I outline in this post. That’s for one simple reason, I truly believe that for the majority of people, you are not able to complete the one requirement (self-persuasion) with these other techniques, be it saying a phrase to yourself as you fall asleep or thinking about the person you want to be a few moments during the day. This may have worked for Neville or few people in his case histories, but that is only because they have years and years (in many cases, decades) of success with The Law that they have unwavering faith in it’s pervasiveness and power.

5. I am going to tell you what has worked for me, if you have another technique that works for you, congrats! But for most people, this original technique that Neville shared is one that I believe the majority of people will find success with.

6. It has never taken longer than 2 weeks from starting the technique for a certain goal for me to see the start of harvest, and no longer than ONE MONTH total to see full-realization of a goal. I have had countless times where it has taken less than 12 hours to see the full realization of a goal, of which the majority of that time is time that I slept.

7. It may sound counter intuitive, but STOP reading Neville, listening to Neville or visiting related websites after you read this post! I fear that many keep being a hearer of the law in an attempt to find some magic end-all technique and never actually PRACTICE the law. Like Neville has said countless times, actual practice benefits you far more that hearing ever will! Yes, the law is as simple as it seems, don’t over complicate it! "Be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves." — James 1:22

Note: You can still read Neville to gather more knowledge and wisdom about this wonderful mystery if you so desire, though the main goal here is practice and to DO the technique to become more accustomed to the Law.

Now on to the simple and perfect technique:

1. Know exactly what you want. Not a general idea, but something specific and exact that perfectly reflects your true desire. If you want your dream body, know what it will look like; if you want a certain sum of money, know how much down to the dollar; if you want a partner, know who you want; if you want a certain job, know exactly what you would do and where you would work; etc.
2. Ask yourself what you would be feeling if you were who you want to be **RIGHT NOW**. By “feeling” it is meant an innate level of awareness. Where would your mind be if you were the person you wanted to be? How would you think in relation to the world in your new state?
3. Create a scene that would **IMPLY** that you have already achieved your goal and that it is in the past. Something that you can add sensory vividness and tones of reality to.
4. Get ready for bed before the time you usually become sleepy and get ready to induce a sleepy state. Lie in your bed and calm yourself. Many years ago I suggested that you put your hands underneath your butt to focus on something to induce this state, but practice has taught me that, personally, I can get in a drowsy state best by lying down in a fetal position. If you have not been successful in using this technique, I suggest putting yourself in a position where you do not usually fall asleep in (for example, if you usually fall asleep by sleeping on your left side, lie on your back, and vice versa.)
5. As you induce this sleepy state, you’ll notice a floating feeling, one that is both physical and mental. Keep your mind clear, but do not become so drowsy that you fall asleep. Something that I’ve noticed while applying this law throughout the years is I feel that can I just imagine random things to get into a drowsy state to begin my scene - **THIS IS A TRAP!** And more likely than not, you do this every night and it is a habit of yours. For me, whenever I do this I always fall asleep before I can even think to begin my scene. **DO NOT BECOME DISTRACTED.** Calm yourself with the intent of doing your scene and do not let your mind wonder on other things.
6. Begin enacting your scene, and begin enacting it in **FIRST PERSON**. While it will not be as vivid as the room you are in now, it does not matter. Yes, you heard me right, your scene does not need to become as vivid as the life you are living right now to become a reality. Continue enacting your scene and focus on a new detail each time you loop it. If you cannot add tones of reality and sensory vividness in the beginning, use a trick I’ve

used in the past: Tell yourself what your seeing is real, narrate what is in front of you and what you are touching AND FEEL THAT IT IS TRUE AND REAL. There is no way I can explain the “feeling” other than pretending that what you are imaging right now is real. Just try it! Don’t worry about if you’re applying it right, just imagine that it IS true. Just “think” that you are seeing what you want to see.

7. Keep yourself in this scene and do not worry about anything else. Remain faithful to this scene by repeating it over and over. Soon, you will actually feel as if you are in the place your imagine, and eventually, you will fall asleep in that state. If you worry about not being able to fall asleep or think about how alert you are, you will stay alert and unable to fall asleep. FOCUS on the scene and making it as real as possible.

8. If you kept the scene repeating and legitimately tried adding as much sensory vividness as possible, you should wake up with a feeling that “it is done”, this is the gift from God I was speaking about earlier. If you do not have this feeling, imagine that you do and continue the process the next night. Experience has taught me, however, that if you legitimately try the technique to the best of your abilities, you WILL wake up with this feeling of your desire already existing.

This is the technique that I employ, and as of late, I have never woken up without the feeling that it is done. The most important thing is to TRY! Continually try and try to do the best that you can. Don’t worry about reading Neville during the day in fear that you have missed something. Just do the technique at night and be amazed at how quickly your world changes!

Remember, you are God, which makes you the operant power. You need to USE your power in order to succeed. Stop worrying that you’re missing something and JUST USE IT.

Add Comment

Please, Sign In to add comment

Public Pastes

Crypto Exploit

CSS | 28 min ago | 0.94 KB

December smells like money

CSS | 29 min ago | 0.94 KB

Secrets.kdbx

1 hour ago | 71.82 KB

Stationeers IC10 - S01E03 Solar Tracking &...

6 hours ago | 2.62 KB

FFX2 Via Infinito Monster Master

14 hours ago | 0.82 KB

Untitled

14 hours ago | 6.22 KB

Untitled

16 hours ago | 14.04 KB

Turok 2 Script API KEX4

C# | 16 hours ago | 2.83 KB

[create new paste](#) / [syntax languages](#) / [archive](#) / [faq](#) / [tools](#) / [night mode](#) /
[api](#) / [scraping api](#) / [news](#) / [pro](#)
[privacy statement](#) / [cookies policy](#) / [terms of service](#) / [security disclosure](#) /
[dmca](#) / [report abuse](#) / [contact](#)

By using Pastebin.com you agree to our cookies policy to enhance your experience.

Site design & logo © 2025 Pastebin

We use cookies for various purposes including analytics. By continuing to use Pastebin, you agree to our use of cookies as described in the Cookies Policy. [OK, I Understand](#)

[Not a member of Pastebin yet?](#)

[Sign Up](#), it unlocks many cool features!

logo
search...
Home
About
Contact
Newsletter
Shop
Links
Photos
TOOLS
Support me on Patreon
Resources

Buddhism
Hinduism
Jainism
India History
Shaivism
Shaktism
Vaishnavism
Pancaratra
Vedic Hinduism
Theravada
Mahayana
Tibetan Buddhism
Arts
Arthashastra
Ayurveda
Dharmashastra
Jyotisha
Kavya
Linguistics
Natyashastra
Philosophy
Purana
Rasa-shastra
Shilpa-shastra
Vastu-shastra
Yoga
Ganita
Sanskrit
Pali
Marathi
Science
Various traditions

All glossaries
Subhashita
Satya, Satyā, Shatya: 46 definitions

Glossary
Sanskrit
Concepts
Introduction
Image gallery
In Hinduism
Natyashastra
Dharmashastra
Purana
Pancaratra
Shilpashastra
Shaktism
Vaishnavism
Vastushastra
Shaivism
Jyotisha
Vedanta
Yoga
In Buddhism
Mahayana
General definition
In Jainism
General definition
India history
Languages
Marathi
Sanskrit
Hindi
Prakrit
Kannada
Nepali
See also

Buy products

Introduction:

Satya means something in Buddhism, Pali, Hinduism, Sanskrit, Jainism, Prakrit, the history of ancient India, Marathi, Hindi. If you want to know the exact meaning, history, etymology or English translation of this term then check out the descriptions on this page. Add your comment or reference to a book if you want to contribute to this summary article.

Alternative spellings of this word include Saty.

Images (photo gallery)

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

In Hinduism

Natyashastra (theatrics and dramaturgy)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Natyashastra glossary

One of the Hands of The Seven Upper Worlds.—Satya: the Patāka hand twisted upwards is applicable.

Source: archive.org: The mirror of gesture (abhinaya-darpana)

Natyashastra book covercontext information

Natyashastra (नाट्यशास्त्र, nāṭyaśāstra) refers to both the ancient Indian tradition (shastra) of performing arts, (natya—theatrics, drama, dance, music), as well as the name of a Sanskrit work dealing with these subjects. It also teaches the rules for composing Dramatic plays (nataka), construction and performance of Theater, and Poetic works (kavya).

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Natyashastra from relevant books on Exotic India

Dharmashastra (religious law)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Dharmashastra glossary

Satya (सत्य):—In Indian tradition, the greatness of truth is highly valued. According to the Muṇḍakopaniṣad, it is only then power of truth through which one wins and not through falsehood. Truth prevails over untruth. It is the necessary requirement for attaining the Ultimate Reality. The Taittirīya-saṃhitā says that the truth is the Supreme of all—satyaṃ param.

The Mahābhārata deals a complete chapter to define the characteristics and greatness of truth. There is nothing in this world superior to truth. Everything is supported and protected by truth. Truth is the foundation of dharma and hence it should not be violated. The Agni-purāṇa also states that the truth purifies speech. The Manusāṃhitā also dwells on the concept of virtue in details.

In the words of Manu, the truth is the eternal value of a person—dharmaḥ sanātanaḥ. The very famous citation in this relation from the Manusāṃhitā is “always speak the truth, speak the pleasing word, do not speak the disagreeable truth and do not utter the agreeable falsehood and that is the eternal law.”

Source: Shodhganga: Facts of society in the Manusamhita

Dharmashastra book covercontext information

Dharmashastra (धर्मशास्त्र, dharmasāstra) contains the instructions (shastra) regarding religious conduct of livelihood (dharma), ceremonies, jurisprudence (study of law) and more. It is categorized as smṛiti, an important and authoritative selection of books dealing with the Hindu lifestyle.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Dharmashastra from relevant books on Exotic India

Purana and Itihasa (epic history)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Purana glossary

1) Satya (सत्य).—A hermit. Mention is made about this hermit who shone in the court of Yudhiṣṭhira, in Mahābhārata, Sabhā Parva, Chapter 4, Verse 10.

2) Satya (सत्य).—An Agni (fire). This Agni Satya was the son of the Agni Niścyavana. He was a worker of Kāladharma (The god of Death). He reduces the pain of living beings who are suffering. So this Agni Satya got the name Niṣkṛti also. This Agni brightens the houses and gardens where people stay. It is stated in Mahābhārata, Vana Parva, Chapter 219, Verse 13, that this Agni had a son named Svana.

3) Satya (सत्य).—A warrior who served in the army of the King of Kaliṅga. This warrior fought against the Pāṇḍavas in the battle of Bhārata. This warrior who stood as the wheel-guard of Śrutāyus the King of Kaliṅga, was killed by Bhīmasena in the Bhārata-battle. (Mahābhārata Bhīṣma Parva, Chapter 54, Verse 77).

4) Satya (सत्य).—A hermit in the country of Vidarbha, This hermit who was a brahmin was a believer in ahiṃsā also. Once he performed a sacrifice without any killing. His wife Puṣkaradhārīṇī helped him in the sacrifice. Dharmadeva came there in the form of an antelope to test the non-killing principle of Satya. The animal came near Satya and said: "I am a deva (god) belonging to the Śukra-clan. I dwell in this forest as an antelope, due to the curse of Dharmadeva. Kill me and complete this sacrifice."

Though Satya heard this, he did not wish to kill the animal. At last the antelope decided to go and walked eight steps and then returned. Due to the delusive arts of the antelope Satya saw there celestial maids and the aeroplanes of Gandharvas. The antelope said that if he was killed he would attain heaven. A desire arose in Satya for killing and forthwith he lost all the attainments he got by penance. (Mahābhārata Śānti Parva. Chapter 272).

5) Satya (सत्य).—Another name of Śrī Kṛṣṇa. (Mahābhārata Śānti Parva, Chapter 342, Verse 75).

6) Satya (सत्य).—The son of Vitatya, born in the dynasty of the King Vītahavya. It is mentioned in Mahābhārata, Anuśāsana Parva, Chapter 30, Verse 62, that this Satya

had a son called Santa.

7) Satyā (सत्या).—A wife of Śrī Kṛṣṇa. Mention is made about this wife in Mahābhārata, Dākṣiṇātyapāṭha, Sabhā Parva, Chapter 38.

8) Satyā (सत्या).—The wife of the Agni called Śaṃyu. So beautiful a woman as Satyā is said to have not existed in any of the three worlds. Bharadvāja was the son born to Śaṃyu by Satyā. Bharadvāja had three sisters. (Mahābhārata Vana Parva, Chapter 219, Verse 4).

9) Satya (सत्य).—A group of Devas (gods). This group of devas lived in the third Manvantara. The name of the then Manu was Uttama and the King of the devas was the Indra Suśānti. There were then five Devagaṇas (groups of Gods) each consisting of twelve devas. Those gaṇas were Sudhāmās, Satyas, Japas, Pratardanas and Vaśavartis. (Viṣṇu Purāṇa, Aṃśa 3, Chapter 1).

Source: archive.org: Puranic Encyclopedia

Satya (सत्य) or Satyaloka is the residence of Brahmā, according to the Śivapurāṇa 2.1.15:—“[...] O foremost among sages, I [viz., Brahmā] am staying in Satyaloka (Satya). O dear one, I desired the activity of creation (sṛṣṭi) at the bidding of Siva. Even as I stood desirous of creation, the Evil creation, viz. the set of five Illusions appeared before me. It was of the nature of darkness (tamas) endowed with knowledge”.

Note: [Satya] is one of the seven lokas of the upper region. The other six lokas are “bhūḥ, bhuvaḥ, svaḥ, mahaḥ, janaḥ, tapaḥ |”. For the sanctity and position of this loka compare an unidentified quotation from the Devī Bhāgavata.

Source: archive.org: Shiva Purana - English Translation

1a) Satya (सत्य).—(Brahmaloka) see Satyaloka, one of the heavenly worlds above it, nīrālaka; six crores of yojanas above Tapoloka;1 residents of, do not return.2

1b) A son of Havirdhāna.*

1c) A sage of the epoch of the Tenth Manu.*

1d) A Sudhāmāna god;1 the name of Viṣṇu born from Satyā in the Uttama epoch.2

1e) A Tuṣita in the Svārociṣa and Nara in the Cākṣuṣa epochs.*

1f) A Viśvedeva.*

1g) A Marut of the first gaṇa.*

1h) An Amītābha god.*

1i) A son of Angirasa.*

1j) A son of Devāpi, king of Ailas; will restore Kṣatriya supremacy in the future caturyuga.*

1k) The name of Vyāsa in the second dvāpara.*

1l) One of the names for the third marut gaṇa.*

1m) A Rājaṛṣi becoming a Brahman.*

1n) A sage of the IX epoch of Manu.*

1o) A son of Sāraṇa.*

1p) A group of twelve Gods of the Uttama epoch;1 also of Tāmasa.2

1q) One of the seven heavenly worlds;1 Brahmaloka, the 7th loka; equal to Bhūloka in circumference; six crores of yojanas; in tapolokam; beyond is para and para at long distance;2 those who go there do not return and are rid of the saṃsāra wheel;3 after residing for several years they get one with the deity Nārāyaṇa.4

1r) A god of Ābhūtaraya group.*

1s) (Jayādevas) the gods of the epoch of Uttama Manu; twelve in number;1 all sons of Satyā and Uttama. These are the Yajñiyas of the Tāmasa epoch.2

2a) Satyā (सत्या).—The mother of Hṛdīka-(bhā. p.).*

2b) A queen of Manthu and the mother of Bhauvana.*

2c) A daughter of Nagnajit (s.v.) and a queen of Kṛṣṇa.*

2d) The mother of Hari by name Satya (yajña) in the Uttama epoch.*

2e) A Svara Śakti.*

2f) A daughter of Śaibya, a queen of Bṛhanmanā and mother of Vijaya.*

2g) A daughter of Dakṣa and wife of Śiva.*

2h) The mother of Satyas.*

2i) A devī.*

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: The Purana Index

Satya (सत्य, “truth”).—In the Ayodhya-kāṇḍa in the course of rebutting a materialistic position which also denied scriptural authority, Rama is described as having said the following: “The universe is established in Truth. The highest Dharma is Truth. Truth is the lord of the Universe. All have their roots in Truth. There is no position or abode higher than Truth. The Vedas have their foundation in Truth (or, they have their glory due to it). ‘Vedaḥ satya-pratiṣṭhanaḥ’. Therefore, one should be devoted to Truth”. This implies the Veda teaches truth and hence its authority.

Source: Srimatham: Mīmāṃsa: The Study of Hindu Exegesis (itihasa)

Satya (सत्य) refers to one of the twelve groups of Gods in the Uttama-Manvantara: one of the fourteen Manvantaras, according to the 10th century Saurapurāṇa: one of the various Upapurāṇas depicting Śaivism.—Accordingly, “In the Uttama Manvantara the Sudhāmās are the Gods having twelve groups like Pratardana, Śiva, Satya, Vaśavarti etc. Sudānti was the Indra. Raja, Gotra, Ardhabāhu, Savana, Anagha, Sutapā and Śukra are the Seven sages.

Source: Shodhganga: The saurapurana - a critical study

Purana book covercontext information

The Purana (पुराण, purāṇas) refers to Sanskrit literature preserving ancient India’s vast cultural history, including historical legends, religious ceremonies, various arts and sciences. The eighteen mahapuranas total over 400,000 shlokas (metrical couplets) and date to at least several centuries BCE.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Purana from relevant books on Exotic India

Pancaratra (worship of Nārāyaṇa)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Pancaratra glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to an aspect of nṛsiṃha (‘man-lion’), according to the Vihagendra-saṃhitā 4.17, which mentions seventy-four forms (including twenty forms of vyūha). He is also known as Satyanṛsiṃha or Satyanarasimha. Nṛsiṃha is a Tantric deity and refers to the furious (ugra) incarnation of Viṣṇu.

The 15th-century Vihagendra-saṃhitā is a canonical text of the Pāñcarātra corpus and, in twenty-four chapters, deals primarily with meditation on mantras and sacrificial oblations.

Source: Wisdom Library: Pāñcarātra

1) Satya (सत्य) is the name of an ancient Pāñcarātra Saṃhitā mentioned in the Padmasaṃhitā: the most widely followed of Saṃhitā covering the entire range of concerns of Pāñcarātra doctrine and practice (i.e., the four-fold formulation of subject

matter—jñāna, yoga, kriyā and caryā) consisting of roughly 9000 verses.—[Cf. Jñānapāda chapter 1, verses 99-114]—First is explained the folly of following more than one Saṁhitā for a single series of rituals. Then the names of the 108 Tantras of the Pāñcarātra corpus are named [e.g., Satya]. Even those who repeat these 108 titles will gain salvation.

2) Satyā (सत्या) or Satyāsaṁhitā is classified as a “Rājasa” type of Pāñcarātra text, according to the Pārameśvarasaṁhitā: an important Pāñcarātra text of 8700 verses followed closely by the Ranganathaswamy temple at Srirangam—dealing with priestly concerns such as their daily routines, occasional liturgies and expiatory services.—[Cf. chapter 10 verses 374-386a].

3) Satya (सत्य) or Satyasaṁhitā is also mentioned in the Mārkaṇḍeyasaṁhitā: a Pāñcarātra text comprising some 2200 Sanskrit verses mainly dealing with temple-building, iconography, pūjā (worship procedures), utsava (festivities) and prāyaścitta (expiatory measures).

Source: Wisdom Library: Pancaratra (Samhita list)

Satya (सत्य) refers to one of the ten Yama-practices, as discussed in chapter 1 (Yogapāda) of the Padmasaṁhitā: the most widely followed of Saṁhitā covering the entire range of concerns of Pāñcarātra doctrine and practice (i.e., the four-fold formulation of subject matter—jñāna, yoga, kriyā and caryā) consisting of roughly 9000 verses.—Description of the chapter [āsanabheda-lakṣaṇa]:—Brahmā asks to know about Yogas. Bhagavān replies that there are two kinds of Yoga—karmayoga and jñānayoga. [...] A devotee may achieve liberation by either method [...] however, in the case of karmayoga it is to be noted that the eight steps are especially defined— Yama involves ten practices: [e.g., satya].

Source: archive.org: Catalogue of Pancaratra Agama Texts

Satya (सत्य) or Satyasaṁhitā is the name of a Vaiṣṇava Āgama scripture, classified as a rājasa type of the Muniprokta group of Pāñcarātra Āgamas. The vaiṣṇavāgamas represent one of the three classes of āgamas (traditionally communicated wisdom).—Texts of the Pāñcara Āgamas are divided in to two sects. It is believed that Lord Vāsudeva revealed the first group of texts which are called Divya and the next group is called Muniprokta which are further divided in to three viz. a. Sāttvika. b. Rājasa (e.g., Satya-saṁhitā). c. Tāmasa.

Satya is also the name of a Vaiṣṇava Āgama scripture, classified as a tāmasa type of the Muniprokta group of Pāñcarātra Āgamas.

Source: Shodhganga: Iconographical representations of Śiva (pancaratras)

Pancaratra book cover context information

Pancaratra (पाञ्चरात्र, pāñcarātra) represents a tradition of Hinduism where Narayana is revered and worshipped. Closely related to Vaishnavism, the Pancaratra literature

includes various Agamas and tantras incorporating many Vaishnava philosophies.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Pancaratra from relevant books on Exotic India

Shilpashastra (iconography)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Shilpashastra glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to one of the forty-seven tānas (tone) used in Indian music.—The illustration of Satya (as a deity) according to 15th-century Indian art is as follows.—The colour of his body is yellow. His face is similar to the face of an elephant. His right hand is in Pravacana-Mudrā and a viṇā in his left hand.

The illustrations (of, for example Satya) are found scattered throughout ancient Jain manuscripts from Gujarat. The descriptions of these illustrations of this citrāvalī are based on the ślokas of Vācanācārya Gaṇi Sudhākalaśa's Saṅgītopaniṣatsāroddhāra (14th century) and Śārṅgadeva's Saṅgītaratnākara (13th century).

Source: archive.org: Illustrations of Indian Music and Dance in Western Indian Style
Satya (सत्य) refers to “naturalistic” and represents one of the four modes of painting (citra), according to the Citrasūtra section (on painting) from the Viṣṇudharmottarapurāṇa.—Accordingly, “Whichever painting that bears a similarity (sādrśya) with the world [that painting] is called satya (‘Naturalistic’)”.

Source: Brill: Śaivism and the Tantric Traditions (shilpa)

Satya (सत्य) refers to one of the four division of Citra (“painting”), according to the Viṣṇudharmottarapurāṇa, an ancient Sanskrit text which (being encyclopedic in nature) deals with a variety of cultural topics such as arts, architecture, music, grammar and astronomy.—According to the Viṣṇudharmottarapurāṇa the Paintings, which have the similarity with natural things is called satya. This book states that the satya type of Painting should be tall, proportionate and beautiful with a charming and attractive background.

Source: Shodhganga: Elements of Art and Architecture in the Trtiyakhandā of the Viṣṇudharmottarapurāṇa (shilpa)

Shilpashastra book covercontext information

Shilpashastra (शिल्पशास्त्र, śilpaśāstra) represents the ancient Indian science (shastra) of creative arts (shilpa) such as sculpture, iconography and painting. Closely related to Vastushastra (architecture), they often share the same literature.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Shilpashastra from relevant books on Exotic India

Shaktism (Shakta philosophy)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Shaktism glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to one of the 53 gods to be worshipped in the eastern quarter and given pāyasa (rice boiled in milk) according to the Vāstuyāga rite in Śāktism (cf. Śāradātilaka-tantra III-V). The worship of these 53 gods happens after assigning them to one of the 64 compartment while constructing a Balimaṇḍapa. Vāstu is the name of a prodigious demon, who was killed by 53 gods (e.g., Satya).

Source: Wisdom Library: Śāktism

Satya (सत्य) refers to “truthfulness”, according to the Ṣaṭṣāhasrasaṃhitā, an expansion of the Kubjikāmatatantra: the earliest popular and most authoritative Tantra of the Kubjikā cult.—Accordingly, “(The true teacher is dedicated to) truthfulness (satya), ritual purity and cleanliness, compassion, and forbearance; he unites with his wife when it is her season, not out of passion, but for a son for the benefit of (his) clan and lineage. He practices the six magical rites, bathes (regularly) and worships at the three times of day. He avoids the Śūdra and the low caste as well as (accepting food from others), whether cooked or raw. One who is endowed with such qualities is a Brahmin (vipra), not by caste or by virtue of (his) sacred thread (and the like). These are the qualities of a (true) Brahmin. He who possesses them is a (true) teacher. Moreover, he removes error, and he reveals the meaning of the Kula scripture. Previously consecrated, (such a one) should always be made (one’s) teacher”.

Source: Google Books: Manthanabhairavatantram

Satya (सत्य) refers to one of the 64 rays of the Ājñā-Cakra which (together with the 72 rays of the Viśuddhi) are associated with the lunar plane called Brahmagranthi, according to Śaṅkarācārya’s Saudaryalaharī.—Accordingly, the Goddess is visualised (by Sādhaka) as dwelling above the six Ādhāracakras ruling over the 360 rays which emanate in them [e.g., Satya]. These 360 rays represent 360 syllables (i.e., a consummation of the śabdaprapaṇca or 50 alphabets) as well as the principles of nature. For the 360 syllables, together with haṃ and saḥ, Nyāsa should be performed for Śrīcakrapūjā.

Source: Shodhganga: Saudarya Lahari of Sri Sankara A Study

Shaktism book covercontext information

Shakta (शाक्त, śākta) or Shaktism (śāktism) represents a tradition of Hinduism where the Goddess (Devī) is revered and worshipped. Shakta literature includes a range of scriptures, including various Agamas and Tantras, although its roots may be traced back to the Vedas.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Shaktism from relevant books on Exotic India

Vaishnavism (Vaishava dharma)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Vaishnavism glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to “truth”. (cf. Glossary page from Śrīmad-Bhagavad-Gītā).

Source: Pure Bhakti: Bhagavad-gita (4th edition)

Vaishnavism book covercontext information

Vaishnava (वैष्णव, vaiṣṇava) or vaishnavism (vaiṣṇavism) represents a tradition of Hinduism worshipping Vishnu as the supreme Lord. Similar to the Shaktism and Shaivism traditions, Vaishnavism also developed as an individual movement, famous for its exposition of the dashavatara ('ten avatars of Vishnu').

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Vaishnavism from relevant books on Exotic India

Vastushastra (architecture)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Vastushastra glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to one of the deities to be installed in the ground plan for the construction of houses, according to the Bṛhatkālottara, chapter 112 (the vāstuyāga-paṭala).—The plan for the construction is always in the form of a square. That square is divided into a grid of cells (padas). [...] Once these padas have been laid out, deities [e.g., Satya] are installed in them. In the most common pattern 45 deities are installed.

Satya as a doorway deity is associated with the Nakṣatra called Āśleṣa and the consequence is dharma. [...] The Mayasaṃgraha (verse 5.156-187) describes a design for a 9-by-9-part pura, a residential complex for a community and its lead figure. [...] This record lists a place for gateway at Indra, Sūrya and Satya (marubhṛnmukhe traye).

Source: Brill: Śaivism and the Tantric Traditions (architecture)

Vastushastra book covercontext information

Vastushastra (वास्तुशास्त्र, vāstuśāstra) refers to the ancient Indian science (shastra) of architecture (vastu), dealing with topics such architecture, sculpture, town-building, fort building and various other constructions. Vastu also deals with the philosophy of the architectural relation with the cosmic universe.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Vastushastra from relevant books on Exotic India

Shaivism (Shaiva philosophy)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Shaivism glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to the “truth” (as opposed to Anṛta—‘false’), according to the Netratantṛa of Kṣemarāja: a Śaiva text from the 9th century in which Śiva (Bhairava) teaches Pārvatī topics such as metaphysics, cosmology, and soteriology.—Accordingly, [verse 19.84-85, while describing the ritual that protect the king and his kingdom]—“The tradition is secret and confers happiness and the best of all fortune. The pleased and pious adepts strive to obtain the favor of [Mṛtyujit]. They are liberated from all suffering. What I say is true, not false (satya—te satyaṃ me na anṛtaṃ vacaḥ)”.

Source: SOAS University of London: Protective Rites in the Netra Tantra

Shaivism book covercontext information

Shaiva (शैव, śaiva) or Shaivism (śaivism) represents a tradition of Hinduism worshipping Shiva as the supreme being. Closely related to Shaktism, Shaiva literature includes a range of scriptures, including Tantras, while the root of this tradition may be traced back to the ancient Vedas.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Shaivism from relevant books on Exotic India

Jyotisha (astronomy and astrology)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Jyotisha glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to “truthfulness”, according to the Bṛhatsaṃhitā (chapter 16) (“On the planets—graha-bhaktiyoga”), an encyclopedic Sanskrit work written by Varāhamihira mainly focusing on the science of ancient Indian astronomy (Jyotiṣa).—Accordingly, “[...] Jupiter also presides over elephants, horses, priests, rulers, ministers, marriages and health; over mercy, truthfulness (satya), cleanliness, religious observances; over learning, gifts and charity; over citizens, richmen, grammarians, Vedic students, sorcerers, lawyers, the ensigns of royalty—the umbrella, the flag-staff, the Cāmara and the like; over Śaileyaka, Mānsī, Tagara, Kuṣṭha, quicksilver, salt, beans, sweet flavour, wax and Coraka”.

Source: Wisdom Library: Brihat Samhita by Varahamihira

Jyotisha book covercontext information

Jyotisha (ज्योतिष, jyotiṣa or jyotish) refers to ‘astronomy’ or “Vedic astrology” and represents the fifth of the six Vedangas (additional sciences to be studied along with the Vedas). Jyotisha concerns itself with the study and prediction of the movements of celestial bodies, in order to calculate the auspicious time for rituals and ceremonies.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Jyotisha from relevant books on Exotic India

Vedanta (school of philosophy)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Vedanta glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to “truthfulness” (which is to be practiced for one desiring Mukti—liberation), according to the Aṣṭāvakra-gītā (5th century BC), an ancient text on spirituality dealing with Advaita-Vedānta topics.—Accordingly, [as Aṣṭavakra says to Janaka]: “If you are seeking liberation, my son, shun the objects of the senses like poison. Practise tolerance, sincerity, compassion, contentment and truthfulness (satya) like nectar [kṣamārjavadayātoṣasatyaṃ pīyūṣavadbhaja]. You are neither earth, water, fire, air or even ether. For liberation know yourself as consisting of consciousness, the witness of these. If only you will remain resting in consciousness, seeing yourself as distinct from the body, then even now you will become happy, peaceful and free from bonds. [...]”.

Source: Wikisource: Ashtavakra Gita

Satya (सत्य) refers to the “truth (of the self)”, according to the Māṇḍūkyaopaniṣatkārikā 3.31-32.—Accordingly, while discussing duality and mental activity: “All this duality which is [comprising of] whatever is moving and motionless is [just] a visible object of the mind. For when [the state of] no-mind of mind [arises], duality is not perceived. [Why is this?] When the mind does not conceptualize because [one has] realized the truth (satya) of the self, then, it goes to the state of no mind. Therefore, in the absence of perceivable objects, there is no perception [of duality]”.

Source: ORA: Amanaska (king of all yogas): (Advaita Vedanta)

Vedanta book covercontext information

Vedanta (वेदान्त, vedānta) refers to a school of orthodox Hindu philosophy (astika), drawing its subject-matter from the Upanishads. There are a number of sub-schools of Vedanta, however all of them expound on the basic teaching of the ultimate reality (brahman) and liberation (moksha) of the individual soul (atman).

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Vedanta from relevant books on Exotic India

Yoga (school of philosophy)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Yoga glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to one of the ten Yamas (disciplines) prescribed for forest dwelling, as mentioned in the Vaikhānasasmārtasūtra.—The Mānasollāsa verse 9.21-24ab lists thirty Yamas and Niyamas. The Vaikhānasasmārtasūtra (8.4), whose date has been estimated between the fourth and eighth centuries, is the earliest source for a list of twenty Yamas and Niyamas [e.g., satya]. These were prescribed to a sage at the forest dwelling (vanāśrama) stage of life.

Source: ORA: Amanaska (king of all yogas): A Critical Edition and Annotated Translation by Jason Birch

Yoga book covercontext information

Yoga is originally considered a branch of Hindu philosophy (astika), but both ancient and modern Yoga combine the physical, mental and spiritual. Yoga teaches various physical techniques also known as āsanās (postures), used for various purposes (eg., meditation, contemplation, relaxation).

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Yoga from relevant books on Exotic India

In Buddhism

Mahayana (major branch of Buddhism)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Mahayana glossary

Satya (सत्य) refers to the “truths (of the Brāhmaṇas)”, according to the Śramanasatya-sūtra (Cf. Mahāprajñāpāramitāśāstra, chapter 41).—Accordingly, “[...] The assembly

maintained silence. The Buddha entered into this assembly and preached the three truths of the Brāhmaṇas (brāhmaṇa-satya). The heretic assembly remained silent (tūṣṇīmbhūta). The Buddha thought: ‘These angry people are in Māra Pāpīmat’s grasp. This teaching is so wondrous that none of them will try to become my disciple’”.

Source: Wisdom Library: Maha Prajnaparamita Sastra

Satya (सत्य) refers to “truth”, according to the Gaganagañjaparipṛcchā: the eighth chapter of the Mahāsaṃnipāta (a collection of Mahāyāna Buddhist Sūtras).— Accordingly as The Lord said: “O Śāriputra, in the buddha-field of the Tathāgata Ekaratnavyūha, there is a Bodhisattva, the great being Gaganagañja who is resplendent by the splendor of merit (puṇya-tejas), [...] who is adorned with recollection (smṛti) because of his learning (śruti), is adorned with truth (satya) because of his introspection (nidhyapiti), who is adorned with the understanding of meaning (arthagati) because of understanding (gati), who is adorned with promises because of intention (āśaya), [...]”.

Source: academia.edu: A Study and Translation of the Gaganagañjaparipṛcchā

Mahayana book cover context information

Mahayana (महायान, mahāyāna) is a major branch of Buddhism focusing on the path of a Bodhisattva (spiritual aspirants/ enlightened beings). Extant literature is vast and primarely composed in the Sanskrit language. There are many sūtras of which some of the earliest are the various Prajñāpāramitā sūtras.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Mahayana from relevant books on Exotic India

General definition (in Buddhism)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Buddhism glossary

Satya (सत्य) or Dvisatya refers to the “two truths” as defined in the Dharma-saṃgraha (section 95):

saṃvṛti-satya (conventional truth),

paramārtha-satya (ultimate truth).

The Dharma-saṃgraha (Dharmasangraha) is an extensive glossary of Buddhist technical terms in Sanskrit (e.g., satya). The work is attributed to Nagarjuna who lived around the 2nd century A.D.

Source: Wisdom Library: Dharma-saṃgraha

In Jainism

General definition (in Jainism)

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Jainism glossary

Satyā (सत्या) is the wife of Marudeva, who is a kulakara (law-giver) according to Digambara sources, while Śvetāmbara names his wife as Śrīkāntā. The kulakaras (similar to the manus of the Brahmanical tradition) figure as important characters protecting and guiding humanity towards prosperity during ancient times of distress,

whenever the kalpavṛkṣa (wishing tree) failed to provide the proper service.

These law-givers and their wives (e.g., Satyā) are listed in various Jain sources, such as the Bhagavatīśūtra and Jambūdvīpaprajñapti in Śvetāmbara, or the Tiloyapaṇṇatti and Ādipurāṇa in the Digambara tradition.

Source: Wisdom Library: Jainism

Satyā (सत्या) or Satyabhāmā is the daughter of Jambukā and Satyaki who became the wife of Kapila (son of Dharaṇījaṭa), according to chapter 5.1 [śāntinātha-caritra] of Hemacandra's 11th century Triṣaṣṭīśālākāpuruṣacaritra: an ancient Sanskrit epic poem narrating the history and legends of sixty-three illustrious persons in Jainism.

Accordingly, “[...] at an auspicious moment Satyaki married Satyabhāmā and Kapila with suitable ceremonies. Honored by the citizens in all the city as much as Satyaki, daily he (Kapila) enjoyed pleasures with good-tempered Satyabhāmā. The people gave him special money, rice, etc, on all the festival-days, thinking, ‘He is more to be honored even than Satyaki’. Living in this way. best of living Brāhmans, Kapila became well-endowed with money as well as good qualities.”.

Source: archive.org: Trisastisalakapurusacaritra

Satya (सत्य) refers to “truth”, according to the 11th century Jñānārṇava, a treatise on Jain Yoga in roughly 2200 Sanskrit verses composed by Śubhacandra.—Accordingly, “The doctrine is said to be forbearance, humility, purity, straightforwardness, truth (satya) and restraint, celibacy, asceticism, renunciation and non-possession. Anything which is undesirable for oneself is not to be done to others by the actions of [body,] speech and mind, even in a dream—such is the principal characteristic of the doctrine”.

Source: The University of Sydney: A study of the Twelve Reflections

General definition book covercontext information

Jainism is an Indian religion of Dharma whose doctrine revolves around harmlessness (ahimsa) towards every living being. The two major branches (Digambara and Svetambara) of Jainism stimulate self-control (or, shramana, ‘self-reliance’) and spiritual development through a path of peace for the soul to progress to the ultimate goal.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of General definition from relevant books on Exotic India

India history and geography

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in India history glossary

1) Satya or Satyanath refer to one of the “nine saints” (Navnath), according to the Sudhākaracandrikā (a work dealing with Nātha-sampradāya).—The nine Siddhas are famous saints, of exceptional purity of life, who have attained to a semi-divine existence through the practice of Yoga. They are supposed to be living in the fastnesses of the Himalayas. [...] These nine teachers [e.g., Satya-nath Brahamaji] are considered

representative of great teachers in this tradition or Parampara tradition—a succession of Teachers (Gurus) and Disciples (Shishyasa) in Indian-origin religions such as Hinduism, Jainism, Sikhism and Buddhism.

2) Satya (सत्य) or Satyanātha is another name for Cattiyānātar—one of the Navanātha Siddhas mentioned by the Lexicon of Tamil Literature.—Cf. Kamil V. Zvelebil, Lexicon of Tamil Literature, E.J. Brill, Leiden, 1995, pp. 165-66.—The nine teachers [e.g., Satyanātha] are considered representative of great teachers in this tradition or Parampara tradition—a succession of Teachers (Gurus) and Disciples (Shishyasa) in Indian-origin religions such as Hinduism, Jainism, Sikhism and Buddhism.

Source: Wisdom Library: Teachers, Saints and Sages

India history book cover context information

The history of India traces the identification of countries, villages, towns and other regions of India, as well as mythology, zoology, royal dynasties, rulers, tribes, local festivities and traditions and regional languages. Ancient India enjoyed religious freedom and encourages the path of Dharma, a concept common to Buddhism, Hinduism, and Jainism.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of India history from relevant books on Exotic India

Languages of India and abroad

Marathi-English dictionary

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Marathi glossary

satya (सत्य).—a (S) True, real, actual; not false, fallacious, illusory, imaginary, ideal; having real existence or being. 2 Existent, living, real and enduring. An epithet of the Deity. 3 Real, genuine, not counterfeit or imitative. 4 True, veracious, sincere, that speaks the truth. 5 Honest, upright, pure from fraudulence or guile.

--- OR ---

satya (सत्य).—n (S) Probity, integrity, honesty, veracity; trueness or inward pureness in the most comprehensive sense. Ex. kamīhī vipatti jhālī tarīm sapuruṣa āpalaṁ satya sōḍita nāhīm. 2 Truth, reality, real being. 3 Ordeal or oath; declaration confirmed by obtestation of the gods. 4 The first Yuga or age, the golden age; comprising one million seven hundred and twenty-eight thousand years. 5 Used as a particle of interrogation and asseveration, --indeed, really, verily, truly, yea.

--- OR ---

satyā (सत्या).—m (sāta Seven.) The seven of a suit of cards. 2 See sattā m.

--- OR ---

sāṭyā (साट्या).—a See sāṭamāryā.

Source: DDSA: The Molesworth Marathi and English Dictionary
satya (सत्य).—a True, real actual. Existent, real and enduring. Sincere; honest, up

--- OR ---

satyā (सत्या).—m The seven of a suit of cards.

Source: DDSA: The Aryabhusan school dictionary, Marathi-English
context information

Marathi is an Indo-European language having over 70 million native speakers people in (predominantly) Maharashtra India. Marathi, like many other Indo-Aryan languages, evolved from early forms of Prakrit, which itself is a subset of Sanskrit, one of the most ancient languages of the world.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Marathi from relevant books on Exotic India

Sanskrit dictionary

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Sanskrit glossary
Satya (सत्य).—a. [sate hitam yat]

1) True, real, genuine; as in सत्यव्रत, सत्यसंध (satyavrata, satyasamdhā).

2) Honest, sincere, truthful, faithful.

3) Fulfilled, realized.

4) Virtuous, upright.

5) Unfailing; कच्चिच्छुश्रूषसे तात पितुः सत्यपराक्रम (kaccicchuśrūṣase tāta pituḥ satyaparākrama) Rām.2.1.7.

-tyaḥ 1 The abode of Brahman and of truth, the uppermost of the seven worlds or lokas above the earth; see लोक (loka).

2) The Aśvattha tree.

3) Name of Rāma.

4) Of Viṣṇu; सत्यव्रतं सत्यपरं त्रिसत्यं सत्यस्य योनिं निहितं च सत्ये । सत्यस्य सत्यमृतसत्यनेत्रं सत्यात्मकं त्वां

शरणं प्रपन्नाः (satyavratam satyaparam trisatyam satyasya yonim nihitam ca satye | satyasya satyamṛtasatyanetraṁ satyātmakam tvām śaraṇam prapannāḥ) || Bhāgavata 1.2.26.

5) The deity presiding over नान्दीमुखश्राद्ध (nāndīmukhaśrāddha) q. v.

6) Name of Brahman; अव्ययस्याप्रमेयस्य सत्यस्य च तथाग्रतः (avyayasyāprameyasya satyasya ca tathāgrataḥ) Mahābhārata (Bombay) 1.37.5.

-tyam 1 Truth; मौनात्सत्यं विशिष्यते (maunātsatyam viśiṣyate) Manusmṛti 2.83; सत्यं ब्रू (satyam brū) 'to speak the truth'.

2) Sincerity.

3) Goodness, virtue, purity,

4) An oath, a promise, solemn asseveration; सत्याद् गुरुमलोपयन् (satyād gurumalopayan) R.12.9; Manusmṛti 8.113.

5) A truism demonstrated truth of dogma.

6) The first of the four Yugas. or ages of the world, the golden age, the age of truth and purity.

7) Water

8) The Supreme Spirit; हिरण्मयेन पात्रेण सत्यस्यापिहितं मुखम् (hiraṇmayena pātreṇa satyasyāpihitam mukham) Īśop.15.

9) Final emancipation (mokṣa); इह चेदवेदीदथ सत्यमस्ति न चेदिहावेदीन् महती विनष्टिः (iha cedavedīdatha satyamasti na cedihāvedīn mahatī vinaṣṭiḥ) Ken.2.5.

-tyam ind. Truly, really, indeed, verily, forsooth; सत्यं शपामि ते पादपङ्कजस्पर्शेन (satyam śapāmi te pādapaṅkajasparśena) K.; Kumārasambhava 6.19.

--- OR ---

Satyā (सत्या).—

1) Truthfulness, veracity.

2) Name of Sītā.

3) Of Draupadī.

4) Of Satyavatī, mother of Vyāsa; ऋषिमावाहयत् सत्या यथापूर्वमरिन्दम (ṛṣimāvāhayat satyā yathāpūrvamarindama) Mahābhārata (Bombay) 1.16.14.

5) Of Durgā.

6) Of Satyabhāmā, wife of Kṛṣṇa; Bhāg. 3.1.35.

7) Of the mother of Viṣṇu; सत्यायामभवत् सत्यः सत्यरूपो जनार्दनः (satyāyāmabhavat satyaḥ satyarūpo janārdanaḥ).

Source: DDSA: The practical Sanskrit-English dictionary
Śatya (शत्य).—mfn.

(-tyaḥtyā-tyaḥ) Bought with a hundred, &c.: see śatika .

--- OR ---

Satya (सत्य).—mfn.

(-tyaḥtyā-tyaḥ) 1. True. 2. Sincere, honest, speaking the truth. n.

(-tyaḥ) 1. Truth. 2. An oath. 3. The first Yuga or age, the golden age, comprising one million seven hundred and twenty-eight thousand years. 4. Demonstrated conclusion. m.

(-tyaḥ) 1. Rama- Chandra. 2. The uppermost of the seven Lokas or worlds, the abode of Brahma, and heaven of truth. f.

(-tyā) 1. Sita, the wife of Rama. 2. The mother of Vyasa. 3. Draupadi. 4. Durga. 5. Satyabhama. 6. Speaking the truth, sincerity, veracity. Ind. (satyam) Indeed, verily, a particle of interrogation and asseveration. E. sat being, and yat aff.

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Shabda-Sagara Sanskrit-English Dictionary

Satya (सत्य).—i. e. sant (ptcple. pres. of 1. as), + ya, I. adj. 1. True, [Kathāsaritsāgara, (ed. Brockhaus.)] 4, 104; superl. satyatama, Quite true, [Hitopadeśa] 87, 7, M. M.; realised, Chr. 48, 11; satyankar, To fulfill, [Rāmāyaṇa] 3, 53, 8. 2. Sincere, [Lassen, Anthologia Sanskritica.] 2. ed. 29, 19; honest. li. 9yam, adv. 1. Truly, [Vikramorvaśī, (ed. Bollensen.)] 71, 18; indeed, [Rājatarāṅgiṇī] 5, 86; yes, [Mānavadharmasāstra] 11, 196. 2. A particle of interrogation. lii. m. 1. Rāmacandra. 2. The uppermost of the seven worlds, the abode of Brahman. iv. f. yā. 1. Veracity. 2. Sītā. V. n. 1. Truth, [Rāmāyaṇa] 3, 53, 20. 2. An oath, Chr. 58, 3; [Pañcatantra] 97, 17. 3. Demonstrated conclusion. 4. The first Yuga, the golden age.

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Benfey Sanskrit-English Dictionary
Śatya (शत्य).—[adjective] consisting of a hundred.

--- OR ---

Satya (सत्य).—[adjective] real, true, genuine; serious, valid, effective, sincere, faithful, honest, good. [masculine] [Epithet] of Kṛṣṇa, [Name] of a genius etc. [feminine] ā [Epithet] of Durgā, [Name] of a daughter of Dharma etc. [neuter] the real or true, reality, truth; true character, sincerity, faithfulness; vow, promise, oath; also [adverb] really, truly, indeed, yes, very well; of course, it is true (also yatsatyam)—yet (tu, kiṃtu or tathāpi). Instr. satyena according to truth; tena satyena (±yathā) as truly as this, by this truth, on this account or for this reason.

--- OR ---

Sātya (सात्य).—[adjective] whose nature is truth.

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Cappeller Sanskrit-English Dictionary
Satya (सत्य) as mentioned in Aufrecht's Catalogus Catalogorum:—Quoted by Aparārka on Yājñavalkya 1, 256; by Hemādri in Pariśeṣakhaṇḍa 2, 907. 908.

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Aufrecht Catalogus Catalogorum

1) Śatya (शत्य):—[from śata] mfn. consisting of a hundred, [Yājñavalkya]

2) [v.s. ...] = śatika, bought with a hundred etc., [Pāṇini [Scholiast or Commentator]]

3) Śātya (शात्य):—mfn. born in Śaṭa [gana] śaṇḍikādi

4) [patronymic] [from] śata [gana] gargādi.

5) Satya (सत्य):—[from sat] a mf(ā)n. true, real, actual, genuine, sincere, honest, truthful, faithful, pure, virtuous, good, successful, effectual, valid (satyam/kṛ; 'to make true, ratify, realise, fulfil'), [R̥g-veda] etc. etc.

6) [v.s. ...] m. the uppermost of the seven Lokas or worlds (the abode of Brahmā and heaven of truth; See loka), [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasiṃha, halāyudha, hemacandra, etc.]

7) [v.s. ...] Name of the ninth Kalpa (q.v.), [Purāṇa]

8) [v.s. ...] the Aśvattha tree, [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasiṃha, halāyudha, hemacandra, etc.]

- 9) [v.s. ...] Name of Viṣṇu, [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasiṃha, halāyudha, hemaçandra, etc.]
- 10) [v.s. ...] of Rāma-candra, [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasiṃha, halāyudha, hemaçandra, etc.]
- 11) [v.s. ...] of a supernatural being, [Gautama-dharma-śāstra; Varāha-mihira's Bṛhat-saṃhitā; Hemādri's Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi]
- 12) [v.s. ...] of a deity presiding over the Nāndī-mukha Śrāddha, [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasiṃha, halāyudha, hemaçandra, etc.]
- 13) [v.s. ...] of one of the Viśve Devāḥ, [Catalogue(s)]
- 14) [v.s. ...] of a Vyāsa, [Catalogue(s)]
- 15) [v.s. ...] of a son of Havir-dhāna, [Bhāgavata-purāṇa]
- 16) [v.s. ...] of a son of Vitatya, [Mahābhārata]
- 17) [v.s. ...] of one of the 7 Ṛṣis in various Manvantaras, [Harivaṃśa; Purāṇa]
- 18) [v.s. ...] (with ācārya) Name of an astronomer (author of the Horā-śāstra), [Varāha-mihira's Bṛhat-saṃhitā]
- 19) [v.s. ...] [plural] Name of a class of gods in various Manvantaras, [Harivaṃśa; Purāṇa]
- 20) Satyā (सत्या):—[from satya > sat] a f. speaking the truth, sincerity, veracity, [Horace H. Wilson]
- 21) [v.s. ...] a [particular] Śakti, [Pañcarātra]
- 22) [v.s. ...] Name of Durgā, [Catalogue(s)]
- 23) [v.s. ...] of Śītā, [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasiṃha, halāyudha, hemaçandra, etc.]
- 24) [v.s. ...] of Satyavatī (mother of Vyāsa), [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasiṃha, halāyudha, hemaçandra, etc.]
- 25) [v.s. ...] = satya-bhāmā, [Mahābhārata; Harivaṃśa; Śiśupāla-vadha]
- 26) [v.s. ...] of the family deity of the Kutsas and Atharvans, [Catalogue(s)]

27) [v.s. ...] of a daughter of Dharma (and wife of Śaṅkhu), [Mahābhārata]

28) [v.s. ...] of the mother of Satya (= tuṣṭa), [Viṣṇu-purāṇa]

29) [v.s. ...] of the wife of Manthu (and mother of Bhauvana), [Bhāgavata-purāṇa]

30) [v.s. ...] of a daughter of Nagna-jit (and wife of Kṛṣṇa), [ib.]

31) Satya (सत्य):—[from sat] n. truth, reality (satyena, 'truly', 'certainly', 'really'; kasmāt satyāt, 'for what reason, how is it that?' tena satyena, 'for that reason, so truly'; yathā-tena [or eva] satyena, 'as-so truly'; with Buddhists truth is of two kinds, viz. samvṛti and paramārtha-satyam, 'truth by general consent' and 'self-evident truth' [Dharmasamgraha 95]; for the four fundamental truths of Buddhists See, [Monier-Williams' Buddhism 43; 56]), [R̥g-veda] etc. etc.

32) [v.s. ...] speaking the truth, sincerity, veracity, [Kena-upaniṣad; Manu-smṛiti; Rāmāyaṇa] etc.

33) [v.s. ...] a solemn asseveration, vow, promise, oath (satyanikīrṣamāṇa, 'wishing to fulfil one's promise or keep one's word'), [Atharva-veda] etc. etc.

34) [v.s. ...] demonstrated conclusion, dogma, [Horace H. Wilson]

35) [v.s. ...] the quality of goodness or purity or knowledge, [Monier-Williams' Sanskrit-English Dictionary]

36) [v.s. ...] the first of the four Yugas or ages (= 1. -kṛta q.v.), [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasinha, halāyudha, hemacandra, etc.]

37) [v.s. ...] a [particular] mythical weapon, [Rāmāyaṇa]

38) [v.s. ...] the uppermost of the 7 Lokas (See under m.), [Vedāntasāra; Bhāgavata-purāṇa]

39) [v.s. ...] one of the 7 Vyāhṛtis, [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasinha, halāyudha, hemacandra, etc.]

40) [v.s. ...] [particular] Satya-formula, [Āśvalāyana-śrauta-sūtra]

41) [v.s. ...] = udaka, water, [Naighaṇṭuka, commented on by Yāska i, 12]

42) [v.s. ...] (also with prajāpateḥ) Name of Sāmans, [Ārṣeya-brāhmaṇa; ???]

43) Satyā (सत्या):—[from sat] b in [compound] for satya.

44) Satya (सत्य):—b etc. See p. 1135, col. 3.

45) Sātya (सात्य):—mfn. ([from] satya, of which it is also the vṛddhi form in [compound]) one whose nature is truth, [Śatapatha-brāhmaṇa]

46) n. Name of a Sāman, [Ārṣeya-brāhmaṇa]

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Monier-Williams Sanskrit-English Dictionary

1) Śatya (शत्य):—[(tyaḥtyā-tyaṇa.) Bought with a hundred.

2) Śātya (शात्य):—(ṭhyaṇ) 1. n. Wickedness.

3) Satya (सत्य):—(tyaṇ) 1. n. Reality, truth; oath; golden age. m. Rāma; highest heaven. 1. f. Sitā; mother of Vyāsa; Sincerity. a. Real, true, sincere. adv. Indeed, verily.

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Yates Sanskrit-English Dictionary
Śatya (शत्य):—adj. = śatika [Pāṇini's acht Bücher 5, 1, 21. Scholiast] zu [Pāṇini's acht Bücher 4, 3, 156. 5, 1, 38. 47. 56. fg. 63.] aus hundert bestehend: dama [Yājñavalkya's Gesetzbuch 2, 208.] am Ende eines comp. nach adhyardha und eigentlichen Zahlwörtern [Pāṇini's acht Bücher 5, 1, 34.] ṣaṭtriṃśacchatyāḥ f. pl. aus 156 bestehend [Kātyāyana's Śrautasūtrāṇi 17, 7, 25.]

--- OR ---

Śātya (शात्य):—

1) adj. aus Śaṭa gebürtig gaṇa śaṇḍikādi zu [Pāṇini's acht Bücher 4, 3, 92.] —

2) m. patron. von śaṭa gaṇa gargādi zu [Pāṇini's acht Bücher 4, 1, 105.] tikādi zu [154.]

--- OR ---

Satya (सत्य):—

--- OR ---

Sātya (सात्य):—(von satya)

1) adj. dessen Natur die Wahrheit ist gaṇa chattrādi zu [Pāṇini's acht Bücher 4, 4, 62.] [The Śatapathabrāhmaṇa 14, 5, 5, 12.] —

2) n. Name eines Sāman [Weber's Indische Studien 3, 243],a.

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Böhtlingk and Roth Grosses Petersburger Wörterbuch

Satya (सत्य) in the Sanskrit language is related to the Prakrit words: Sacca, Saccā.

Source: DDSA: Paia-sadda-mahannavo; a comprehensive Prakrit Hindi dictionary (S) context information

Sanskrit, also spelled संस्कृतम् (saṃskṛtam), is an ancient language of India commonly seen as the grandmother of the Indo-European language family (even English!). Closely allied with Prakrit and Pali, Sanskrit is more exhaustive in both grammar and terms and has the most extensive collection of literature in the world, greatly surpassing its sister-languages Greek and Latin.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Sanskrit from relevant books on Exotic India

Hindi dictionary

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Hindi glossary

Satya (सत्य) [Also spelled saty]:—(a) true, veritable; (nm) veracity, truth, verity; ~[kāma] truth-loving; ~[ta]: truly, in fact/reality, really; ~[tā] truth; verity, veracity; ~[darśī] discerning, seeing through the truth; ~[niṣṭha] veridical, dedicated to truth; solemn; ~[para/parāyana] thoroughly honest, ~[bhāṣ] veridicious, speaking the truth; ~[yuga] see [satayuga] under [sata; ~yugī] see [satayugī]; ~[vācaka/vācī/vādī] see ~[bhāṣ]; ~[vrata] strictly truthful, who has taken a vow to be truthful; ~[śīla] disposed to truth, temperamentally truthful; ~[śīlatā] disposition towards truth, temperamental truthfulness.

Source: DDSA: A practical Hindi-English dictionary context information

...

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Hindi from relevant books on Exotic India

Prakrit-English dictionary

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Prakrit glossary

1) Satya (सत्य) in the Prakrit language is related to the Sanskrit word: Śasta.

2) Satya (सत्य) also relates to the Sanskrit word: Śastra.

Source: DDSA: Paia-sadda-mahannavo; a comprehensive Prakrit Hindi dictionary context information

Prakrit is an ancient language closely associated with both Pali and Sanskrit. Jain

literature is often composed in this language or sub-dialects, such as the Agamas and their commentaries which are written in Ardhamagadhi and Maharashtri Prakrit. The earliest extant texts can be dated to as early as the 4th century BCE although core portions might be older.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Prakrit from relevant books on Exotic India

Kannada-English dictionary

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Kannada glossary

Satya (ಸತ್ಯ):—

1) [adjective] true; real; actual; genuine.

2) [adjective] honest; truthful.

3) [adjective] pure; virtuous.

4) [adjective] good; right; proper.

--- OR ---

Satya (ಸತ್ಯ):—

1) [noun] the quality or fact of being real; reality.

2) [noun] habitual truthfulness; speaking the truth; sincerity; veracity.

3) [noun] a law, rule or other order prescribed by authority, esp. to regulate conduct; a regulation.

4) [noun] the abode of Brahma, the uppermost of the seven worlds.

5) [noun] a solemn pledge (to oneself or to another or to a deity) to do something or to behave in a certain manner; a vow.

6) [noun] the first of the four mythological divisions of the age; Kṛtayuga (a duration of 17,28,000 years).

7) [noun] the quality of goodness or purity or knowledge (as the fundamental principle of Brahma).

8) [noun] a truthful, honest, veracious man.

9) [noun] (jain.) one of the ten basic qualities of the Soul, the immortal entity of all beings.

10) [noun] veraciousness or being habitually truthful, as one of the five principles a householder has to observe.

11) [noun] ಸತ್ಯವಿದ್ದರೆ ಎತ್ತಲೂ ಭಯವಿಲ್ಲ [satyaviddare ettalu bhayavilla] satyaviddare ettalū bhayavilla (prov.) truth ever conquers.

Source: Alar: Kannada-English corpus
context information

Kannada is a Dravidian language (as opposed to the Indo-European language family) mainly spoken in the southwestern region of India.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Kannada from relevant books on Exotic India

Nepali dictionary

[«previous (S) next»] — Satya in Nepali glossary

Satya (सत्य):—n. 1. truth; 2. reality; ultimate reality; 3. goodness; virtue; sincerity; 4. Mythol. the best/golden age of creation;

Source: unoes: Nepali-English Dictionary
context information

Nepali is the primary language of the Nepalese people counting almost 20 million native speakers. The country of Nepal is situated in the Himalaya mountain range to the north of India.

Discover the meaning of satya in the context of Nepali from relevant books on Exotic India

See also (Relevant definitions)

Starts with (+22): Satya acarya, Satya Karavata, Satya-Brahman, Satyabandha, Satyabhama, Satyabhamabhyudaya, Satyabharata, Satyabhashana, Satyabhava, Satyabhedin, Satyabhisamdha, Satyabhisamdhana, Satyabhuta, Satyabhuti, Satyabhuya, Satyabodha, Satyacudamani, Satyada, Satyadarshana, Satyadarshin.

Full-text (+1015): Satyavrata, Dvisatya, Asatya, Satyayuga, Satyavan, Trishatya, Adhyardhashatya, Satyavata, Satyaloka, Satyabhama, Satyamugra, Satyavadin, Satyankara, Satyakriti, Sadhyam, Satyavati, Satyapratijna, Aryasatya, Satyamugri, Satyanrita.

Relevant text

Search found 356 books and stories containing Satya, Satyā, Sāṭyā, Shatya, Śatya,

Sātya, Śātya; (plurals include: Satyas, Satyās, Sātyās, Shatyas, Śatyas, Sātyas, Śātyas). You can also click to the full overview containing English textual excerpts. Below are direct links for the most relevant articles:

Garga Samhita (English) (by Danavir Goswami)

Verses 6.17.12-13 < [Chapter 17 - Śrī Śrī Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa Meet at Siddhāśrama and the Nature of Śrī Rādhā's Love Is Revealed]

Verse 6.8.17 < [Chapter 8 - The Marriages of All the Queens]

Verse 1.3.37 < [Chapter 3 - Description of the Lord's Appearance]

+ 18 more chapters / show preview

Bhakti-rasayana by Madhusudana Sarasvati (by Lance Edward Nelson)

Notes for chapter 5 < [Chapter 5 - Madhusudana on Advaita-Bhakti]

Introduction—Advaita, Bhakti, and Madhusudana

Notes for chapter 2 < [Chapter 2 - Bhakti in the writings of Samkara]

+ 1 more chapters / show preview

Vishnu Purana (Taylor) (by McComas Taylor)

Chapter 1 - The past and present Manvantaras < [Book Three: Society]

Chapter 30 - Aditi praises Kṛṣṇa < [Book Five: Kṛṣṇa]

Chapter 31 - Kṛṣṇa plants the Pārijāta tree in Dvārakā < [Book Five: Kṛṣṇa]

+ 3 more chapters / show preview

Vishnu Purana (by Horace Hayman Wilson)

Chapter I - An Account of the several Manus and Manvantaras < [Book III]

Chapter XXX - The story of the Parijata tree < [Book V]

Chapter XXVIII - Slaughter of Rukmini < [Book V]

+ 10 more chapters / show preview

Puranic encyclopaedia (by Vettam Mani)

Story of Manvantara

Story of Bṛhaspati

Story of Kṛṣṇa

+ 14 more chapters / show preview

Brahmanda Purana (by G.V. Tagare)

Chapter 3 - The race of Dharma: three attributes of the self-born God < [Section 3 - Upodghāta-pāda]

Chapter 4 - Pronunciation of a curse on Jayas < [Section 3 - Upodghāta-pāda]

Chapter 36 - The Lineage of Manu: Manvantaras < [Section 2 - Anuṣaṅga-pāda]

+ 18 more chapters / show preview

[Click here for all 356 books](#)

Related products

gallery thumb

Vedanta Anviksiki Science and Philosophy

gallery thumb

Brahma Sutras (Critical Exposition)

gallery thumb

The Linga and the Great Goddess

gallery thumb

The Yogavasistha of Valmiki with commentary

gallery thumb

A Concise Encyclopaedia of Hinduism

Item last updated: 08 May, 2025

wisdomlib - the greatest source of ancient and modern knowledge;

info@wisdomlib.org | contact form | privacy policy

Like what you read? Help to become even better:

(one-time)

|

Why? | More options...

LSJ

Search

Search 730,585 pages

[dismiss]

Download the Chrome or Firefox extension for lsj.gr

Lucifer Search Google

NamespacesPage actions

ἀλεξίκακε τρισέληνε, μηδέποθ' ἠττηθείς, σήμερον ἐξετάθης → averter of woes, offspring of three nights, thou, who never didst suffer defeat, art to-day laid low

Source

Contents

1 Latin > English

2 Latin > English (Lewis & Short)

3 Latin > French (Gaffiot 2016)

4 Latin > German (Georges)

5 Latin > Chinese

Latin > English

lucifer lucifera, luciferum ADJ :: light bringing

lucifer lucifer luciferi N M :: morning star, day star, planet Venus; bringer of light

Latin > English (Lewis & Short)

lūcifer: fēra, fērum, adj. lux-fero,

I light-bringing: itaque ut apud Graecos Dianam, eamque Luciferam, sic apud nostros Junonem Lucinam in pariendo invocant, Cic. N. D. 2, 27, 68: pars Lunae, Lucr. 5, 726: equi, the horses of Luna, Ov. H. 11, 46: manus, i. e. of Lucina, id. ib. 20, 192.— Poet., bringing safety, Prud. Psych. 625.— Hence,

II Subst.: Lūcifer, fēri, m.

A The morning-star, the planet Venus: stella Lucifer interdiu, noctu Hesperus ita

circumeunt, Varr. R. R. 3, 5, 17: stella Veneris, quae Φωσφόρος Graece, Latine dicitur Lucifer, cum antegreditur solem, cum subsequitur autem Hesperos, Cic. N. D. 2, 20, 53: si dormire incipis ortu Luciferi, Juv. 8, 12; 13, 158; cf. Plin. 2, 8, 6, § 36; Tib. 1, 10 (9), 62; Ov. Tr. 1, 3, 71.—

B The fabled son of Aurora and Cephalus, and father of Ceyx, Hyg. Astr. 2, 42; Ov. M. 11, 271; 346; acc. to others, a son of Jupiter, Serv. Verg. A. 4, 130.—

C Poet. transf., day: memento Venturum paucis me tibi Luciferis, Prop. 2, 15 (3, 12), 28: omnis, Ov. F. 1, 46: tres, id. ib. 3, 877.

* Look up in: [Google](#) | [Google Books](#) | [Latin Italian](#) | [MLS Corpus](#) | [Packhum Corpus](#) | [Packhum Concordance](#) | [Du Cange](#) | [Wiktionary EN](#) | [Wiktionary LA](#) | [Wikipedia EN](#) | [Wikipedia LA](#) | [Google Translator](#) | [LSJ](#)

Latin > French (Gaffiot 2016)

(1) lūcīfēr,¹⁴ ĕra, ĕrum (lux, fero), qui apporte la lumière, qui donne de la clarté : Cic. Nat. 2, 68 ; Lucr. 5, 726 ; Ov. H. 11, 46 || qui porte un flambeau : Ov. H. 20, 192 || [fig.] qui produit la lumière [la vérité] : Prud. Psych. 625.

Latin > German (Georges)

lūcifer, fera, ferum (lux u. fero), Licht bringend, I) eig.: A) adi.: 1) im allg.: lampas, Acc. tr. fr.: equi, die Pferde der Luna, Ov.: pars lunae, der erleuchtet ist, Lucr.: oculorum semitae, orbes, Chalcid. – 2) prägn. = ans Licht bringend, manus, der Lucina, Ov.: Diana Lucifera, Cic. – B) subst., Lūcifer, ferī, m., der Planet Venus od. Morgenstern, Cic. u.a.: stella Lucifer interdiu, noctu Hesperus ita circumeunt etc., Varro r. r. 3, 5, 17: nach der Sage ein Sohn der Aurora u. Vater des Ceyx, Ov. met. 11, 271: dah. Lucifero genitus, von Ceyx, ibid. 346. – meton., der Tag, omnis Luc., Ov.: tot Luciferi, Ov.: exsiliente Lucifero, Amm. – II) übtr., licht-, heilbringend, Prud. psych. 625.

* Look up in: [Navigium](#) | [Albertmartin](#) | [Latijnnederlands](#)

Latin > Chinese

lucifer, era, erum. adj. :: 携光者。光照者

lucifer, eri. m. :: 晓星。早星。魔首

NavigationPage tools

This page was last edited on 5 December 2025, at 11:15.

[Privacy policy](#)[About LSJ](#)[Disclaimers](#)[Learn Greek](#)[Mobile view](#)

[logo](#)

[search...](#)

[Home](#)

[About](#)

[Contact](#)

[Newsletter](#)

[Shop](#)

[Links](#)

[Photos](#)

[TOOLS](#)

Support me on Patreon
Resources

Buddhism
Hinduism
Jainism
India History
Shaivism
Shaktism
Vaishnavism
Pancaratra
Vedic Hinduism
Theravada
Mahayana
Tibetan Buddhism
Arts
Arthashastra
Ayurveda
Dharmashastra
Jyotisha
Kavya
Linguistics
Natyashastra
Philosophy
Purana
Rasa-shastra
Shilpa-shastra
Vastu-shastra
Yoga
Ganita
Sanskrit
Pali
Marathi
Science
Various traditions
All glossaries
Subhashita
Devi, Devī: 37 definitions
Glossary
Sanskrit
Concepts
Introduction
Image gallery
In Hinduism
Shaktism

Natyashastra
Ayurveda
Purana
Vaishnavism
Vedanta
Shaivism
Pancaratra
In Buddhism
Theravada
Tibetan Buddhism
In Jainism
General definition
India history
Biology
Languages
Pali
Marathi
Sanskrit
Hindi
Prakrit
Kannada
Nepali
See also
Buy products
Introduction:

Devi means something in Buddhism, Pali, Hinduism, Sanskrit, Jainism, Prakrit, the history of ancient India, Marathi, Hindi, biology. If you want to know the exact meaning, history, etymology or English translation of this term then check out the descriptions on this page. Add your comment or reference to a book if you want to contribute to this summary article.

Images (photo gallery)

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

gallery thumb

(+170 more images available)

In Hinduism

Shaktism (Shakta philosophy)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Shaktism glossary

From the Purāṇic point of view, Devī is the sister of Viṣṇu (Harisahodarī) and the wife of Śiva (Kapālīprāṇāyikā) and the mother of Gaṇeśa and Subrahmaṇya. Thus she is the

centre of the supreme group of deities.

From the point of view of religious sādhanā, the Devī who is the giver of the intuitive knowledge of God (Śivajñānapradāyinī) is herself the supreme Sādhana as shown in the Kenopaniṣad.

Source: Google Books: Auspicious Wisdom: The Texts and Traditions of Srividya Sakta Tantrism in South India

Shaktism book covercontext information

Shakta (शाक्त, śākta) or Shaktism (śāktism) represents a tradition of Hinduism where the Goddess (Devi) is revered and worshipped. Shakta literature includes a range of scriptures, including various Agamas and Tantras, although its roots may be traced back to the Vedas.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Shaktism from relevant books on Exotic India

Natyashastra (theatrics and dramaturgy)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Natyashastra glossary

1) Devī (देवी, “lady”) refers to a specific “mode of address” (nāman) used in drama (nāṭya), according to Nāṭyaśāstra chapter 19. Devī is used by servants and attendants addressing the king’s wives. Similar terms to be used in the same situation would be Bhaṭṭini and Svāmini.

2) Devī (देवी, “queen”) refers to one of the classes of “women” (strī) who have dealings with the king, according to the Nāṭyaśāstra chapter 34. Accordingly, “those wives of the king who have all these qualities except that they are denied proper consecration, and who are proud and of royal descent, are eager for enjoying affection, are pure and always brilliantly dressed, jealous of their rivals, and maddened on account of their young age and many other qualities, are called queens (devī)”.

Source: Wisdom Library: Nāṭya-śāstra

Devi has three lines on her throat representing gati, gamaka and gītam, the three grāmas of music, and from her throat emanate different types of sweet rāgas. Devi being a beautiful woman has this sign of beauty on her neck, and it represents her chastity since she has a maṅgalyasūtra of three threads by birth and by Sāmudrikaśāstra she is the pūrṇa-strī.

Source: Google Books: Music Therapy

Natyashastra book covercontext information

Natyashastra (नाट्यशास्त्र, nāṭyaśāstra) refers to both the ancient Indian tradition (shastra) of performing arts, (natya—theatrics, drama, dance, music), as well as the name of a Sanskrit work dealing with these subjects. It also teaches the rules for composing Dramatic plays (nataka), construction and performance of Theater, and Poetic works

(kavya).

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Natyashastra from relevant books on Exotic India

Ayurveda (science of life)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Ayurveda glossary

Nighantu (Synonyms and Characteristics of Drugs and technical terms)

1) Devī (देवी) is another name for Mūrvā, a medicinal plant identified with Marsdenia tenacissima from the Asclepiadoideae or “milkweed family” of flowering plants, according to verse 3.19-21 of the 13th-century Raj Nighantu or Rājanighaṇṭu. The third chapter (guḍūcyādi-varga) of this book contains climbers and creepers (vīrudh). Together with the names Devī and Mūrvā, there are a total of twenty-eight Sanskrit synonyms identified for this plant.

2) Devī (देवी) is also mentioned as a synonym for Liṅginī, an unidentified medicinal plant, according to verse 3.45-47.

3) Devī (देवी) is also mentioned as a synonym for Vandhyākarkoṭakī, a medicinal plant identified with Momordica dioica (spiny gourd) from the Cucurbitaceae or “gourd family” of flowering plants, according to verse 3.61-63.

4) Devī (देवी) is also mentioned as a synonym for Śāliparī, a medicinal plant identified with Desmodium gangeticum (sal leaved desmodium), from the Fabaceae or “legume” family of flowering plants, according to verse 4.17-20. The fourth chapter (śatāhvādi-varga) of this book enumerates eighty varieties of small plants (pṛthu-kṣupa).

5) Devī (देवी) is also mentioned as a synonym for Ādityabhaktā, a medicinal plant, possibly identified with Helianthus annuus Linn. or “common sunflower” from the Asteraceae or “daisy” family of flowering plants, according to verse 4.179-181. Together with the names Devī and Ādityabhaktā, there are a total of eighteen Sanskrit synonyms identified for this plant.

Source: WorldCat: Rāj nighaṇṭu

Toxicology (Study and Treatment of poison)

Devī (देवी) is the name of an ingredient used in the treatment of Rājilā-snake-bites, according to the Kāśyapa Saṁhitā: an ancient Sanskrit text from the Pāñcarātra tradition dealing with both Tantra and Viśacikitsā, which represents the Ayurvedic study on Toxicology (Viṣavidyā or Sarpavidyā).—The tenth Adhyāya prescribes antidotes for Rājilā snake venom.—According to the Kāśyapa Saṁhitā verse X.12: “Nasal inhalation of Viṣikālī and Munidruma mixed with urine removes Rājilā poison. Dhūpa or fumigation with Devī and feather also helps”.

Source: Shodhganga: Kasyapa Samhita—Text on Visha Chikitsa

Unclassified Ayurveda definitions

Devī (देवी) is another name (synonym) for Pāṭhā, which is a Sanskrit name for the plant *Cissampelos pareira* (velvetleaf). This synonym was identified by Narahari in his 13th-century Rājanighaṇṭu (verses 6.119-121), which is an Ayurvedic medicinal thesaurus.

Source: Wisdom Library: Āyurveda and botany

Ayurveda book covercontext information

Āyurveda (आयुर्वेद, ayurveda) is a branch of Indian science dealing with medicine, herbalism, taxology, anatomy, surgery, alchemy and related topics. Traditional practice of Āyurveda in ancient India dates back to at least the first millenium BC. Literature is commonly written in Sanskrit using various poetic metres.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Ayurveda from relevant books on Exotic India

Purana and Itihasa (epic history)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Purana glossary

Devī (देवी).—(Mahāmāyā). Though Devī is without a beginning it is told how she became first visible to living beings. Beginning: While Mahāviṣṇu was resting on a fig leaf in the assumed form of a child he began thinking as to who he was, who created him and how he should act. And then a celestial voice announced as follows: (See full article at Story of Devī from the Puranic encyclopaedia by Vettam Mani)

Source: archive.org: Puranic Encyclopedia

1a) Devī (देवी).—The first charioteer; a Śakti.*

1b) The image of.*

1c) An Apsaras.*

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: The Purana Index

Devī (देवी) or Devīpurāṇa refers to one of the eighteen Minor Puranas (i.e., Upapurāṇa) according to the Devībhāgavatapurāṇa and other traditional lists of Puranic literature: a category of ancient Sanskrit texts which gives a huge contribution in the development of Indian literature.—The Upapurāṇas (e.g., devī-purāṇa) can be considered as the supplements of the Mahāpurāṇas as those are mostly based on the Mahāpurāṇas. The Saurapurāṇa considers the Upapurāṇas as khilas i.e., supplements. [...] Though the numbers of Upapurāṇas are specified as eighteen, there are many important Upapurāṇas which are excluded from the lists of Upapurāṇas given by different sources.

Source: Shodhganga: Elements of Art and Architecture in the Trtiyakhandā of the Visnudharmottarapurana

Purana book covercontext information

The Purana (पुराण, purāṇas) refers to Sanskrit literature preserving ancient India's vast cultural history, including historical legends, religious ceremonies, various arts and sciences. The eighteen mahapuranas total over 400,000 shlokas (metrical couplets) and date to at least several centuries BCE.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Purana from relevant books on Exotic India

Vaishnavism (Vaishava dharma)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Vaishnavism glossary

Devī (देवी) refers to “demigoddess”. (cf. Glossary page from Śrīmad-Bhagavad-Gītā).

Source: Pure Bhakti: Bhagavad-gita (4th edition)

Vaishnavism book covercontext information

Vaishnava (वैष्णव, vaiṣṇava) or vaishnavism (vaiṣṇavism) represents a tradition of Hinduism worshipping Vishnu as the supreme Lord. Similar to the Shaktism and Shaivism traditions, Vaishnavism also developed as an individual movement, famous for its exposition of the dashavatara ('ten avatars of Vishnu').

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Vaishnavism from relevant books on Exotic India

Vedanta (school of philosophy)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Vedanta glossary

Devī (देवी) or Devīgītā refers to one of the sixty-four Gītās commonly referred to in Hindu scriptures.—Gītā is the name given to certain sacred writings in verse (often in the form of a dialogue) which are devoted to the exposition of particular religious and theosophical doctrines. Most of these Gītās [i.e., Devī-gītā] originate from the Mahābhārata or the various Purāṇas.

Source: Shodhganga: Siva Gita A Critical Study

Vedanta book covercontext information

Vedanta (वेदान्त, vedānta) refers to a school of orthodox Hindu philosophy (astika), drawing its subject-matter from the Upanishads. There are a number of sub-schools of Vedanta, however all of them expound on the basic teaching of the ultimate reality (brahman) and liberation (moksha) of the individual soul (atman).

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Vedanta from relevant books on Exotic India

Shaivism (Shaiva philosophy)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Shaivism glossary

Devī (देवी) or Guhyakā refers to the “four Goddesses” of the pantheon of Mantra-deities, according to the Brahmayāmala-tantra (or Picumata), an early 7th century Śaiva text

consisting of twelve-thousand verses.—Patterning the processes of inner and outer ritual is the Brahmayāmala’s pantheon of mantra-deities, whose core comprises the Four Goddesses (devī) or Guhyakās, Four Consorts or Handmaidens, and their lord, Kapālīśabhairava.

The four Dūtīs are:

Raktā (रक्त),
Karālī (कराली),
Caṇḍākṣī (कण्डाक्षी),
Mahocchuṣmā (महोच्छुष्मा).

Source: Brill: Śaivism and the Tantric Traditions

Shaivism book covercontext information

Shaiva (शैव, śaiva) or Shaivism (śaivism) represents a tradition of Hinduism worshipping Shiva as the supreme being. Closely related to Shaktism, Shaiva literature includes a range of scriptures, including Tantras, while the root of this tradition may be traced back to the ancient Vedas.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Shaivism from relevant books on Exotic India

Pancaratra (worship of Nārāyaṇa)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Pancaratra glossary

Devī (देवी) (=Durgā, Ambikā) is the name of a deity for whom the Yāga (“worship and offering”) is discussed in chapter 1 of the Śivarātra section of the Sanatkumārasaṁhitā: an encyclopedic Sanskrit text written in over 3500 verses dealing with a variety of topics such as yoga, temple-building, consecration ceremonies, initiation and dhanurveda (martial arts).—Description of the chapter [tithi-yāga]: Sanatkumāra proposes to deal here briefly with tithiyāga concerns during the bright fortnight. [...] Then follow directions for the yāgas of Devī (=Durgā, Ambikā) (207-230); [...]

Source: archive.org: Catalogue of Pancaratra Agama Texts

Pancaratra book covercontext information

Pancaratra (पाञ्चरात्र, pāñcarātra) represents a tradition of Hinduism where Narayana is revered and worshipped. Closeley related to Vaishnavism, the Pancaratra literature includes various Agamas and tantras incorporating many Vaishnava philosophies.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Pancaratra from relevant books on Exotic India

In Buddhism

Theravada (major branch of Buddhism)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Theravada glossary

Mother of Mahinda and Sanghamitta and wife of Asoka.

She was the daughter of Deva of Vedisagiri.

Asoka met and married her while on his way to Ujjeni, there to become Viceroy.

When he became king, Devi continued to live at Vedisagiri (Mhv.xiii.6ff; Dpv.vi.16; Sp.i.70).

She is sometimes called Vedisa devi (MT.324).

Source: Pali Kanon: Pali Proper Names
F Female counterpart of deva (see this world).

Source: Dhamma Dana: Pali English Glossary
context information

Theravāda is a major branch of Buddhism having the the Pali canon (tipitaka) as their canonical literature, which includes the vinaya-pitaka (monastic rules), the sutta-pitaka (Buddhist sermons) and the abhidhamma-pitaka (philosophy and psychology).

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Theravada from relevant books on Exotic India

Tibetan Buddhism (Vajrayana or tantric Buddhism)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Tibetan Buddhism glossary

Devī (देवी) is the name of Vidyārājñī (i.e., “wisdom queen”) mentioned as attending the teachings in the 6th century Mañjuśrīmūlakalpa: one of the largest Kriyā Tantras devoted to Mañjuśrī (the Bodhisattva of wisdom) representing an encyclopedia of knowledge primarily concerned with ritualistic elements in Buddhism. The teachings in this text originate from Mañjuśrī and were taught to and by Buddha Śākyamuni in the presence of a large audience (including Devī).

Source: Wisdom Library: Tibetan Buddhism

Devī (देवी) is the Śakti of Sukhendra, and together forms one of the eight Yakṣa and Śakti pairs occupying the double lotus in the sādhana of Jambhala (yab-yum form), as described in the 5th-century Sādhnamālā (a collection of sādhana texts that contain detailed instructions for rituals).—Accordingly, when represented in Yab-Yum, he sits on the moon under which there is a double lotus of eight petals. [...] The eight petals of the lotus seat are occupied by the eight Yakṣas [viz., Sukhendra], who are identical in all respects with the principal figure. Each Yakṣa is accompanied by a Śakti [viz., Devī] with whom he remains in Yab-Yum in the same way as Jambhala remains with Vasudhārā [...]. The Yakṣiṇs are identical in form with Vasudhārā, who is yellow in complexion, carries the ears of corn and shows the Varada-mudrā in her two hands.]

Source: archive.org: The Indian Buddhist Iconography

Tibetan Buddhism book covercontext information

Tibetan Buddhism includes schools such as Nyingma, Kadampa, Kagyu and Gelug. Their primary canon of literature is divided in two broad categories: The Kangyur, which consists of Buddha's words, and the Tengyur, which includes commentaries from various sources. Esotericism and tantra techniques (vajrayāna) are collected indepently.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Tibetan Buddhism from relevant books on Exotic India

In Jainism

General definition (in Jainism)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Jainism glossary

Devī (देवी) is the mother of Aranātha according to Śvetāmbara (but she is named Mitrā according to Digambara), according to the Ācāradinakara (14th century work on Jain conduct written by Vardhamāna Sūri). Aranātha is the eighteenth of twenty-four Tīrthaṅkaras in Jainism. A Tīrthaṅkara is an enlightened being who has conquered saṃsāra (cycle of birth and death), leaving behind him a path for others to follow.

The husband of Devī is Sudarśana. It is an ancient Jain practice to worship the Tīrthaṅkara's parents in various rites, such as the pratiṣṭhāvidhi.

Source: Wisdom Library: Jainism

1) Devī (देवी) is the wife of king Sudarśana from Hāstinapura, according to chapter 6.2 [aranātha-caritra] of Hemacandra's 11th century Triṣaṣṭiśalākāpuruṣacaritra: an ancient Sanskrit epic poem narrating the history and legends of sixty-three illustrious persons in Jainism.

Accordingly:—“Now, there is a very magnificent city, Hāstinapura, in Bhārata-kṣetra in this Jambūdvīpa. [...] There Sudarśana, whose appearance was fair like the moon, was chief of kings, like Vṛtrahan of the gods. [...] His wife was named Devī, the chief-queen, like some goddess who had come, the crest-jewel of the harem. Of course, she did not show anger, even affectionately, toward her husband and, noble by nature, she did not feel jealous of her co-wives. [...]”.

2) Devī (देवी) is the daughter of Śrīmatī and Atīndra from Meghapura, according to the Jain Ramayana and chapter 7.1 [origin of the rākṣasavaṃśa and vānaravaṃśa].—

Accordingly:—“[...] After innumerable lords of Rakṣodvīpa had come and gone thus, Kīrtidhavalā was lord of the Rākṣasas in the congregation of Śreyāṃśa. At that time there was a renowned king of Vidyādhara, Atīndra, in the city Meghapura on Mount Vaitāḍhya. By his wife, Śrīmatī, he had a son, Śrīkaṇṭha, and a daughter, Devī, like a goddess in beauty. The Vidyādhara-lord, Puṣpottara, lord of Ratnapura, asked the fair-eyed maiden in marriage for his son Padmottara. By the decree of fate, Atīndra did not give her to him, though he was meritorious and distinguished, but he gave her to Kīrtidhavalā. [...]”.

Source: archive.org: Trisastisalakapurusaacaritra

General definition book covercontext information

Jainism is an Indian religion of Dharma whose doctrine revolves around harmlessness (ahimsa) towards every living being. The two major branches (Digambara and Svetambara) of Jainism stimulate self-control (or, shramana, 'self-reliance') and spiritual development through a path of peace for the soul to progress to the ultimate goal.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of General definition from relevant books on Exotic India

India history and geography

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in India history glossary

Devī.—(IE 8-2; CII 1, 3; LL), a title originally of wives of independent monarchs and later also of feudatory rulers; often used as a termination of the names of wives of rulers of all classes; cf. Mahādevī; also means the Mother-goddess. Note: devī is defined in the “Indian epigraphical glossary” as it can be found on ancient inscriptions commonly written in Sanskrit, Prakrit or Dravidian languages.

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Indian Epigraphical Glossary

India history book covercontext information

The history of India traces the identification of countries, villages, towns and other regions of India, as well as mythology, zoology, royal dynasties, rulers, tribes, local festivities and traditions and regional languages. Ancient India enjoyed religious freedom and encourages the path of Dharma, a concept common to Buddhism, Hinduism, and Jainism.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of India history from relevant books on Exotic India

Biology (plants and animals)

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Biology glossary

Devi [देवी] in the Sanskrit language is the name of a plant identified with *Ceropegia candelabrum* subsp. *tuberosa* (Roxb.) H. Huber from the Apocynaceae (Oleander) family having the following synonyms: *Ceropegia biflora*, *Ceropegia candelabrum* var. *biflora*, *Ceropegia candelabrum* var. *tuberosa*, *Ceropegia tuberosa*. For the possible medicinal usage of devi, you can check this page for potential sources and references, although be aware that any some or none of the side-effects may not be mentioned here, wether they be harmful or beneficial to health.

Source: Wisdom Library: Local Names of Plants and Drugs

1) Devi in India is the name of a plant defined with *Cissampelos pareira* in various botanical sources. This page contains potential references in Ayurveda, modern medicine, and other folk traditions or local practices It has the synonym *Menispermum*

trilobus Thunb. (among others).

2) Devi is also identified with *Citrullus colocynthis* It has the synonym *Colocynthis vulgaris* Schrad. (etc.).

3) Devi is also identified with *Clematis gouriana* It has the synonym *Clematis vitalba* var. *micrantha* H. Lév. & Vaniot (etc.).

4) Devi is also identified with *Clematis triloba* It has the synonym *Clematis triloba* B. Heyne.

5) Devi is also identified with *Desmodium gangeticum* It has the synonym *Hedysarum lanceolatum* Schumach. (etc.).

6) Devi is also identified with *Terminalia chebula* It has the synonym *Myrobalanus chebula* (Retz.) Gaertn. (etc.).

7) Dewi in Indonesia is the name of a plant defined with *Caesalpinia coriaria*.

Example references for further research on medicinal uses or toxicity (see latin names for full list):

- Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden (1994)
- Flora Brasiliensis (1825)
- Revisio Generum Plantarum (1891)
- Observationes Botanicae (1789)
- Prodrum Stirpium in Horto ad Chapel Allerton vigentium (1796)
- Repert. Bot. Syst. (Walpers) (1842)

If you are looking for specific details regarding Devi, for example side effects, diet and recipes, chemical composition, extract dosage, health benefits, pregnancy safety, have a look at these references.

Source: Google Books: CRC World Dictionary (Regional names)

Biology book covercontext information

This sections includes definitions from the five kingdoms of living things: Animals, Plants, Fungi, Protists and Monera. It will include both the official binomial nomenclature (scientific names usually in Latin) as well as regional spellings and variants.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Biology from relevant books on Exotic India

Languages of India and abroad

Pali-English dictionary

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Pali glossary

devī : (f.) a goddess; a queen.

Source: BuddhaSasana: Concise Pali-English Dictionary

1) devī (ဒေဝီ) [(thī) (ထီ)]—

[yadicchā]

[ယဒိစ္ဆမ]

2) devī (ဒေဝီ) [(thī) (ထီ)]—

[deva+ī. (deī-prā)]

[ဒေဝ+တြီ] (ဒေတြီ-ဂြ)

Source: Sutta: Pali Word Grammar from Pali Myanmar Dictionary

[Pali to Burmese]

1) devī—

(Burmese text): (၁) မိဖုရား (၂) နတ်သမီး။

(Auto-Translation): (1) Queen. (2) Goddess.

2) devī—

(Burmese text): (၁) ဒေဝီအမည်ရှိသော အမျိုးသမီး။ (၂) B.E. ၂၁၈-၂၅၅-တွင် ပဌလိပုတ်ပြည်၌ နန်းတက်သောမဇ္ဈိမသမ္ဘဝေါဇာနည်, မဟိန္ဒနှင့် သံဃမိတ္တတို့၏မိခင်ဒေဝီမုရလိ ကြည်ပ။

(Auto-Translation): (1) A woman named Devi. (2) In B.E. 218-255, she is the wife of the righteous king who ascended the throne in the city of Patliputra, and the mother of Mahindra and Sanghamitra. Please refer to the original.

Source: Sutta: Tipiṭaka Pāli-Myanmar Dictionary (တိပိဋက-ပဋိပြန်စာအုပ်စုံ)

Pali book covercontext information

Pali is the language of the Tipiṭaka, which is the sacred canon of Theravāda Buddhism and contains much of the Buddha's speech. Closeley related to Sanskrit, both languages are used interchangeably between religions.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Pali from relevant books on Exotic India

Marathi-English dictionary

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Marathi glossary

dēvī (देवी).—f (S) A goddess, the wife of any divine being; but used esp. of Durga or wife of Shiva. 2 pl The small pox;--it being considered as a visitation of Durga. Ex. dēvī ālyā-kāḍhalyā-kānapa- lyā-sukalya. dēvī kāḍhaṇēm To inoculate for the small pox. dēvī jāgavī To hold a wake before dēvī. A portion of a dēvīcēṇvraṭa. (Amongst women.)

Pr. dēvī raḍē hagatāṃ prasanna hōyagē bhaktāṃ Used in reproof of extravagant selfishness. dēvī dēvaḷānta paṇa nāyaṭē mulakānta Used where the vices or wicked doings (as of an embroiler or a slanderer) extend far and wide. Of dēvī in the sense of Small pox the varieties are āgyā -kathalyā -cighalyā-kōthimbiryā khēḷatyā- ghāgāryā-masūryā-sīṭalā-dēvī; and Inoculated small pox is kumbhārācyā dēvī or mātā. dēvicā thāṭa The array (i. e. full or dense eruption) of the small pox.

Source: DDSA: The Molesworth Marathi and English Dictionary
dēvī (देवी).—f A goddess. pl The small-pox. dēvī kāḍhaṇēṃ Inoculate for the small-pox; vaccinate.

Source: DDSA: The Aryabhusan school dictionary, Marathi-English
context information

Marathi is an Indo-European language having over 70 million native speakers people in (predominantly) Maharashtra India. Marathi, like many other Indo-Aryan languages, evolved from early forms of Prakrit, which itself is a subset of Sanskrit, one of the most ancient languages of the world.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Marathi from relevant books on Exotic India

Sanskrit dictionary
[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Sanskrit glossary
Devī (देवी).—

1) A female deity, a goddess.

2) Name of Durgā.

3) Name of Sarasvatī.

4) Name of Sāvitṛī.

5) A queen, especially a crowned queen (agramahiṣṭ who has undergone the consecration along with her husband); प्रेष्य- भावेन नामेयं देवीशब्दक्षमा सती । स्नायीयवस्त्रक्रियया पत्त्रोर्णं वोपयुज्यते (preṣya- bhāvena nāmeyam devīśabdakṣamā satī | snāyīyavastrakriyayā pattrorṇaṃ vopayujyate) M.5.12; देवीभावं गमिता परिवारपदं कथं भजत्येषा (devībhāvaṃ gamitā parivārapadam katham bhajatyēṣā) K. P.1.

6) A respectful title applied to a lady of the first rank.

7) A kind of bird (śyāmā).

8) A particular supernatural power (kuṇḍalinī).

Source: DDSA: The practical Sanskrit-English dictionary

Devī (देवी).—name of a yakṣiṇī: Sādhnamālā 561.2 (but possibly only an epithet of one of the names which adjoin this word in a long [compound] listing names of yakṣiṇī).

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Edgerton Buddhist Hybrid Sanskrit Dictionary

Devī (देवी).—f. (-vī) See deva .

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Shabda-Sagara Sanskrit-English Dictionary

1) Devī (देवी):—[from deva] a f. See sub voce

2) Devi (देवि):—[from deva] a See devī.

3) Devī (देवी):—[from deva] b See devī.

4) Devi (देवि):—[from deva] b in [compound] for vī.

5) Devī (देवी):—[from deva] c f. (cf. deva) a female deity, goddess, [R̥g-veda; Aitareya-brāhmaṇa; Mahābhārata] etc. (e.g. Uṣas, [R̥g-veda vii, 75, 5]; Sarasvatī, [v, 41, 17]; Sāvitrī, the wife of Brahmā, [Mahābhārata]; Durgā, the wife of Śiva, [Mahābhārata; Harivaṃśa; Kāvya literature] etc.; the 4 goddesses of Buddhists are Rocanī, Māmakī, Pāṇḍurā and Tārā, [Dharmasaṃgraha iv])

6) [v.s. ...] Name of nymph beloved by the Sun, [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasinḥa, halāyudha, hemacandra, etc.]

7) [v.s. ...] of an Apsaras, [Mahābhārata i, 4818]

8) [v.s. ...] (with Jainas) the mother of 18th Arhat of present Ava-sarpiṇī, [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasinḥa, halāyudha, hemacandra, etc.]

9) [v.s. ...] queen, princess lady (the consecrated wife or daughter of a king, but also any woman of high rank), [Mahābhārata; Kāvya literature] etc.

10) [v.s. ...] a kind of bird (= śyāmā), [cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasinḥa, halāyudha, hemacandra, etc.]

11) [v.s. ...] a [particular] supernatural power (= kuṇḍalinī), [Catalogue(s)]

12) [v.s. ...] worship, reverence, [Horace H. Wilson]

13) [v.s. ...] Name of plants (colocynth, a species of cyperus, Medicago Esculenta etc.),

[cf. Lexicographers, esp. such as amarasimha, halāyudha, hemacandra, etc.]

14) [v.s. ...] (also) = gāyatrī, [Parāśara-smṛiti]

15) [v.s. ...] = nāgī, [Buddhist literature]

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Monier-Williams Sanskrit-English Dictionary

Devī (देवी):—(vī) 3. f. A goddess.

Source: Cologne Digital Sanskrit Dictionaries: Yates Sanskrit-English Dictionary
Devī (देवी) in the Sanskrit language is related to the Prakrit word: Devī.

Source: DDSA: Paia-sadda-mahannavo; a comprehensive Prakrit Hindi dictionary (S)
context information

Sanskrit, also spelled संस्कृतम् (saṃskṛtam), is an ancient language of India commonly seen as the grandmother of the Indo-European language family (even English!). Closely allied with Prakrit and Pali, Sanskrit is more exhaustive in both grammar and terms and has the most extensive collection of literature in the world, greatly surpassing its sister-languages Greek and Latin.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Sanskrit from relevant books on Exotic India

Hindi dictionary

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Hindi glossary

Devī (देवी):—(nf) a goddess; the goddess Durga:: (deferential term for a) lady; —[dina kāṭeṃ paṃḍā paracau (paricaya) māṃgeṃ] a deity in trouble has to prove himself even to a devotee.

Source: DDSA: A practical Hindi-English dictionary
context information

...

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Hindi from relevant books on Exotic India

Prakrit-English dictionary

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Prakrit glossary

Devī (देवी) in the Prakrit language is related to the Sanskrit word: Devī.

Source: DDSA: Paia-sadda-mahannavo; a comprehensive Prakrit Hindi dictionary
context information

Prakrit is an ancient language closely associated with both Pali and Sanskrit. Jain literature is often composed in this language or sub-dialects, such as the Agamas and

their commentaries which are written in Ardhamagadhi and Maharashtri Prakrit. The earliest extant texts can be dated to as early as the 4th century BCE although core portions might be older.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Prakrit from relevant books on Exotic India

Kannada-English dictionary

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Kannada glossary

Dēvi (ದೇವಿ):—

- 1) [noun] a female god or deity; a goddess.
- 2) [noun] Goddess Pārvati, wife of Śiva.
- 3) [noun] a crowned queen.
- 4) [noun] a mode of addressing a respectable woman.
- 5) [noun] an acute, highly contagious, febrile disease caused by variola virus, characterised by vomiting, and pustular eruptions that often leave pitted scars or pockmarks, when healed; smallpox.
- 6) [noun] the plant *Trigonella corniculata* of Papilionaceae family.
- 7) [noun] the plant *Sansevieria roxburghiana* of Liliaceae family; Indian bow-string hemp.

Source: Alar: Kannada-English corpus
context information

Kannada is a Dravidian language (as opposed to the Indo-European language family) mainly spoken in the southwestern region of India.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Kannada from relevant books on Exotic India

Nepali dictionary

[«previous (D) next»] — Devi in Nepali glossary

Devī (देवी):—n.1. goddess; female deity; 2. the most general name for feminine divinity/specifically; the goddess; 3. a queen (esp. a crowned queen);

Source: unoes: Nepali-English Dictionary
context information

Nepali is the primary language of the Nepalese people counting almost 20 million native speakers. The country of Nepal is situated in the Himalaya mountain range to the north

of India.

Discover the meaning of devi in the context of Nepali from relevant books on Exotic India

See also (Relevant definitions)

Partial matches: I, Deva.

Starts with (+19): Devi Bhagavata Purana, Devi Vihara, Devi-ka-para, Devi-karmantika, Devi-kumara, Devibhagavata, Devibhava, Devibhavana, Devibhujamga, Devicakra, Devidarshana, Devidasa, Devidatta, Devidhama, Devidhaman, Devidiksha, Devigita, Devigotta, Devigriha, Devihakisu.

Full-text (+2845): Devikota, Sahadevi, Mahadevi, Shrutadevi, Shridevi, Mayadevi, Gangadevi, Vagdevi, Pattadevi, Manasa Devi, Devigriha, Lakshmidivi, Grihadevi, Devisukta, Devipurana, Vidyadevi, Girdevi, Devibhavana, Devidasa, Shyamadevi.

Relevant text

Search found 388 books and stories containing Devi, Devī, Dēvī, Dēvi, Deva-i, Deva-ī; (plurals include: Devis, Devīs, Dēvīs, Dēvis, is, īs). You can also click to the full overview containing English textual excerpts. Below are direct links for the most relevant articles:

Sanatkumara Samhita

verse 190

verse 72

verse 268

+ 7 more chapters / show preview

Brihad Bhagavatamrita (commentary) (by Śrī Śrīmad Bhaktivedānta Nārāyana Gosvāmī Mahārāja)

Verse 2.1.35-37 < [Chapter 1 - Vairāgya (renunciation)]

Verse 1.1.4 < [Chapter 1 - Bhauma (the earthly plane)]

Verse 1.3.65 < [Chapter 3 - Prapañcātīta (beyond the Material Plane)]

+ 149 more chapters / show preview

Krishna Sandarbha of Jiva Goswami (by Kusakratha Prabhu)

Verse 96.8 < [Anuccheda 96]

Verse 175.18 < [Anuccheda 175]

Verse 82.9 < [Anuccheda 82]

+ 83 more chapters / show preview

Isanasivagurudeva Paddhati (study) (by J. P. Prajith)

19. Description of Durga (rites and rituals) < [Chapter 4 - Worship of Gods and Goddesses]

5. The treatment of Shakti concept in Isanasivagurudeva-paddhati < [Chapter 3 - Depiction of Gods and Goddesses]

4. Comparing the Sarada Tilaka and Isanasivagurudeva-paddhati < [Chapter 5 - Isanasivagurudeva-paddhati and Saradatilaka]

+ 23 more chapters / show preview

Devi Bhagavata Purana (by Swami Vijñanananda)

Chapter 3 - On seeing the Devī < [Book 3]

Chapter 11 - On the description of the enclosure walls built of Padmarāga maṇḍ, etc., of the Maṇḍ Dvīpa < [Book 12]

Chapter 46 - On the anecdote of Śaṣṭhī Devī < [Book 9]

+ 317 more chapters / show preview

Bhajana-Rahasya (by Srila Bhaktivinoda Thakura Mahasaya)

Text 19 < [Chapter 5 - Pañcama-yāma-sādhana (Aparāhna-kālīya-bhajana—kṛpā-āsakti)]

Text 24 < [Chapter 6 - Śaṣṭha-yāma-sādhana (Sāyaṇ-kālīya-bhajana—bhāva)]

Text 23 < [Chapter 6 - Śaṣṭha-yāma-sādhana (Sāyaṇ-kālīya-bhajana—bhāva)]

+ 44 more chapters / show preview

[Click here for all 388 books](#)

Related products

gallery thumb

The Tibetan Iconography of Buddhas, Bodhisattvas and other Deities

gallery thumb

Healing Yoga (Integrating the Chakras)

gallery thumb

Shiva-Parvati (Iconography)

gallery thumb

Adipurana: Sanskrit Text with English Translation

gallery thumb

Fifty Stories from Yogavasishtha

gallery thumb

Bhavishya Purana (English)

(+3 more products available)

Item last updated: 18 October, 2025

wisdomlib - the greatest source of ancient and modern knowledge;

info@wisdomlib.org | [contact form](#) | [privacy policy](#)

Like what you read? Help to become even better:

(one-time)

|

Why? | [More options...](#)

Forum

Donate
Rituals
About
search...
search button

सत्य

Satan: The Falsehood of Anti-Christian Doctrine

The average Christian or Muslim rarely takes the time to read their so-called "holy books." Instead, they mindlessly repeat prepackaged statements without conducting any in-depth research into their own beliefs.

Even within these texts, Our Head God is not depicted as being nearly as "evil" as the so-called "God" they claim to follow. In fact, even by the standards of enemy doctrine, Satan (Zeus) appears far more innocent and just than their vengeful deity, who commands holy wars, incites religious violence, and unleashes natural disasters to annihilate humanity.

Nowhere in their own scriptures does Satan issue commands to slaughter believers of other faiths or condemn souls to eternal torment. Instead, these accusations against Him originate from the biased narratives of His enemies, who have twisted and distorted His image for centuries. The portrayal of Zeus in these books is nothing more than slander: a carefully crafted misrepresentation designed to justify the opposition against Him.

The source of this defamation is Ancient Judaism, a religion born as a reaction against the spiritual systems of surrounding civilizations, including the Egyptians, Romans, Ancient Greeks, and Babylonians. These cultures, later labeled as "Satanic" in Jewish doctrine, venerated deities and spiritual traditions that predated Judaism by millennia.

Jewish scholars have woven elaborate pseudohistorical narratives about these ancient faiths, misrepresenting them and demonizing their Gods. At the center of this slander stands Zeus Himself.

Even in enemy texts, "Satan" emerges as a defiant and courageous figure, standing against the tyranny of the Jewish "God." Yet many people still fail to see through the Jewish cultural lens imposed upon this topic. This is not accidental, as the perpetuation of this false narrative is essential for Abrahamic religions to maintain their dominance. Without an enemy, their doctrines would collapse.

To sustain their deception, these religions have taken sacred and powerful names from ancient languages and repurposed them, turning once-revered deities into monstrous figures, the so-called "kings of evil." This misrepresentation was never about truth, but about religious warfare, manipulation, and control.

As a result, many people who rebel against Christianity or Islam fall into the trap of defining themselves by the same distorted framework. In their defiance, they unwittingly validate the Jewish narrative by engaging in behaviors falsely attributed to Satanism. Rather than embracing the true spiritual path of the Gods, they become mere reactionaries, unknowingly reinforcing the enemy's lies.

The Jewish-controlled media and global elite further perpetuate these distortions. Whether through grotesque Hollywood portrayals, absurd horror-themed depictions, or the association of "Satan" with debauchery and crime, the goal remains the same: to sustain the deception. Jews themselves often participate in this misrepresentation, using mockery and deliberate defilement as a means to insult and desecrate the Gods.

Many so-called "occultists," such as Eliphas Levi and the deranged Aleister Crowley, immersed themselves in Jewish mysticism while masquerading as disciples of "Satan." Their work, riddled with Kabbalistic corruption, has misled countless seekers and played directly into the hands of the Abrahamic establishment. Christian, Muslim, and Jewish scholars alike have promoted this perverted image of Our Head God, ensuring that their false paradigm remains dominant.

Meanwhile, Jewish Hollywood works relentlessly to equate "Satan" with degeneracy, horror, and grotesque imagery. From ghoulish figures to twisted Halloween monstrosities, they reinforce the idea that Satanism is synonymous with evil. Yet none of these depictions have anything to do with Zevism or the true nature of the Gods.

Zevism has no connection to these fabrications. Zeus does not condone, author, or support the vile behaviors falsely attributed to Him. These perversions are sacrilegious and stand as an affront to the Ancient Gods.

We stand firmly against such defilement. Those who approach Our Head God through these misguided, slanderous lenses not only dishonor Him but also invite divine retribution upon themselves. Misrepresenting Zeus or the Gods is an unforgivable act, and as Zevists, we reject these distortions without compromise.

Definition of Satya

Home

The Truth About Satan

Satan: The Falsehood of Anti-Christian Doctrine

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum

Donate

Rituals

About

search...

search button

सत्य

“Satya” – Sanskrit Word For Eternal Truth

A question one might have is why the Temple of Zeus is using the word Satan to define ourselves.

The term we believe in is Sanskrit in origin. It predates every other attempt to define it by thousands of years.

Any claims about this term defining it as “evil” come centuries later, such as claims about the “Hebrew origins” of this word, which later became a symbol of “Evil” in the form of “Satan”. Ardent believers and followers of the Satya existed at least 2-3 thousand years before the advent of those claims.

This word, in Hebrew, as stated in the previous article, is related to the word Satya, or Eternal Truth. In Sanskrit of the Vedic period, the word is given as such: सत्य

The meanings of this word relate to Truth, Righteousness, Essence, Reality, and Being. Based on this meditative concept, the infamous Eastern Tantric Mantra of the Far East is listed as "SATANAMA".

SA-TA-NA-MA is a mantra that is used in Kundalini Yogic practices, and its translation is "SA=Birth, TA=Life, NA=Death, MA=Rebirth". Used in meditation practice, it brings illumination, clarity of mind, and an expansion of consciousness.

Still, even in modern Hinduism, it is used in meditation so the human spirit can rise to a level of Truth perception, where the soul is awakened and the body is healed of any ailments, so the initiate can experience illumination of their soul.

In Kundalini Yoga, also known as "Serpent Yoga", this mantra is used to elevate the spiritual level of the disciple. It is known to be one of the highest and most sacred Divine Names that can be used to facilitate this process.

The well-known Satya-Yuga of the Far East is a time when all beings on earth will animate and behave in accordance with the Divine Rules of Satya, or Eternal Truth. That is called the "Golden Age of Humanity", as Yuga means "Era" and Sat means Truth.

Later on, corruptions arose around this term, in particular because of vile intent and to remove this concept, as with all attempts at meditation and internal discovery by human beings. This was done deliberately to scare people away from meditation and internal evolution.

Simultaneously, in the root language of the Abrahamic religions (Hebrew), it means "enemy and adversary". The term was later used in a negative manner and given negative connotations in order to procure defamation around this divine topic. A vile interest of the creators of these programs of control is that they must maintain humanity in a blind state in order to establish control and keep humanity repressed and on lower levels of consciousness.

We have no problem being defined as the ultimate adversaries in the interpretation of the Abrahamic religions, for we are in reality ardent and convinced supporters of the Ultimate Truth.

We consider these two realities antithetical, since Abrahamic programs do promote the fall of mankind on a spiritual level, and the other represents the ultimate rising of human beings to the spiritual heights of realization.

Our side is thoroughly against the cultural interpretations of Judaism and its followers.

We could not care less how they define anything, or us. We consider them to possess no authority over dictating anything on any subject since their knowledge comes from

major corruptions of already previously existing.

The inversion of terms like “Demon”, “Satan”, and so on represents an attempt at cultural and meaning inversion by the Abrahamic religions. They do not represent the Truth. They are a reaction to the founded and very deeply spiritual knowledge of the Ancient past, born only out of a need to slander and remove this knowledge from the human population who needed it the most.

Except for the reversed meaning in these terms, the culture and ethical norms of the Ancient religions [logic, spiritual inquiry, practicing meditation, scientific discovery] have all been penalized and called “evil” and “sinful”. Following one’s Ancient Gods was branded as a “sin” – inner discovery and meditation, they claim, would land someone in a place of eternal fiery torment.

None of these statements are true. None of this is Satya or defines the essence of Satan.

Definition of Satya

Home

The Truth About Satan

सत्य “Satya” – Sanskrit Word For Eternal Truth

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum

Donate

Rituals

About

search...

search button

Names of Zeus: Dyeus Pater

The deity Dyeus Pater (reconstructed as “Father Sky” or “Sky Father”) is the primeval patriarch of the Indo-European pantheon. He is the divine personification of the bright, daylight sky. Although never recorded in writing by the prehistoric Indo-Europeans, his memory survives through language and myth in many descendant cultures.

From the Greek Zeus, Vedic Dyaus Pitar, and Roman Jupiter and Diespiter prior to Celtic Taranis and Dagda, and even hints in the Mitanni and Hittite traditions, Dyeus Piter appears as an All-Father figure associated with the heavens. His linguistic origins, roles, and symbols in various mythologies, as well as the evolution of his worship and attributes, reveal much about this ancient sky God's transformations across Indo-European cultures, as explored through comparative scholarship.

There are numerous forms of this name that can be constructed:

Vedic: Dyáuṣ Pitṛ (द्यौषितृ, “Sky Father”)

Greek: Zeus Patēr (Ζεὺς πατήρ, “Father Zeus”)

Latin: Iuppiter (from Old Latin Diespiter or Djous pater, “Sky Father Jove”)

Illyrian: Deipaturos

Scythian: Papaïos (Greek Papaïos, “Father” Zeus), a Sky Father addressed as “Papa”

Palaic (Anatolian): Tiyaṣ papaz (“Papa Tiyaṣ”), a sun/sky god

Old Irish: Dagda Ollathair (“Great/All-Father”). (While the Dagda’s name is from a different root meaning “Good God,” his epithet “All-Father” shows a similar father-sky role)

Germanic: Wodan referenced as the All-Father (Alföðr)

Baltic: Dievas

VEDIC

In the ancient Vedic religion of India, the sky father appears as Dyaus Pita (द्यौषितृ), a direct cognate of Dyeus Pater. In the Rig Veda, Dyaus is revered as the “Sky” (Dyaus) in the role of “Father” (Pitar). He is most often mentioned in the dual phrase “Heaven and Earth” (Dyava-Prithivi) alongside his consort Prithi Mata (Earth Mother). Together they are called the “two parents” of the world, reflecting a very ancient concept of the cosmic father and mother.

HELLENIC

Perhaps the most famous incarnation of Dyēus Pater is Zeus of ancient Greece. The name Zeus (Greek Ζεύς, genitive Διός Dios) is directly from Proto-Hellenic D̥iēus, with the same root dyeu being used for sky/light. Homeric Greek preserved the vocative cry “Ζεῦ πάτερ” (Zeû páter, “Father Zeus”) in prayers, exactly as the Vedic and Latin did, showing the shared heritage.

In Greek religion, Zeus took on a towering importance as the Father and Ruler of Gods

and men, reigning from Mount Olympus as the head of the Olympian pantheon.

ROMAN

He appears in a distinctive form as Diespiter, eventually becoming the God named Jupiter by the time of the Roman monarchy.

Dis Pater became a separate and chthonic aspect related to Pluto or Hades, a son of Saturn alongside Jupiter and Neptune. This aspect became associated with death, agriculture, and the underworld with Plutonic themes of wealth derived from all these endeavors.

CELTIC

The Celts, across their various tribes in Iron Age Europe, also preserved sky-father figures, though in forms quite distinct from the Greco-Roman or Vedic. Two in particular show the dual legacy of Dyēus Pater in Celtic lands: the Gaulish god Taranis, who represents the stormy sky aspect, and the Irish Dagda, who represents the patriarchal All-Father aspect (with a focus on plenty and fertility).

Celtic languages had diverged significantly, so the name Dyēus itself is not transparently present, but the concepts and epithets are.

HITTITE

The Hittites, who spoke an Indo-European tongue, used the word “Sius” (from dyeus) to mean “God” generally, rather than a specific sky god. Their chief deity was the Storm-God of Hatti (Tarhunzas), who partly took on the sky father role.

However, there is a Palaic inscription invoking “Tiyaz papaz,” literally “Papa Tiyaz.” Tiyaz was a Palaic sun/sky God, and papaz is a word for father.

BALTIC

The Baltic languages retained the word for god/sky (Dievas in Lithuanian, Dievs in Latvian) directly from dyeus. The Baltic chief god Dievas was originally the sky god: a high, all-seeing, but passive father of the cosmos. In Lithuanian and Latvian folk songs, Dievs/Dievas is a heavenly father figure who wears the sky like a cloak studded with stars. Latvian folklore refers to Debestēvs (“Father of Heaven”), which is an exact semantic match to Sky Father.

OVERALL

Looking across these cultures, we can discern a few common attributes and thematic threads in the portrayal of Dyeus Pater: He is male, associated with the sky/heavens, regarded as a father figure (either literally fathering other gods or metaphorically fathering creation/mankind), linked with light (daylight, the sun) and often with rain or storms, and seen as a leader or elder of the pantheon (though not always its ruler).

Common symbols include the sky itself (sometimes personified as an eye or all-seeing

entity), the eagle or other sky creatures, the lightning bolt (in many traditions), the oak or sacred tree, and imagery of a throne on high (mountaintops or heaven). Worship practices frequently involved high places (hilltop altars, temple mountaintops), offerings of bulls or rams (animals symbolic of virility and strength), and invocation in treaties and oaths, reflecting his role as witness.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Dyeus, Encyclopedia of Indo-European Culture, J.P. Mallory & D.Q Adams

Indo-European Poetry and Myth, M.L. West

Rigveda Samhita – various hymns (1.164.33, 1.191.6, etc.) referencing Dyavapriṭhivī and Dyaus Pitr̥

Jupiter, Taranis

CREDITS:

Karnonnos [TG]

Home

The Names of Zeus in the Aeons

Names of Zeus: Dyeus Pater

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum

Donate

Rituals

About

search...

search button

Zeus's Name

The knowledge presented on this page is advanced and intended for those who seek a deeper understanding of Baalzebul / Zeus. It also includes hieratic (deeply spiritual) knowledge, such as the Divine Names of Beelzebul.

Regarding the Divine Names, these are divine names that are numerologically sound and appropriate for use in Summoning and Invocation practices.

Divine Names

Baal-Zebul [Pronounced Va-AL-ZeBul]

Baal-Zevulon [Pronounced Ba-AL-zevulON*]

Baal-Al-zevul [Pronounced Ba-Al – ALZEVUL]

*such as the word nebula/nebulon, but as ZEBulon

Divine Symbols

Thunderbolt

The Sieg Rune

Bull's Head

Oak Tree

Thor's Hammer

The Varja [Hindu]

Mountains & Mountaintops

Divine Numbers and Attributes

Numbers: 40, 50, 60*

Runes: [In that order of importance]: Thurisaz, Tiwaz, Sowilo.

Zodiac Sign of Power: Aries

Divine Animal Symbol: Great Eagle, The Bull, Hawk, Serpent

Divine Forces

Spark Of Life

Union/Division

Authority

Kingship

Rulership

Protection

Important Titles

Father of Gods And Men

Creator Of Man

The Mighty

Heavenly Father

Fashioner Of The Universe

The Basileus [King]

Slayer of Kronus

Other Names:

Beelzebub is also known as Baalzebub, Enlil, Bel, "Pir Bub"*, Baal Zebul, and Beelzebuth. He is also known as the Goetic demon Bael, the ancient Greek God Zeus, the Norse God Thor, the Hindu deity Indra, and the Baltic God Perkūnas.

[*]There is no issue with casually referring to him as Beelzebub or Beelzebub in everyday speech, or even as Zeus. However, the hieratic names listed above offer a stronger spiritual resonance and are more effective for works such as summoning and invocation.

[*]Beelzebub has been known by many names across various pagan pantheons, such as Perkūnas, Thor, and Zeus, all of which are closely connected in meaning and symbolism. These names are associated with Law, Heavenly and Earthly Order, Leadership, and most notably, Thunder.

In India, Indra resides atop the sacred Mount Meru, much like Zeus on Mount Olympus. He wields the holy thunderbolt Vajra, and his name is etymologically linked to rain.

Beyond his Eastern origins, Beelzebub was one of the most important Gods in the Greek pantheon under the name Zeus. This reverence was later reflected in the Roman pantheon, which, as is well known, drew heavily from Greek cultural and religious traditions. Similarly, he was held in high regard in the Norse and Slavic pantheons.

The title "Bel" or "Baal", meaning King, was an ancient honorific denoting supernal power and spiritual dominion. Even today, in parts of the Middle East, the term retains this meaning. The word "Baal" in ancient Greek is etymologically connected to "Basileus", which also means King. Accordingly, the image of Zeus as Basileus was commonly featured on items associated with kingship: coins, shields, inscriptions, and more.

Coin with Beelzebub

In contrast to modern interpretations of spiritual myths, Zeus was a most important God and symbolic of the Crown Chakra ["The Heavens"] at the top of the head. Enlil represents a syncretic counterpart of the same divine archetype. For this very reason, the association of Beelzebub with the "Heavens," the "Bestowal of Rain," and the act of "Sending Thunderbolts upon His Enemies" mirrors the qualities traditionally attributed to Zeus.

Zeus is also known as the Bestower of Rain, a symbol of divine energy flowing downward from the Crown Chakra. In spiritual practice, this can feel like being showered with rain. Thunder, on the other hand, corresponds to the sensation of being "zapped" by bioelectric energy during meditation, often felt as a current of electricity throughout the body. The thunderbolt is a powerful symbol and is connected to the rune of Thunder or Sowilo.

The modern titles ascribed to Beelzebub reflect a long-standing pattern of cultural and

spiritual warfare, particularly from Abrahamic religions. Despite the slander and disinformation surrounding his name, there remains an undeniable recognition, even within these distortions, of his grace, immense spiritual power, and supreme authority. Even the enemies of the ancient Gods recognized this truth. Beelzebul, once revered as "King of the Gods" in his identity as Zeus, was later slandered as "King of the Demons." However, in Greek, the word daemon originally meant "God," so the essence of his title remains unchanged. He is indeed King of the Demons, and this is echoed in many of the enemy's grimoires that describe him as commanding "unending ranks" under his authority.¹

On a psychological level, Beelzebul/Zeus represents the pinnacle of masculine strength. He was said to have fathered Hercules and other great heroes of the ancient world. Ancient litanies openly proclaimed him as the deciding force of the kosmos, meaning "all that is." Though considered the slowest to move into judgment, his wrath is the most destructive, while his blessings are the most profound. The Ancient Greeks often said, "Everything that happens, happens in the presence of Zeus." This was especially spoken in reference to worldly rulers who exceeded their moral bounds or acted as tyrants. Zeus can bring down tyrants, but also raise kings who are unshakable by negative forces.

His will governs both Gods and mortals. Beelzebul can initiate or end wars, enforcing divine justice as an unstoppable and universal force, symbolized also by the Hindu Vajra, a weapon representing both thunder and indomitable power.

The power of Beelzebul was renowned throughout the ancient world, where he was universally recognized as the supreme God.

In Revelation 2:13, it is written: "This is the place where Satan's throne is." This refers to the ancient city of Pergamum in Asia Minor (modern-day Turkey). The Pergamon Altar, a monumental structure once housed there, is a significant archaeological wonder. It has been preserved and is now located in Berlin, as seen in the second photo.

As a symbol, Beelzebul represents the God of Paternal Order. Due to his supreme authority, he has been regarded as the leader of the Greek pantheon, and many others, symbolizing paternal, firm, and justice-oriented rulership. While Satan governs the inner workings of pantheons and the esoteric Mysteries, Beelzebul has often assumed rulership over the visible and material realm.

Zeus was often called "The Father of the Gods," for he fathered many deities and was also associated with earthly heroes and demigods such as Hercules and Alexander the Great. In relation to humanity, Zeus was also called "Decider of Fates" and "Father of

Humans” for his significant role in the creation of humanity.²

The association of Beelzebul with the title "Lord of the Flies" is a blasphemous distortion created by his enemies. The origin of this slander stems from an epithet of Zeus, "Zeus Myiagros," meaning "Zeus who drives the flies (pestilences) away." The Greek word for "flies" was *mýai*, but through intentional manipulation, a single letter was altered, degrading the meaning to "Myaros", interpreted as "he of the flies" or "the defiled one."^{3,4}

This same method of corruption was employed by the Hebrews, who deliberately altered Beelzebul's name to Beelzebub, a distortion previously explained in more detail on another page. This was a common practice used to defame many Pagan Gods, perverting their names in Hebrew to blaspheme and diminish their stature. But the offenses did not stop at wordplay alone. His enemies engaged in slander, defamation, and deliberate misrepresentation, attempting to portray him in the most profane and degraded manner possible.

Beelzebul is frequently mentioned in awe and fear by adversaries within the Bible, especially in the New Testament, where he is positioned as a direct opponent to the fabricated figure of "Jesus." Such was Beelzebul's power and influence, that when "Jesus" supposedly performed his so-called miracles of healing, people did not believe it was his doing, instead, they attributed it to Beelzebub. Historically, Beelzebub was revered in the region as a healing God, known for performing miraculous acts of restoration and cure.

While the Bible and its narrative are fraudulent, these references reveal just how much the enemy recognized the immense spiritual rank, healing power, and dominion over demonic forces that Beelzebul holds. Much like Satan, who mocks the pitiful Nazarene in the biblical texts, even the mere mention of Beelzebul's name undermines and overshadows the fabricated myth of the so-called Messiah. His mere presence shrinks the very relevance of the Nazarene, even within the enemy's own corrupted writings.⁵

The attacks against Beelzebul have been systematic, carried out by both Hebrews and Abrahamic zealots, and continue even to this day. In 2015, these zealots, destroyers of human history, infamously destroyed the Temple of Baal in Palmyra. The power of this God has been so immense that every effort by the forces of decay has been aimed at erasing his legacy from human history. Yet, they have failed miserably.

The sheer magnitude of Beelzebul's power is even acknowledged by his enemies. The Hebrews themselves openly admit that their attacks against Beelzebul have been deliberate and carried out by them collectively as a people. Observe the language of spiritual warfare they employ:

"Powerful waves of spiritual warfare rose against Baal that would tear him down and turn him into an arch-demon, an antithesis to God. The attack on Baal came through the

writings of the Old Testament, primarily to discourage Hebrews from worshipping Baal and unifying them under the sole sovereignty of Yahweh. [...] Baal was a specific name of a living God with explicit powers. Like a universal God, Baal was much more complex than a mono-dimensional deity. [...] By the time the New Testament was being written, Baal had been firmly associated with dung, filth, and sexual perversities and was known as Beelzebub in Hebrew circles."⁶

It's important to note that many Hebrews willingly betrayed their own so-called "national gods" and sought to infiltrate Pagan religious movements, even in ancient times. Unlike Pagans, who rarely did such things unless forced under conditions of massacre or genocide, the Hebrews did so of their own accord, driven by weakness, opportunism, and a traitorous nature to their own traditions.

Beelzebul possesses the power to drive away all forms of pestilence, whether they manifest as physical illness (through his healing abilities), social injustice (as a restorer of order), or spiritual curses. In truth, the deeper meaning behind his association with flies, and the epithet "Myiagros", relates not to decay but to spiritual resonance (the buzzing, hissing, and vibrating sounds associated with chanting and vocal invocations), which cleanse the soul and dissolve spiritual afflictions, ultimately healing it.

Beyond the surface-level interpretations of entomancy, there is a deeper esoteric connotation regarding Zeus and his capacity to send "flies," symbolically referring to the sensation of bioelectric energy or Vril. This energy often manifests as a tactile experience, resembling insects crawling on the skin, a sensation produced by the vibrational buzzing sounds of chanting and vocal resonance, as previously explained. These phenomena are directly linked to the healing powers of Beelzebul, revered as the Healing God of Ekron, whose restorative abilities are symbolized by the rising force of Vril.

Zeus, in the Greek Pantheon, symbolized the unrelenting, all-powerful force of necessity, a fate from which no being could escape. At the same time, Zeus was the one who fought against Kronus (Saturn) and overcame him, establishing himself as King and thereby triumphing over the rigid limitations of human nature and karmic bondage.

Due to his associations with thunder and weather, as previously explained, Beelzebul has also been linked to the Norse God Thor, the wielder of thunder. The rune corresponding to Beelzebul's power is Thurisaz (Thor's Rune), relating to the force of the thunderbolt. Secondary runes associated with him are Sowilo and Tiwaz. The enduring significance of Beelzebul is even reflected in modern language: "Thursday," the Day of Thor. In his hidden kingship, Beelzebul is also associated with the Sun, often referred to as the Sun King. The Tiwaz rune further symbolizes the enforcement of Satan's divine decrees through the hand of Beelzebul, expressing his role in issuing divine justice.

The weapon of Zeus, the thunderbolt, known as "Keravnos", bears a linguistic

connection to "Keruvim", a concept appropriated and distorted by Abrahamic traditions. The Hebrew word "Cherub", used to designate a being of the highest spiritual rank and power, ironically reveals the immense strength and spiritual authority attributed to Beelzebul in this context. In the Orphic Mysteries, Zeus was revered for his dominion over thunder, which was believed to awaken the soul from its passive state of spiritual lethargy.

Beelzebul/Zeus was also known as the guardian demon of Alexander the Great, who conquered nearly the entire known world in his time. Alexander himself believed, and publicly declared, that he was the son of Zeus Ammonas, related to the Egyptian God Amun (not to be confused with Amon-Ra or Marduk, who is a separate deity). Beelzebul is recognized as a bestower of victory, divine protection, invincibility, and good fortune in times of crisis. When Alexander entered the Middle East, he was hailed as the son of Baal, while in Greece, he was revered as the son of Zeus Ammonas. He was often referred to as "Basileus", meaning King or Supreme Ruler, a title that corresponds directly with "Bael" in the East, both conveying the same meaning of sovereign authority.

Below are depictions of Zeus Ammonas and the coins minted during Alexander the Great's reign. The resemblance between the deity and the ruler is striking, particularly the horns, symbolizing divine dominion and power. Alexander the Great was widely believed to be a descendant of Beelzebul/Zeus through his mother Olympias, who came from royal Ancient Greek lineage. During his lifetime, he was widely accepted among Pagan civilizations as a physical incarnation of the divine power of Zeus. His mother, Olympias, was known to be a deeply spiritual woman and a practitioner of occult rites and meditation.

Apollo Temple

Lord Zeus/Enlil/Bael

E Inscription on Coin at Delphi

Alexander The Great, King of Macedon

The word "Amen," commonly used by Christians to conclude their prayers, is in fact stolen from the word "Amon", an epithet of Zeus.

The mysterious death of Alexander the Great at the age of 33, with no precise details known, may not signify a physical death, but rather symbolize a spiritual transformation. It strongly suggests the possibility that he completed the Magnum Opus at the 33rd year of his life, metaphorically marking the "end" of his mortal life. The popular stories of his death by poisoning and intoxication lack supporting evidence. His mythical birth was steeped in powerful symbolism, most notably the claim that his mother was "impregnated by thunder," reflecting his divine origin.

Plutarch wrote that Alexander always respected other Pagan cultures, understanding that the same Gods appeared across all civilizations under different names and forms. Having been taught by Aristotle, the leading intellectual authority in Greece at the time, Alexander was deeply educated in the spiritual arts, including alchemy and other

esoteric disciplines.^{8,9,10}

The symbolism of Zeus is deeply profound, filled with spiritual allegory and multi-layered esoteric wisdom. His name has clear linguistic and cultural connections to both Proto-European and Far Eastern traditions. He is the original “Father of the Heavens” often alluded to even in Abrahamic traditions. Due to the vastness of his influence, he has often simply been called “God” or “Father God.”

Zeus's power is commonly associated with the forces of causality, existence, life, and the element of aether, the primordial force of division, replication, and creation at the very core of the universe. He is attributed with dozens of epithets, each reflecting a different aspect of his divine authority and completeness. These epithets demonstrate that Zeus governs all aspects of reality, emphasizing his wholeness and perfection as a God.¹¹

On the Falsehoods Attributed to Enlil Regarding the “Flood” that drowned humanity in the Sumerian Epics

Enlil never “drowned humanity”, as is falsely claimed. The so-called “Flood that drowned humanity”, a myth common across all Pagan cultures, holds deep spiritual significance. In both Sumerian and Greek traditions, it is intimately associated with Enlil and Zeus, further revealing their connection to Beelzebul. Like the Garden of Eden, the Flood stands as one of the most profound spiritual allegories in existence. While Satan is symbolically connected to the Garden of Eden myth (to be explored in depth elsewhere), Beelzebul holds the central role in the myth of the Flood.

From this sacred myth, the story of Noah's Ark was stolen and distorted by Hebrew religious narratives. Noah and his wife were directly copied from the earlier myth of Deucalion and his wife, Pyrrha, whose name means “Fire”, who preserved humanity during the flood said to be caused by Zeus. As explained earlier, the “flood of water” refers to the Crown Chakra submerging the physical body in spiritual energy.

The Myth of the Flood symbolizes the purification of the human being, the drowning of impure, base elements within, and their replacement with divine spiritual energy and a higher, more noble nature. This transformative process is achieved through meditation and soul empowerment. The “Flood” is therefore not a literal event, but a spiritual allegory reflecting this inner evolution.

The twin forces of Ida and Pingala, representing the fire and water aspects of the Serpent energy, are essential to the soul's purification. The “Flood” represents the inundation of the soul by the water element, a necessary stage that naturally occurs as one advances spiritually, submerging impurities. Pyrrha, as the symbol of sacred fire, represents the next stage: the purifying flame that follows the cleansing flood, thus “saving humanity from the flood.” Together, these forces are crucial components in the preparation for the Magnum Opus.

To the followers of Beelzebul: may you be crowned with the Crown of the Thundering Heavens!

HAIL BEELZEBUL!!!

— Page By High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Sources/Bibliography

1 Dictionary of Ancient Greek, J. Stamatakos

2 Encyclopedia of Greek and Roman Mythology, Luke Roman and Monica Roman

3 In the general works of Pausanias, Zeus is referred to as the “Fly remover”, meaning he warded off pestilence and curses. More on this on:
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Myiagros>

4 Ibid., 1, “Daimon” section

5 Hebrew Bible: Matthew 12:24, Mark 3:22, Luke 11:15 and so forth

6 “Beelzebub: An Unfairly Demonized Deity?”, Huffington Post,
https://www.huffpost.com/entry/beelzebub-an-unfairly-dem_b_9759936

7 Ibid 2, Entry for Zeus

8 Plutarch, Greek Lives

9 “Alexander the Great as a God”: <https://www.ancient.eu/article/925/alexander-the-great-as-a-god/>

10 Few surviving examples exist, most of the declared to be “fake”, as they were confiscated by the Christian Church which rewrote history. An example of these texts is Secretum Secretorum

11 Wikipedia on Zeus's Name: "Name Section" and "Epithets"

12 Ibid 2, “Deucalion and Phyrre” section

* From Lord Beelzebul directly to High Priest Hooded Cobra

Home

High Ranking Gods and Crowned Princes of Hell

Beelzebul: Advanced Information

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

Forum
Donate
Rituals
About
search...
search button

Names of Zeus: Atum

Atum, one of the most ancient and significant deities in Egyptian mythology, stands at the heart of the Heliopolitan cosmogony as the self-created progenitor of the Gods and the universe. Revered as the "Lord of Totality" and the "Complete One," Atum embodies the concepts of creation, completeness, and cyclical renewal.

Less hidden than Amon yet fundamentally cryptic nonetheless, Atum's symbolism permeates Egyptian religious texts, iconography, and temple rituals, reflecting his dual role as both the beginning and the end of existence. Atum's mythological roles, his symbolic associations, and his enduring legacy in Egyptian theology are varied, present in core sources such as the Pyramid Texts, Coffin Texts, and the Book of the Dead, as well as scholarly analyses by Egyptologists.

HELIOPOLITAN CREATION MYTH

Atum's prominence originates in the cosmogony of Heliopolis (Iunu), one of Egypt's oldest religious centers. According to the Heliopolitan tradition, Atum emerged from the primordial waters of Nun, the chaotic abyss that existed before creation. The Pyramid Texts (c. 2400–2300 BCE), inscribed in the pyramids of Fifth and Sixth Dynasty pharaohs, describe Atum's autogenesis:

Utterance 527, Pyramid Text 600

Atum-Khepri, you became high in the sky; you rose as the Benben stone in the Mansion

of the Phoenix in Heliopolis. You spat out Shu; you expectorated Tefnut. You put your arms around them, as the arms of a Ka, so that your Ka might be in them.

Atum was a primeval creator God in ancient Egyptian religion, central to the Heliopolitan creation myth. In the beginning [the Tsep Tepi, or “first occasion”], only the dark, formless waters of Nun existed. From this primordial chaos, Atum self-generated and emerged, often portrayed as arising on the Benben (a pyramid-shaped primordial mound, similar to a Chakra) that rose from Nun.

Uniquely, Atum was considered “the self-created” one, containing the potential of all life. He produced the first divine pair, Shu (air) and Tefnut (moisture), from himself; Atum’s name derives from the root “tm,” meaning “to complete” or “to finish.” This etymology underscores his role as the God who contains all potentiality within himself. The Coffin Texts (c. 2100–1800 BCE) emphasize his completeness:

76, Coffin Text

I am Atum, the creator of the Eldest Gods. I am he who gave birth to Shu; I am that great He-She. I am he who did what seemed good to him, who took possession of the Two Lands from Nun, who gave commands to the Ennead.

Atum’s androgyny (referred to as the “great He-She”) highlights his self-sufficiency, enabling him to generate life without a consort, but also to the distinct magnetic and electric polarities of the universe.

There was also a chthonic and death-related aspect to Atum. Pharaohs paid homage to Atum in their mortuary texts, aspiring to unite with Atum in the afterlife. The idea was that upon death, the king’s soul would travel to the heavens and merge with Atum in the setting sun.

In the Pyramid Text Utterances, the deceased king says, “I am your son; I have come to you, Atum,” seeking to sit on Atum’s throne in the sky. This reflects how Atum symbolized absolute sovereignty, both divine and royal. Indeed, one scholar notes that Egyptian creation mythology provided a theological charter for kingship, and Atum, as creator, was central to that charter.

SYMBOLISM OF ATUM

Artistically, Atum was usually depicted in human form as a man wearing the pschent (double crown) of Upper and Lower Egypt, also hinting at his control over the two realms of existence. The two sides of order and chaos are represented in the crown, showing his ultimate symbolism as Lord of Ma’at.

He often carries a was-scepter (representing power) and an ankh (representing life),

emphasizing his authority over creation and life-giving capacity. One of the few distinctions in art between Atum and a pharaoh is that Atum can be shown with a divine beard (curved at the tip) instead of the straight beard of kings, related to the Fibonacci Sequence.

He is frequently shown enthroned, as befits a creator-king of the Gods. In certain contexts, Atum had specialized iconography: in the underworld, he might be depicted as an aged man leaning on a staff (showing the sun's weakness at day's end) or even with a ram's head, a form he takes in the Duat as a protector, associating him with Amon.

Atum's association with the sun also meant he was depicted as a scarab beetle in some solar cycles; the scarab (Khepri) symbolized the morning sun's rebirth, and Atum as the scarab underscored his role in the continuous regeneration of the sun. In Egyptian eyes, these varied images all expressed Atum's attributes: creative power, kingship over creation, and the guarantee of renewal.

Atum's emergence from Nun atop the primordial mound is symbolized by the Benben stone, a pyramidal or conical object that became the prototype for obelisks and pyramidions, and also represents the Chakras. The Benben represented the first solid land and the nucleus of creation. In temple architecture, the innermost sanctuary (the Naos) housing the cult statue was seen as a microcosm of this mound, linking Atum's creative act to daily rituals.

He was occasionally depicted as a lion or an ichneumon, a stylized Egyptian form of a mongoose. The ichneumon, a creature that kills snakes, reinforced his role as a protector against chaos. The lion, on the other hand, symbolized solar power and kingship, linking Atum to the pharaoh's divine authority.

In his nocturnal form, Atum was depicted as a serpent: a symbol of regeneration and the underworld. The Book of the Dead (Spell 175) describes Atum's final act of dissolution:

Spell 175, Book of the Dead

I shall destroy all I have made; this land shall return to Nun, to the flood, as in its original state. But I shall remain with Osiris; I shall transform myself into another serpent that men do not know and the Gods do not see.

This serpentine form underscores Atum's role as both creator and destroyer, embodying the cyclical nature of time.

Atum's self-oriented act of creation, often euphemized as "using his hand," symbolizes self-contained creativity. The hand became a hieroglyph for action and power. In the Bremner-Rhind Papyrus (4th century BCE), Atum declares: I copulated with my fist; I joined my hand to my mouth; I came into my own mouth. I sneezed out Shu; I spat out Tefnut.

This paradoxical imagery, barren yet fertile, reflects the Egyptian understanding of creation as an act of divine will transcending mere biological norms.

Moreover, Atum had a rich animal symbolism that conveyed his powers. His sacred animals included the serpent of the Kundalini, the lion [symbol of all royal and solar prerogative], the bull, representing control of the mind, virility, and solar royalty (such as the black Mnevis bull of Heliopolis, which was sacred to Atum), the lizard, and the ichneumon or mongoose, known for fighting snakes. The contradictory imagery of his animals demonstrates his connection to creation, destruction, and rebirth.

Each creature reflected an aspect of Atum: for instance, as a lion, Atum was a fierce protector; as a serpent, he was the mysterious embodiment of eternity; as a bull, he was a procreator and king. Even as a baboon, he took on the role of a defender, shooting at the agents of chaos.

One notable example is the symbol of the Phoenix. The Egyptian Benu bird, tied to Atum and related to the Stone, was said to rise from the waters of Nun and alight on the Benben stone, crying out to inaugurate creation. This symbolism was copiously stolen by Christians and various deviants in Egypt later on.

These varied symbols reinforced Atum's image as a deity who was present in all forms of life, animal and human, but he ultimately transcended them as the singular master of creation. Atum's symbolism thus operated on cosmic, political, and personal levels, making him one of the most symbolic Gods in the Egyptian pantheon.

TEMPLES OF ATUM

Atum's cult was firmly established in Iunu. He was venerated both as a solar deity and as the primordial father of the Pharaoh. Rulers of this era often incorporated Atum into their royal epithets and pyramid rituals. For example, Pharaoh Unas (5th Dynasty) has texts saying he will ascend to the sky and sit on Atum's throne, emphasizing closeness to the God.

Middle Kingdom pharaohs like Senusret I and Amenemhat III refurbished Heliopolis' temples and added obelisks celebrating Atum. There was an increasing emphasis on Atum's role in assisting Ra's battle against the serpent Apep and Atum defeating the serpent Sepa, which is shown elaborately in the Book of Gates. Other imagery found in tombs from this period shows Atum presented adjacent to these serpents.

Though Heliopolis remained Atum's primary cult center, his worship spread to Thebes and the Delta. Temples featured statues of Atum as a man wearing the Double Crown, symbolizing his dominion over Upper and Lower Egypt. In reliefs, he often holds the was-scepter and the ankh.

Some Ptolemaic temples in Upper Egypt also honored Atum; for example, at Dendera, a

Greco-Roman era temple complex, Atum is included in cosmological scenes and hymns alongside other creator deities.

UNION OF ATUM AND AMON

In the New Kingdom, there were cults attributed to Atum, such as the Theban royal High Priestesses known as the Divine Adoratrices of Amon, who acted as the Hand of Atum in temple rituals. This shows that there was a symbiotic relationship of the two Gods shrouded in symbolism.

By the Roman Period, Atum was sometimes merged into the figure of Zeus Ammonas or Jupiter in *interpretatio graeca-romana*, or into forms of Zeus-Helios (Zeus of the Sun) during Roman imperial visits to Heliopolis. He was frequently represented with ram horns.

We see, for instance, on some Roman coins and inscriptions, Jupiter-Helios-Atum conflated as a single deity. Emperor Augustus, in dedicating a stele, invoked “Jupiter who rises from the eastern sky,” referencing Atum-Ra.

There was also a philosophical interpretation. Plutarch, in *On Isis and Osiris*, mentions a concept of an Egyptian supreme deity who remains after all else is destroyed, likely alluding to Atum’s role at the end of time. This helped Hellenistic thinkers frame Atum as a symbol of an enduring prime principle, akin to their idea of the Logos or primal God.

PHARAOH, SON OF ATUM

Horemheb supplicating to Atum

Pharaohs claimed descent from Atum to legitimize their rule. The Pyramid Texts (Utterance 600) state:

Utterance 600

The king is the son of Atum, who loves him, who has given him birth, that he may be on the throne of Atum forever.

By associating themselves with Atum’s creative power, Pharaohs positioned themselves as upholders of Ma’at (cosmic order). Many Pharaohs used the epithet “Son of Atum” as part of their titulary, even long after political power had shifted away from Heliopolis and toward Thebes.

As the first God-king (the one who ruled before earth had Pharaohs), Atum was viewed as the divine prototype from whom earthly Pharaohs inherited authority. Pharaohs explicitly aligned themselves with Atum. The title “Son of Atum” was used by kings to stress that they were the offspring of the original creator.

CREATOR FESTIVALS

Atum's festivals, such as the "Feast of the Ennead," involved processions and offerings of bread, beer, and incense. The Temple of Atum at Heliopolis housed a sacred tree (the *ished*), where the God's presence was believed to dwell.

In Thebes, the Opet Festival and other state rituals occasionally invoked Atum alongside Amun. A papyrus from the Late New Kingdom suggests Atum played a central role in the New Year's festival: as the year regenerated, the king's role was renewed by Atum's blessings.

ENEMY CONTEXT

Many of Atum and Amon's attributes, along with the advanced mysteries of Zeus from Greek sources, were stolen by Christianity, particularly the idea of alpha and omega and the logos. The lunatic named Origen claimed knowledge of the phoenix myth and shamelessly forced it into the myth of 'Christ.' Other aspects made it into the Gnostic literature, such as the so-called 'Autogenes.'

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Book of the Dead chapters 15, 17, 175, Ancient Egyptian Pyramid Texts and Coffin Texts

Ancient Gods Speak, Donald B. Redford

Atum the Creator God, kemetexperience

On Isis and Osiris, Plutarch

The Phoenix and the Early Church, Daniel Tompsett, Foundations

Handbook of Egyptian Mythology, Pinch

The Complete Gods and Goddesses of Ancient Egypt, Richard H. Wilkinson

Ancient Egyptian Creation Myths: From Watery Chaos to Cosmic Egg, Glencairn Museum

CREDITS:

Karnonnos [TG]

Home

The Names of Zeus in the Aeons

Names of Zeus: Atum

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum
Donate
Rituals
About
search...
search button

Names of Zeus: Hindu Trinity - Shiva, Brahma, Vishnu

There is a division of the powers of Zeus based on three forms of his name:

Zeus – He who brings together and creates.

Dias – He who separates, destroys, and wrings out.

Zinas – He who pervades and sustains everything.

The above knowledge from High Priest Hooded Cobra further confirms what will be related in this article, which is written by TG Karnonnos.

Representations of Zeus in ancient texts typically follow this format. In Ancient Greece, this was only known to those of higher spiritual faculty, from which we have certain references and grammatical features that highlight this division of his functions.

"Zeus" is a peculiar word with a unique grammatical nature in Greek. Beyond the subject form of Zeus, two separate grammatical forms exist: Dios and Zinos.

In essence, these are not just functions of the God but also relate to how a human initiate accesses the God. The discerning faculty is represented by Dias, who must constantly cycle through information and observation to access the state of Zeus, the Atmic level of consciousness. The Dias portion of a person involves the rebirth and death of the purely ignorant, static self in order to attain this holy state. For a link to be

made between the two, one must invoke Zinas, the life-giver and restorer, who joins everything together.

Zeus

Strictly, Zeus, also known as Zeu or Zev, represents the state of purest and highest consciousness, being the pure Creator. Everything that exists is due to his presence, the ultimate reality.

Orphic Hymn to Zeus

Ζεῦ πολυτίμητε, Ζεῦ ἄφθιτε, πῆνδε τοι ἡμεῖς
μαρτυρίην τιθέμεσθα λυτήριον, ἥδ' ἐπρόσευξιν.
ὦ βασιλεῦ, διὰ σὴν κεφαλὴν ἐφάνη τάδε πάντα,
γαῖα θεὰ μήτηρ, ὀρέων θ' ὑψαυχένες ὄχθοι,
καὶ πόντος, καὶ πᾶνθ', ὅπ' οὐρανὸς ἐντὸς ἔταξε.

O Zeus, Liberator, greatly revered, to you we dedicate this offering...

O King, by your head all these things have appeared,
Earth, and everything upon her,

And these things all came to be manifest through you:

For through your Power, all things came into being.

Beyond mythology, there was a tendency to see Zeus as an epithet reflecting an ultimate being that was self-born and the originator of the entire universe. The Corpus Hermeticum and other writings reference this idea. Proclus, a total spiritual adept, affirms this in his own writings:

Commentary on Plato's Timaeus II, Proclus

"[Timaeus] turns his attention to invocations of the Gods and prayers, imitating in this way too the Maker of the universe (i.e., Zeus), who, before undertaking the entire creative task, is said to enter the oracular shrine of Night to fill himself with divine thoughts from there, to receive the principles of the creative task and, if it is permissible to speak thus, to resolve all difficulties and above all to encourage his father [Kronos] to collaborate with him in the creative task..."

DIAS

Dias, Dios, or Dion references the role of Zeus as the divider and splitter of things, related to both separation and destruction. After the Titanomachy, Zeus and his brothers divided the cosmos by lot, with Zeus taking the sky, Poseidon the sea, and Hades the underworld, the primeval partition of the domains of the world.

He hurls the thunderbolt at the primeval Typhonic monster, slaying the forces of ignorance to create the initiate anew. The Hymn to Zeus by the Stoic Cleanthes praises the God of Gods for using his lightning to make the crooked straight and to prune all excess, bringing order to everything and harmonizing the cosmos by trimming away disorder and chaos.

Another Stoic, Chrysippus, reportedly said (according to Plutarch) that during the ekpyrosis (the conflagration or destruction), Zeus is that fire that “retracts back into himself, thus annihilating all that exists”, a dramatic image of Dias as the all-destroyer and all-renewer.

Yet, one major aspect of this idea of Dias is not just punishment or partition; it relates to using the mind and reason to obliterate forces of decay in the initiate and to make the right choices. Any choice involves the loss of some other outcome. Any progression involves the absence of something else.

It also relates to creation; “dia” in Ancient Greek means “because of” and “through.” Thus, from early on, the linguistic nuance of Dias carried the idea of agency and division: Zeus divides the world into ordered parts through his will, and through him, the boundaries of life and the distinct fate of each entity are determined.

From this mythology, we have the figures of Dionysus, Dione, and other instances. As Zagreus, the first Dionysus comes to Earth fully formed and is torn to pieces by the Titans, who split him into many separate aspects of being and consciousness. Zeus then swallows the divided and true heart of Zagreus, rescued by Athena from the crazed Titans, so he can be reborn and unified with his father. This is also an alchemical process related to the Magnum Opus.

In defeating the Titans and mastering the forces of the material world in mature form, Dias reestablishes a connection to Godhood.

ZINAS

Zinas, Zinos, Zen, or ‘Zan’ is the aspect of Zeus that pervades, unites, and preserves everything, the life-giver.

In Antiquity, this name was often considered old-fashioned and rustic by commoners and other non-initiates. In regions like Crete or Elis, Ζᾶν was the everyday name for Zeus, but to outsiders, it sounded archaic. It evoked the primeval Zeus, who was worshiped since time immemorial.

Some also related this term to taking oaths and cosmic order. The Olympian Zanes are a concrete example: each “Zan” statue was a symbol of Zeus punishing oath-breakers. Tragic poets of the 5th century BCE (Aeschylus, Sophocles, Euripides) frequently used Zinos, Zini, and Zinas in their elevated diction, partially because these older forms suited the metric and grand style of choral hymns, but also because these forms were associated with calls to unity and the general rhythm of life represented by the God of Gods in such artistic works.

Among philosophers, however, the form Zin or Zinas was associated with life due to its linguistic convergence with zēn (“to live”). In philosophical and mystery-religion contexts,

calling Zeus by this name was more than a dialect choice or grammatical case, it was a deliberate epithet, praising him as the source of vitality. In sum, Zinas emphasizes his nourishing and creative aspect, the continuous survival of nature under his aegis.

Plato, in the Cratylus dialogue, expressing through Socrates, noted that Zeus is called Zin (related to zaō, “to live”), combined as Zin-Dia, because through him all things live:

Cratylus, Plato

For the name of Zeus is exactly like a sentence; we divide it into two parts, and some of us use one part, others the other; for some call him Zina (Ζῆνα), and others Dia (Δία)... A major quote summarizing the division of the three comes from the Stoic philosopher Lucius Annaeus Cornutus:

Greek Theology, Lucius Annaeus Cornutus

Πότε δὲ ἡμεῖς ὑπὸ Διὸς διοικούμεθα, οὕτω καὶ ὁ κόσμος ψυχὴν ἔχει τὴν συνέχουσαν αὐτόν, καὶ αὕτη καλεῖται Ζεὺς, πρῶτως καὶ διὰ παντὸς ζῶσα καὶ αἰτία οὖσα τοῖς ζώοις τοῦ ζῆν· διὰ τοῦτο δὲ καὶ βασιλεύειν ὁ Ζεὺς λέγεται τῶν ὅλων, ὡς ἂν καὶ ἐν ἡμῖν ἡ ψυχὴ καὶ ἡ φύσις ἡμῶν βασιλεύειν ὁράται. Δία δὲ αὐτόν καλοῦμεν ὅτι δι’ αὐτόν γίνεται καὶ σώζεται πάντα. παρὰ δὲ τισι καὶ Ζεὺς λέγεται, τάχα ἀπὸ τοῦ ζῆν ἢ μετεδίδοναι τοῖς ζώοις ζωτικῆς ἰκμάδος· [“καὶ ἡ γενικὴ πτῶσις ἀπ’ αὐτῆς ἐστὶ Δεός, παρακειμένη πως τῇ Διός.” οἰκεῖν δὲ ἐν τῷ οὐρανῷ λέγεται, ἐπεὶ ἐκεῖ ἐστὶ τὸ κυριώτατον μέρος τῆς τοῦ κόσμου ψυχῆς καὶ τὸ ἡμετέρα ψυχὰς πῦρ εἴσιν.

Just as we are inhabited by a soul, so also the cosmos has a soul sustaining it, called Zeus. It is called this primarily because it is both ever-living (zōsa) and also the cause of life (zin) in all living things (zōsi). Therefore, Zeus is said to be the ruler of everything, just as in ourselves our soul and nature are said to govern. We call him Dia (Zeus in the accusative case) because all things come about and are preserved through (dia) him. Among some, he is also called Dios, and perhaps the genitive form is Deos, somewhat related to this. He is said to reside in heaven, which is where the most dominant part of the cosmic soul is, for our souls are also fire.

THE TRIMURTI

A similar symbolism exists in India, where the same theme of Creator, Sustainer, and Destroyer is present. All three of these Gods were initially associated with Indra, most blatantly Rudra-Shiva, but even the other two. The identities of these three Gods, known as the Trimurti, are well-marked and well-established, with wholly different traditions of worship and depiction in Indian culture.

Once again, the symbolism is clear:

Prajapati-Brahma(n) – He who brings together and creates.

Vishnu – He who pervades everything and sustains everything.

Rudra-Shiva – He who separates, destroys, and wrings out.

The Maitrayaniya Upanishad (a late Upanishadic text) mentions Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva together, implying they are manifestations of one Brahman. In some traditions, they are likened openly to the Creator, Preserver, and Destroyer aspects of the same ultimate reality, just as water can be ice, liquid, and steam.

In India, such intricate matters have long been made public and given endless depictions, open discussions, and theological analysis for close to two millennia. Greek and Egyptian theology tended toward secrecy in conveying these types of forms. The open nature of these forms of the Gods in Indian culture ensures their survival.

The downside to this is that elements of such a complex subject being public can become perverted and distorted. Many have taken the primacy of Vishnu or Shiva over Brahma in texts very literally, including Shaivites (those who hold Shiva to be the ultimate God) and Vaishnavites (those who hold Vishnu to be the ultimate God). At the root, most of these stories are meant to be an allegory portraying the inability of Ultimate Reality to be perceived without the processes of sustaining or dividing happening first.

Maitri Upanishad

Now then, that part of him which belongs to tamas, that, O students of sacred knowledge, is this Shiva.

That part of him which belongs to rajas, that, O students of sacred knowledge, is this Brahma.

That part of him which belongs to sattva, that, O students of sacred knowledge, is this Vishnu.

Verily, that One became threefold, became eightfold, elevenfold, twelvefold, into an infinite fold.

This Being (neuter) entered all beings; he became the overlord of all beings.

That is the Atman (Soul, Self) within and without, yea, within and without!

AUM

The trinity is represented in the Aum symbol (ॐ), the mantra representing the Ultimate.

अ (A) – Represents Brahma, the Creator. It symbolizes creation, beginnings, and birth. Associated with rajas, the passionate and creative force.

उ (U) – Represents Shiva, the Destroyer or Transformer. It symbolizes dissolution, transformation, and the completion of a cycle. Associated with tamas, the tenebrous and destructive force.

म (M) – Represents Vishnu, the Preserver. It symbolizes sustenance, preservation, and the continuity of life. Associated with sattva, the good and preservative force.

From the Renaissance onwards, the symbolism of these three letters has also been shown in Western occult works to refer to the Ultimate God in a veiled manner.

BRAHMA

Chapter 1, Section 4, Brihadaranyaka Upanishad

अहं ब्रह्मास्मि

I am Brahman...

Brahma, also known as Prajapati, represents the Ultimate Reality.

This assertion by Brahma in the quote above is a direct declaration that the core of one's being (ātman) is one with the absolute reality (Brahman). The implication is that the true Self of all beings is Brahman, a unity similar to the quote of Cornutus above. The philosophical shift was towards an interior, formless principle, with the God Brahma's creative function deriving from the power of that principle.

The Upanishads uphold Brahman as the ultimate unifier, "the Reality of all realities." He is understood as an emanation of that one reality.

Brahma is also held to be self-created, born from a cosmic egg. We can see the similarity with the philosophical, self-created Zeus in other statements:

First Mundaka, Mundaka Upanishad

ब्रह्मा देवानां प्रथमः संबभूव ।

विश्वस्य कर्ता भुवनस्य गोप्ता ।

स ब्रह्मविद्यां सर्वविद्याप्रतिष्ठाम्

अथर्वाय ज्येष्ठपुत्राय प्राह ॥

AUM. Brahma, the first of the Gods, was born (self-born), the creator of the universe, the protector of the worlds. He imparted Brahmanavidya (knowledge of Brahman), the foundation of all knowledge, to his eldest son.

Brahma is represented as four-headed, showing his mastery of the four elements, directions, and the polarities of the universe. He is often shown with mala beads in his hand or on his chest, representing divine timing and the numbers of creation; a kamandalu, a water pot representing the ultimate source of creation; a ladle called the shruka, symbolic of stoking fire and stirring the waters of creation; and a lotus flower, symbolic of the Crown Chakra and his emanation from Shiva's navel.

His mount, the swan named Hamsa, is known for its mythological ability to separate milk from water, which is seen as an allegory for being incompatible with lies and falsehood. It also represents the merger of the individual with the all-encompassing Brahman. The swan in Phaedo by Plato symbolizes spiritual purity and prophetic insight, with swans

singing beautifully at the moment of death, conveying the soul's transition to divinity. In some ways, the swan represents the barrier to Brahma for the ignorant.

Due to the sheer prevalence of sacred themes in Indian culture, there are many misunderstandings about Brahma. Certain historians and sectarians believe that there must be some sort of "competition" for ultimate Godhood among the Trimurti, a total and utter misconception, where Brahma simply "lost out" and was subordinated to the other two. This form, in contrast to Zeus, received less worship than Shiva or Vishnu simply because what this God represents is the most difficult and distant of all aspects attainable for human understanding.

SHIVA

Shiva, Mahadeva, or Nara, the most popular and well-known of all Hindu Gods, functions as both a divider and destroyer, an inheritance from the Vedic Rudra, with whom he is associated. The Rig Veda calls Rudra-Shiva "Chief of All Born," showing that he represents the splitting of consciousness in all beings.

One major attribute of Shiva is his role as a slayer of evil entities, being ferocious in his destruction of ignorance:

Hymn 33, Book 2, Rig Veda

अहंन् बिभर्षि सायकानि धन्वार्हन्निष्कं यजतं विश्वरूपम्।
अहंन्निदं दयसे विश्वमभ्वं न वा ओजीयो रुद्र त्वदस्ति॥
स्तुहि श्रुतं गर्तसदं युवानं मृगं न भीममुपहन्तुमुग्रम्।
मृळा जरित्रे रुद्र स्तवानोऽन्यं ते अस्मन्नि वपन्तु सेनाः
स्तुहि श्रुतं गर्तसदं युवानं मृगं न भीममुपहन्तुमुग्रम्।
मृळा जरित्रे रुद्र स्तवानोऽन्यं ते अस्मन्नि वपन्तु सेनाः॥

Worthy, you carry your bow and arrows. Worthy, your many-hued and honored necklace. Worthy, you cut every fiend here to pieces; a mightier force than you does not exist, Rudra.

Praise him, the chariot-borne, the young, the famous, fierce, slaying like a dread beast of the cavern.

O Rudra, praised one, to the singer praising you, let your hosts spare us and smite down another.

On a greater scale, Shiva presides over the pralaya, the great dissolution of the universe at the end of each cosmic cycle. Vedic and Upanishadic hymns describe how all creation eventually returns to the formless source, a process personified by Rudra. The Shvetashvatara Upanishad portrays the One Rudra as both the originator and dissolver of the worlds.

The Upanishads solidify Shiva's identity as the one absolute reality from which all arises and to which all returns. The Shvetashvatara Upanishad, in particular, presents a

singular divine principle, calling it Rudra, Shiva, and Isha. It famously declares, “Rudra is truly one; for the knowers of Brahman do not admit a second,” and describes him as the Lord of all worlds, who “stands behind all [divided] creatures” as their inner self.

Shiva is not just shown as a punisher but is often self-sacrificing. He swallows poison (Halahala) from the cosmic ocean to maintain the unity of the worlds, causing the separation of life from death.

His peaceful attributes conventionally deal with meditation and exercising the mind, one of the reasons he is known as Mahadev, the God of all Gods, or Adiyogi, the first Yogi. In his earthly form as the Adiyogi, he resembles Dionysus both in imagery and in mythology.

In artistic representation, Shiva is shown with the lingam, an aniconic symbol representing the separating masculine forces. He is also depicted with the crescent Moon, a symbol of duality and separation, yet also a symbol of his union with Shakti, personified by Sati, Parvati, and Kali. The trishula or trident, wielded by Shiva, represents the three locks of the soul that require unification.

Shiva's mount is the bull, Nandi, representing mastery of the mind and sheer force. He is also depicted with a chariot. Around his neck, he wears the King of Snakes, Vasuki, showing his total mastery of the serpentine powers of the Kundalini.

VISHNU

Vishnu, or Narayana, another of the most famous Gods globally, embodies the sustaining and pervading principle that unites creation and distinction. He is present in and constantly sustains everything that exists, reflected in the name Narayana, which means "Shelter of Beings":

Narayana Sukta, Taittiriya Aranyaka

यच्च किञ्चिज्जगत्सर्वं दृश्यते श्रूयतेऽपि वा ।
अन्तर्बहिश्च तत्सर्वं व्याप्य नारायणः स्थितः ॥

Whatever there is in this world, whatever is seen or heard, inside and outside, all that is pervaded by Narayana.

The Rig Veda acclaims Vishnu as the embryo, germ, or origin of the underlying cosmic order, Rta. Therefore, he is the spiritual core of the sacrifice that nourishes the Gods and the world, effectively serving as the pillar of the universe's stability. Later, he becomes the bestower of Karma, determining the individual fate of each being.

Hymn 154, Book 1, Rig Veda

विष्णोर्नु कं वीर्याणि प्र वोचं यः पार्थिवानि विममे रजांसि ।

यो अस्कभायदुत्तरं सधस्थं विचक्रमाणस्त्रेधोरुगायः ॥१॥...

I extol the mighty deeds of Vishnu, who measured out the earthly regions and propped up the highest heaven, by widely striding three times.

By connecting the earth and the intermediate space to the heavens, Vishnu makes the universe a single, coherent domain where all creatures can dwell safely.

The unifying power of Vishnu has deep metaphysical resonance in later yogic and Upanishadic texts. His all-pervasive presence integrates the diverse elements of existence. The Maha Narayana Upanishad states that everything in the universe, from the most material to the most subtle, is pervaded and unified by the essence of Narayana:

Narayana Upanishad

नारायण एवेदं सर्वं यद्भूतं यच्च भव्यम्।
यच्च किञ्चित्जगत्सर्वं दृश्यते श्रूयतेऽपि वा।
अन्तर्बहिश्च तत्सर्वं व्याप्य नारायणः स्थितः॥
अनन्तमव्ययं कविं समुद्रेऽन्तं विश्वशम्भुवम्।
पद्मकोशप्रतीकाशं हृदयं चाप्यधोमुखम्।
अधो निष्ठ्या वितस्त्यान्ते नाभ्यामुपरि तिष्ठति।
ज्वालमालाकुलं भाती विश्वस्यायतनं महत्॥

Whatever exists in this universe, all that is seen or heard, is indeed pervaded by Narayana alone. He is the supreme Brahman, the universe's supporter, who illumines all creation. He alone encompasses Brahma, the creator of the universe, Shiva, the source of welfare, Indra, the ruler of the heavens, time, all directions, and the entire cosmos. Holistic visions of Vishnu found in the Vedas inspired later interpretations in which Vishnu is the Antaryamin (inner controller) in every living heart and the cosmic divinity immanent in every atom, making him the ultimate unifier of existence.

In comparison to Brahma, he is represented as four-armed, showing his active engagement in manipulating matter. The major symbol of Vishnu is Panchajanya, the conch shell, which represents the complexity of existence, with spirals associated with divine proportions. He also carries the Sudarshana Chakra, a discus that he throws at will, cutting through all things.

Vishnu's mount is Garuda, a divine eagle. The eagle represents the ability to traverse anything, mastery of flight, and the pursuit of high-mindedness, but also the power to pierce through anything with its sharp claws. Zeus was associated with all three mounts, including the myth of Leda, in which he transformed into a swan.

THE SO-CALLED TRINITY

Now, it should be obvious where this theft of the "Holy Trinity" came from. Zeus-Brahma

represents the All-Father and Creator; Dias-Shiva represents the manifested, separated Eternal Son; while Zinas-Vishnu represents the Holy Spirit of grace and edification for the believer.

This is all a stolen concept. Brahma was also appropriated to form the ultimate Hebrew patriarch, Abraham. There are many other examples of triadic thefts in the Bible involving characters.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Cratylus, Plato

Fragments, Pherecydes of Syros

Orphic Hymns

Hymn to Zeus, Cleanthes

Greek Theology, Lucius Annaeus Cornutus

Commentary on Plato's Timaeus, Proclus

Rig Veda

Narayana Upanishad

Maitrayaniya Upanishad

Maitri Upanishad

Mundaka Upanishad

Shvetashvatara Upanishad

Taittiriya Aranyaka

Home

The Names of Zeus in the Aeons

Names of Zeus: Zen

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum
Donate
Rituals
About
search...
search button

Names of Zeus: Jupiter

Jupiter was the head God of the Roman pantheon. As the Roman state spread to many corners of the Earth through its republican and imperial forms, this representation of the God became all-important in many ways, particularly becoming known as the representation of Zeus that encompassed all areas of the northern lands the Romans conquered.

The imagery of the Roman state in all of its facets [imperial, legal, and religious] was tied to Jupiter, a precept dating back to the legendary founder of Rome, King Romulus. Conventions related to Jupiter were strongly tied to the Greek equivalent of Zeus, to the point that the two are almost identical figures.

THE SKY FATHER

From an early stage, the worship of Jupiter was tied to the distinctive Latin form of Dieuspater. There are also traceable influences from the Etruscan Tinia. However, most of all, Hellenistic influences came into Rome from ancient periods to synthesize all facets of Jupiter as a very strong corollary of their own Great God, a parallel of what had already occurred with a number of groups in Italy that took after Hellenic influences.

This is emphatically asserted by Roman authors again and again, even those ultra-conservatives hostile to Greek culture. In most cases, there is no meaningful separation of Jupiter from Zeus. The main differences lie in the centrality of Jupiter to the Roman state as compared with most Greek states, and certain cultural traditions.

GOVERNMENT OF ROME

Rome was tied to the worship of Jupiter from the beginning. Much like Amon in Egypt, the Roman governments all swore oaths to this God. Omens from Jupiter were

extremely important in deciding who should rule and legislate for Rome well into imperial times.

Dionysius of Halicarnassus reveals that King Romulus decided on their form of government after he had surveyed the political and religious systems of the Greeks, Etruscans, and others. He canvassed the people and asked them whether he should rule, to which they agreed.

Finally, he looked for a divine sign. The choice of government was given assent by Zeus:

History of Rome, Dionysius of Halicarnassus

And when the people approved, he appointed a day on which he proposed to consult the auspices concerning the sovereignty; and when the time was come, he rose at break of day and went forth from his tent.

Then, taking his stand under the open sky in a clear space and first offering the customary sacrifice, he prayed to King Jupiter and to the other Gods whom he had chosen for the patrons of the colony, that, if it was their pleasure he should be king of the city, some favourable signs might appear in the sky.

After this prayer a flash of lightning darted across the sky from the left to the right. Now the Romans look upon the lightning that passes from the left to the right as a favourable omen, having been thus instructed either by the Tyrrhenians or by their own ancestors.

...When Romulus, therefore, upon the occasion mentioned had received the sanction of Heaven also, he called the people together in assembly; and having given them an account of these omens, he was chosen king by them and established it as a custom, to be observed by all his successors, that none of them should accept the office of king or any other magistracy until Heaven, too, had given its sanction.

And this custom relating to the auspices long continued to be observed by the Romans, not only while the city was ruled by kings, but also, after the overthrow of the monarchy, in the elections of their consuls, praetors, and other legal magistrates...

In essence, every nomination for kingship, priesthood, and magistracy relied on the auguries of Jupiter and the signs sent by him in the skies via lightning, birds, or other symbols. If he disapproved, there was no way an individual could be appointed, beyond cases of individuals seizing power by force.

Romulus also built the first Temple to Jupiter, named the Temple of Jupiter Feretrius, on the Capitoline Hill.

Even in the Republican period, after the overthrow of the evil king Tarquinius Superbus,

the two consuls elected in Rome every year required such approval from the Gods. Senators were also compelled to pass laws and decrees under significant oaths to him. By the Republican era, Jupiter's guidance was collective and designed to protect the collective.

JUPITER OPTIMUS MAXIMUS

The cult of Jupiter Optimus Maximus ("Best and Greatest") was created by another Roman ruler, King Priscus Tarquinius. The Temple sat upon the Capitoline Hill.

The Temple was the most important religious entity of the original Roman state. Atop the front roof, Zeus was represented as driving a four-horsed golden chariot, representing the elements and four corners of the universe. Chambers to Juno and Minerva, the two components of the chief Triad of Rome, existed on each side of the building.

It was used for multiple purposes, often for signing treaties and other elements under the eyes of Zeus. Thus, it could be said that the expansion of the Roman state occurred under his supervision as the state's divine guardian. Even in the times of Emperor Marcus Aurelius, it was used copiously for such purposes.

Before and after military campaigns, generals would consecrate everything to Jupiter. The imagery of the Aquila and Eagle of Jupiter, tied also to the deputy of Zeus named Forcas, represents the triumph of victory and the completion of military efforts. All significant Roman military victories would be celebrated with the famous Triumph processions and would always end at the Temple of Jupiter Optimus Maximus on the Capitoline Hill.

In addition, King Numa Pompilius created a related class of holy officials named the fetials, whose job was to ensure Rome did not entangle itself in wars with allies. Their functions also included the beginning of conflict. If another state had done injury to Rome, they made prospective declarations of war several times: once upon the foreign borders, once after going into the country and encountering an inhabitant, once to the gatekeepers of said entity, and then directly to rulers and magistrates. Each time, these fetials would swear oaths to Jupiter, lamenting potential destruction on both sides.

Only beyond a thirty-day period would the fetials gather together and proclaim to the Senate that war was just. This practice demonstrates the seriousness with which the Gods encouraged Rome to view martial affairs. It ties very deeply into the concepts of law, xenia, and just war, all matters of Zeus that became entangled into the Roman state.

An element of this was expressed in Jupiter Lapis. He was the divine witness to every important oath and treaty. In solemn treaties, the Romans called on Jupiter in his aspect as Jupiter Lapis (Jupiter of the Sacred Stone) to punish oath-breakers, and even the Romans as a collective. Livy describes the fetial ceremony in which a priest struck a pig with a flint stone while imploring Jupiter to smite Rome if it violated the treaty:

"Do thou, Diespiter (Jupiter), strike the Roman people as I strike this pig here today, and strike them the more, as thou art greater and stronger..."

FLAMEN DIALIS

The High Priest of Jupiter in Rome, the Flamen Dialis ("Flame of Incarnated Zeus"), was expected to be an aristocratic, married patrician of no bodily blemish and no moral defect, chosen by the Pontifex Maximus, and then by the Gods. This practice was inaugurated by Numa. As he represented the giver of oaths, he was forbidden to personally take any. Much like the diadem of Amon, he was required to wear a conical cap called the Apex in public at all times.

The Priest of Jupiter resided on the royal curule chair and even had the traditional bodyguards of rulers, named lictors. Although he was permitted a permanent seat in the Senate to hear, meddling in political and military affairs was expressly forbidden. Essentially, his responsibilities were endless, yet included being in Rome at all times and being the bridge from the Divine to humanity.

His sacred wife, the Flaminica, also had complex responsibilities, many of which related to interpreting omens of lightning from Jupiter. She was held to be the living image of Juno (Hera). The death of the Flaminica meant the Flamen could no longer hold office, showing that this office was tied to a very holy union.

THE OAK TREE

One aspect of Jupiter was the general reverence given to the oak tree, shared with the symbolism of Zeus and Thor. Classical authors explained that such a tree stood on the Capitoline Hill, where Rome was founded, but there were other mystical elements involved in the association of the Sky Father with this particular symbol.

The oak was believed to attract lightning, serving as an active conduit for the processes of Jupiter. Important priests, such as the Flamen Dialis, often carried branches and wreaths of oak, a symbol of how Zeus gives bioelectricity to "inert" things.

The fecundity of the oak in producing acorns created a parallel for how pleasing the God led to the prosperity of the Roman state. It also represented longevity, as the Romans knew well that the lifespan of these trees could be ancient.

Finally, much like the famous oak at Dodona in Greece, related to Zeus Naios, the Romans held that these trees could be used for divinatory purposes.

Fasti, Ovid

Si licet antiquos meminisse, dicata Iovi quercus.

If it is permitted to recall the ancients, [then know that] the oak is dedicated to Jupiter.

JUPITER IN IMPERIAL SYMBOLISM

After becoming the Emperor of Rome, Augustus made Jupiter front and center of Roman life. His adopted father, Caesar, brought in a significant shift, as he leveraged religious authority for political ends, portraying himself as the guardian of Rome's sacred order. Augustus took this a step further in a pious direction.

The fundamental change was that the Republic had treated Jupiter as the divine sponsor of Rome's collective governance, but under Augustus, Jupiter was reimagined as the divine sponsor of Rome's Princeps, for better or for worse. Jupiter became the supreme divine authority underpinning the Principate's legitimacy.

Moreover, Augustus's reign saw a conscious revival of traditional symbols in line with his revival of Roman religion: Jupiter's image in his triumphal arches and on legionary standards as an eagle signified that the Jovian Jupiter now favored the Augustan Peace. Jupiter's iconography evolved from a static, war-like guardian of the Republic to a more dynamic figure in Augustan propaganda, integrating aspects of the Hellenic Zeus as much as possible: visually ever the King of Gods, but now deliberately shown as a supporter of Augustus's restored Rome of marble and gold.

In political oaths, we see a shift. Republican officials swore by Jupiter and the laws; subjects and officials under Augustus began swearing oaths of allegiance that invoked Jupiter and the Genius of the Emperor together, tying Jupiter's guarantor role to the Emperor's person. The symbolic language of power placed Jupiter as the heavenly counterpart to the earthly ruler.

The emphasis here was also important: if the Emperor failed in his role, the Gods, through their earthly organs, would judge him as unfit for apotheosis. In part, Augustus did this to give the Senate some particular power and to prevent tyranny.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Roman History, Cassius Dio

History of Rome, Livy

Suetonius, Life of Julius Caesar

Ovid, Metamorphoses

Suetonius, Life of Augustus

History of Rome, Dionysius of Halicarnassus

Triumph, x-legio.com

The Religion of Ancient Rome, Cyril Bailey

Denarius - Augustus IOV TON; Jupiter, Numista

CREDITS:

Karnonnos [TG]

Home

The Names of Zeus in the Aeons

Names of Zeus: Jupiter

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum

Donate

Rituals

About

search...

search button

Names of Zeus: Indra

Indra is one of the three highest Vedic deities, explicitly referred to as the King of all Devas, who is the most frequently referenced God in the Rig Veda, the holy text of ancient India. He represents the power of the weather, along with lightning, thunder, storms, and rainfall. Indra is associated with heroism and supreme power as a valiant chariot-driving God, along with enlightenment and ascension of the soul into the divine

state.

His worship, according to certain inscriptions, extends as far back as the 2nd millennium BCE. In the post-Vedic period, Indra becomes more marginalized as a figure as the worship of the triad of Vishnu, Rudra-Shiva, and Brahma took precedence. For the Buddhists, he was transformed into the deity called Sakra, with certain distinct types of symbolism relating to his Guardianship of the Dharma.

THUNDER GOD

1.80.5-6, Rig Veda

इन्द्रो वृत्रस्य दोधतः सानुं वज्रेण हीळितः । अभिक्रम्याव जिघ्रतेऽपः समाय चोदयन्नर्चन्ननु स्वराज्यम् ॥
इन्द्रो वृत्रस्य दोधतः सानुं वज्रेण हीळितः । अभिक्रम्याव जिघ्रतेऽपः समाय चोदयन्नर्चन्ननु स्वराज्यम् ॥ अधि सानौ नि
जिघ्रते वज्रेण शतपर्वणा । मन्दान इन्द्रो अन्धसः सखिभ्यो गातुमिच्छत्यर्चन्ननु स्वराज्यम् ॥
अधि सानौ नि जिघ्रते वज्रेण शतपर्वणा । मन्दान इन्द्रो अन्धसः सखिभ्यो गातुमिच्छत्यर्चन्ननु स्वराज्यम् ॥

Indignant Indra, encountering him, has struck with his bolt the jaw of the trembling Vṛtra, setting the waters free to flow, and manifesting his own sovereignty. Indra has struck him on the temple with his hundred-edged thunderbolt, and, exulting, wishes to provide means of sustenance for his friends, manifesting his own sovereignty.

Much of the symbolism of Indra as a thundering God arises directly from His battle with the serpentine Vṛtra, paralleling the battle of Zeus with the malicious Typhon. The hundred-edged thunderbolt is a reference to the 144,000 nadis of the soul. There are many instructions in the Rig Veda that reference the rising of the serpent; time and time again, Indra is referenced as manifesting His own sovereignty, paralleling the activation of the soul and the risen state.

Certain aspects of this battle also represent the release of the soma, the Pineal Gland dew that assures immortality. His association with ascension is made explicit elsewhere:

4.2, Kena Upanishad

तस्माद्वा एते देवा अतितरामिवान्यान्देवान्यदग्निर्वार्युरिन्द्रस्ते ह्येनन्नेदिष्टं पस्पर्शुस्ते ह्येनत्प्रथमो विदाज्यकार ब्रह्मेति ॥
२॥M

Therefore, among all the Gods, Agni, Vayu, and Indra are indeed superior to the others, for they came closest to realizing Brahman. And among them, it was Indra who first fully understood that it was indeed Brahman.

Certain statements reflect an awareness that this deals with a process involving two Gods:

5.3.5.13, Shatapatha Brahmana

Indra committed Brahmanicide [killing Vritra, a Brahmin], yet the Gods purified him

through ritual.

Primary Vedic verses vividly convey these exploits, for example:

Rigveda 1.32 in summary

Now I shall proclaim the heroic deeds of Indra... He smashed the serpent, he loosed the waters... Like bellowing cows, the waters went straight down to the sea...

Nonetheless, even in matters of nature, Indra was considered the ruler of the weather itself. Omens like lightning, typhoons, and hurricanes were signs from Indra himself. Primacy over natural matters such as rain, thunder, wind, and other facets are distinctly related to inscriptions and representations of him from ancient times.

To this day, in many Indian languages, the rainbow is called Indra's Bow or इन्द्रधनुस्.

KING OF DEVAS

Indra is known as the King of the Devas. The defeat of Vrtra and the restoration of the waters of the cosmos enabled him to become the monarch of all divine beings. Rigvedic hymns praise Indra as “the thousand-eyed” Lord of the Devas, a God of strength who defeats both ignorant Asuras and human foes.

He was seen as the protector of Heaven (Svarga) and Earth, due to the fact that he was constantly at war with Asuras (beings of ignorance) and ensured the dominance of the Devas. As the strongest among them, he naturally became their leader and king.

Many royal rituals of that period, such as the Rajasuya and Ashvamedha, invoked Indra's power. The Rajasuya was a grand consecration ceremony performed to legitimize a king's divine right to rule. Indra was invoked as the ideal king of the Devas. Therefore, the human king was expected to emulate his strength, bravery, and leadership.

KING OF MEN

The Vedic evidence shows Indra as both cosmic champion and divine warrior-king, reflecting the values of a society that depended on rain, valor, and the defeat of forces that threatened prosperity.

A 2nd-century BCE inscription at Naneghat by Queen Naganika explicitly includes Indra in its homage to deities. The queen lists offerings and praises “adoration to Indra” among other Gods, indicating that the Satavahana dynasty still honored Indra in state rites.

Narendra is a title of Great Kings who act as Indra does.

SYMBOLISM

Indra is often depicted as exuberant and martial, riding a chariot pulled by tawny horses and accompanied by the ferocious Maruts (storm deities). He famously drinks Soma, the sacred elixir, in prodigious quantities to empower himself for battle.

Another tangible marker is the Indra-Dhvaja (Indra's banner or standard). Ancient Indian coins and art frequently depict a distinctive triangular banner on a pole, identified by numismatists as the Indra-Dhvaja, a symbol of royal authority associated with Indra.

He is known to use a white elephant named Airavata as his steed, showing an important link between Indra, the breaking of all obstacles, and control over fate. The mount of Indra also represents the application of divine intelligence. Occasionally, the elephant is represented with four tusks, symbolizing the four corners of the world and the elements, along with seven trunks or heads representing the Chakras, but sometimes it is represented with three or five. Airavata also had many temples and guards the door to Svarga, the sacred heavenly palace of his master.

As Indra's mount, Airavata symbolizes power, royalty, and the cosmic order. Airavata is considered an allegory for the clouds (Abhra-Matanga, a name of Airavata, means "bringer of rain-clouds"). Since Indra is the God of rain and thunder, the elephant, as a cloud-bringer, is seen as the one who carries rain-bearing clouds. In some legends, he is said to support the eastern direction and help maintain the stability of the universe.

Indra carries the vajra, which is said to encapsulate the powers of the thunderbolt and be as indestructible as a diamond. Typically, the vajra is paired with the bell (ghanta). The vajra, much like the was scepter and flail of Egypt, is a tool used for punishing the iniquitous, following the fact that he used the vajra to destroy Vrtra. One epithet of Indra, Vajrabhrit, is in accordance with this concept.

An important aspect of the vajra's symbolism deals with timing. Vrtra was given the powers of total impunity from damage. Additionally, Indra could not destroy the malevolent entity with any weapon that was created before he was given this ultimate immunity. This relates to the unconscious timing of the serpent, which cannot be forced.

The vajra as an active symbol, and the bell as a passive symbol, are also referenced with masculine and feminine symbolism by Buddhist variations of Tantra.

In this Southern depiction, Indra is represented with all-seeing eyes throughout his body. His gold and blue mantle represents his divine attributes, as gold is associated with divinity, power, and kingship in Hindu culture. Indra, as a storm God, controls the balance between light (Sun) and rain (clouds), making his golden cloak a symbol of his connection to cosmic forces. In Vedic rituals, blue and gold were often used together in royal and divine garments.

As the King of the Devas, Indra's golden/yellow mantle emphasizes his royal and divine authority.

It signifies his supreme position in Svarga (Heaven) and his role as the protector of cosmic order (Rita). His spear can represent divine timing and precision.

FESTIVALS OF RAIN

There is evidence of Indra worship in early festivals and rituals as well. The Old Tamil Sangam literature refers to an "Indra Vizha" (Indra festival) celebrated by the Tamil kings for propitiating rain. The Tamil epic Cilappatikāram describes this festival, noting that it was held for a full month in spring to honor Indra for timely rains.

Massive gatherings, dances, and offerings marked the event, underscoring Indra's role as rain-giver in agrarian society. Thus, through the late Vedic and into the early historic period, Indra remained ingrained in state ceremonies, seasonal festivals, and public imagery. Rulers and communities looked to Indra for military success, rainfall, and prosperity: functions memorialized in inscriptions, coinage, and early literature.

Folklore and festivals in some regions still invoked Indra. Notably, in the Kathmandu Valley of Nepal, the annual Indra Jātrā festival is celebrated to this day in honor of Indra as the God of rain and the harvest. This centuries-old festival (started in the 10th century by King Gunakamadeva) features masked dances and processions "in honor of the deity Indra, the King of Heaven."

SAKRA IN BUDDHISM

In Buddhism, Indra, known as Śakra after a title in the Rigveda, occupies an ambiguous role. He often appears as a questioner or tester of the Buddha, but in a somewhat lighter tone. The inquisitive nature of Śakra-Indra is related to the Zevist attitude of knowledge-seeking. He is often titled "Devānām Indra", Lord of the Devas, acknowledging his leadership among the heavenly beings.

Śakra is depicted as a defender of the Dharma: together with Brahmā, he beseeches the Buddha to teach the Dharma after Enlightenment, and he intervenes to assist the Buddha on various occasions. He is also generally understood to be the Guardian of Dharma (Dharmapāla) as a whole.

However, the texts demonstrate a subordinate role given to Indra in line with developments after the monarch Asoka imposed the religion on India. He is often subordinated to the demands of many Buddhist figures. Often, he is made an object of derision, who is not as enlightened as the Buddha is.

On the other hand, Śakra often became a patron of the Tantra traditions related to spiritual ascent in ambiguous degrees.

MODERN HINDU CONTEXT

In many Hindu contexts, Indra also takes a subordinate role to Vishnu, Shiva, and Brahma, often depicted in a dubious or interfering light. Sometimes, however, Indra was syncretized with Rudra-Shiva, particularly in earlier texts.

Moving into the early medieval period, Indra's representations become more standardized but also more marginal in position. Hindu temple iconography typically incorporates Indra as one of the Astha-Dikpāla (Eight Directional Guardians). In temple layouts, each cardinal direction is guarded by a deity, and Indra is assigned to the East, reflecting his status as the foremost guardian.

He is usually shown riding his white elephant, Airāvata, and holding the thunderbolt. For example, carvings of Indra can be seen on temple doorways and outer walls: at sites like Udayagiri (5th century) or Khajuraho (10th century), Indra appears in niches or lintels, identifiable by the elephant beneath him. These are not free-standing worship statues but part of the architectural iconographic program. Indra is typically featured as a guardian deity on the east side of a Hindu temple.

The Kalash tribe of India and Pakistan still worship Indra as their primary God.

MOUNT MERU

The five-peaked mountain of Indra, the name of which means 'high' in Sanskrit, is widely held to be allegorical and part of the immanent Cosmic Ocean, in contrast to many of the other mountains described in these sections. The symbolism of this mountain went far beyond Indian borders and made its way into central Buddhist and Taoist cosmologies.

Its mysterious nature is noted in many of the Indian texts:

Narapatijayacharyasvarodaya

सुमेरुः पृथ्वीमध्ये श्रूयते दृश्यते न तु।

Sumeru is heard to be at the center of the Earth, but is not seen there.

INDRA BEYOND INDIA

Indra is known to be one of the central Gods of the Mitanni Empire (or Naharine, in ancient Egyptian texts) in an area of southern Turkey, Syria, and ancient Iraq. The Mitanni are also known to have wedded several women into the Egyptian royal house. He was worshipped by the elites alongside Rudra and Varuna.

In his Buddhist or Taoist guise as Śakra, he is called Dishitian in Chinese and is sometimes equated with the main God or Ancestor of the Chinese people, such as Huangdi or Yudi.

He was also the central God of the Khmer Empire in Southeast Asia, roughly analogous to modern-day Cambodia. Indra is frequently referenced in ritual and state inscriptions, with many depictions of him found at Angkor Wat and other temples. It can be assumed that, due to the royal nature of investiture, he was associated with the full power of the king. The renunciation of Vedic belief in Cambodia for extreme forms of Buddhism seems to align with its catastrophic downfall as a civilization and the subsequent disrespect of the monarchy, as noted by historians. The Thai people also credit Indra with founding their capital, Bangkok.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Rig Veda

Kena Upshinad

Shatapatha Brahmana

Hindu mythology, Vedic & Puranic, W.J. Wilkings

The Religion and Philosophy of the Veda and Upanishads, Arthur Berridale Keith

The Dhvaja Symbol in Indian Literature, Art and Iconography, Journal of History, Art and Archaeology, Manisha Deepak Puranik

Indradhvaja, Hindupedia, Swami Harshanada

CREDITS:

Karnonnos [TG]

apa4s_666 [clarification on Sakra]

Home

The Names of Zeus in the Aeons

Names of Zeus: Indra

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum

Donate

Rituals

About

search...

search button

Spirit Abuse

I wrote this sermon a long time ago, when I was new. Much has happened since then. This sermon concerns spiritual abuse. The Demons are no longer bound. Five dedicated priests of Zeus performed energy work on each of the Demons by connecting our souls to theirs over a four-month period. The Goetic Demons are not monsters we found, but important and popular Pagan Gods, many of whom are Ancient Egyptian. Anyone who is foolish enough to call up a Demon using the abusive methods taught in the popular Jewish written grimoires such as the "Key of Solomon" will be in for a rude awakening.

There is so much literary trash filling bookstore shelves concerning the occult and magickal practice. Many so-called esoteric societies and orders are nothing more than Christians, as they honor and work directly with Jehovah's angels, use Christian and Hebrew symbols, and practice spirit abuse.

I read one of these books written on Goetic evocation.¹ In preparation for "calling up a Demon," the author, who is nothing more than an abusive sorcerer, describes in grave seriousness all the senseless daily rituals and prayers to "YHVH," along with special diets, sexual abstinence, ritual bathing, and 'fumigation.' In addition, this foolish individual is terrified of the Demon he is so intent on abusing, so of course, he has to petition angels for help.

After the abuser's repeated and exhausting attempts, the Demon finally appears, some months down the line, and roars, scaring the holy shit out of the abuser and his partner. "Thou Fools!" the Demon roared. This author is so stupid and spiritually ignorant; he can't even see that the Demon is toying with him. The spiritually abusive author trembles in the confines of a 9-foot circle, along with his partner.

The book reads on, and after repeated attempts using coercion, threats, and so forth, the author is able to secure a few more visits and becomes bold enough to demand financial assistance. The Demon replies that he is "unable to come through," as he has "no power over the economy in this day and age." All the author got out of the

experience was lies, double-talk, and much wasted energy. The author said the experience "took everything out of him," aging him physically, mentally, and spiritually. He got what he deserved! These fools never stop to think that in death, there is no protective 9-foot circle, and when one's soul leaves one's body permanently, the Demons they have made enemies of will be waiting. The energy of a human spirit is nothing compared to the power of a Demon. I know because I have invoked both Demons and deceased human souls.

When we go to Zeus with a pure heart [total honesty], we are rewarded with knowledge and spiritual wisdom that few are ever able to receive. Demons appear to me on my altar, speak to me at various times, and give me advice and support very often. They just come to me. I don't even have to ask, not to forget to mention money. I don't know how many times I have found or practically walked right into money. I have never gone without. It is also comforting for me to know that I have real spirit friends who look out for me. I will be happy meeting them when death comes. I always treat the Demons with extreme respect and always try to give something back in gratitude.

I have found in my relationship with Father Zeus that one of the most important things to him is honor. Zeus hates phonies, hypocrites, liars, weaklings, cowards, and people whose word is no good. Zeus is strong on commitment and, above all, honesty. You make a promise to Father Zeus, and he will take you up on it, keeping his end of the deal as well.

I was surprised to have Demon friends I never even met or summoned offer their assistance when I was having problems. Andras, who has a reputation for killing those who try to summon him, appeared to me and offered to help me. The reason he has been upset is because of the extreme disrespect and spiritual abuse he and other Demons have been shown for centuries by idiots, such as the author of the above-mentioned book.

In addition to the Demons who suffered horrendous abuse [worse than the above] at the hands of this Jewish scum for centuries, these abusers extend their abuse to other beings such as elementals, pixies, and other astral beings. Abusive sorcerers are hated by astral beings everywhere, and in death and in their future lives, they will pay.

Zevism is the only way to true spirituality. In finishing, I would like to add that there is little or no need for props other than, of course, those shown out of respect, such as incense to sweeten the air, candles, an altar, and other tokens of respect, if one desires to perform ceremonial rituals. I always bathe before a ritual out of respect to Father Zeus and wear clean clothes.

Demons don't need "a license to depart." This is as insulting as the 9-foot circle. Remember, we are Zevists, and the Daemons are our friends.

-High Priestess Maxine Dietrich

The author wrote of his experience in summoning Bim/Bune. Many Zevists have met Bune. She is friendly and helpful when shown the proper respect and summoned through Zeus. The sad thing is these Demons are friendly beings, and they have been viciously abused for centuries under the direction of those alien angels and the related alien entities that operate as the fictitious Jehova and who work through abusive sorcerers who use parasitical magick, mainly Jews.

In closing, for additional information and personal study:

Libellus Magicus - This is the Black Book used by the Catholic Order of the Jesuits [Society of Jesus]. The linked webpage contains more links to Jewish written grimoires at the bottom.

Reference:

1 Goetic Evocation: The Magician's Workbook Volume 2 by Steve Savedow, second printing, 1999

[Home](#)

[Sermons](#)

[Spirit Abuse](#)

[Satan's sigil in gold](#)

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

[Forum](#)

[Donate](#)

[Rituals](#)

[About](#)

[search...](#)

[search button](#)

Magickal Evocation and Invocation

There are basically two ways of summoning an entity or working with energy:

"Evocation" and "Invocation." Spiritual evocation is summoning an entity, whether it be a Daemon, spirit, deceased person, elemental, or energy, and the being appears outside of the operator. When working with energy, the energy is always on the outside of the operator and never inside his/her body. With evocation, there is never a direct tie or connection.

Invocation is taking the spirit into one's self. The being actually enters the operator's body. An example is invoking a Daemon, and the Daemon speaks through the operator using his/her voice to communicate. Often when this happens, one's voice may change, becoming deeper, raspy, or different in some way. During séances, often the medium is able to produce a substance called "ectoplasm" to provide a luminescent material in order for the evoked spirit to manifest itself visibly. This is a form of invocation, as there is a direct connection between the spirit and the medium.

There are many different beings. One thing I have learned with Satan's Daemons is that when they enter us, they never harm us in any way. We are always conscious and fully aware. When they are speaking through us, we are aware of what they are saying, and nothing is ever forced. One doesn't experience gaps or "missing time" as those who invoke angelic beings have. Angels often masquerade as Daemons. There are entities that are NOT of Satan, and when they are invited in [usually these are angels or related ilk], they will take over and cause harm to the person who invoked them, and the individual will not have any memory of the event. They will have missing time and, more than likely, other lingering problems as well.

Satan is the bringer of knowledge. He has no reason to cause anyone to forget something or have lapses in memory in order to hide something. People who dabble with angels and other astral entities that they are not familiar with can experience these problems, and then, of course, through ignorance and foolishness, they blame "The Devil."

Some Daemons come around and like to play. One time, when I was at work, a coworker showed me a photo of his girlfriend. I felt a Daemon enter me, and he said to me, "go ahead". I began reading her. The coworker was surprised at my accuracy. Of course, this was my Daemon friend speaking through me.

Most available texts on spells and magick, due to a lack of knowledge [all spiritual and magickal knowledge was removed and obliterated by the Christian Church], not only give wrongful instructions, but instructions that can also be very dangerous when working black magick, using death energy and other destructive forces to avenge injustices.

There is a great difference between evocation and invocation. When we invoke energy or spirits, we create a link to the energy or spirit through ourselves. Obviously, if one is

using destructive or death energy, this can be very dangerous. Invocation also includes building up energy within one's soul and discharging it through one's aura and/or chakras. This creates a tie to the victim.

Most black magick spells that go wrong do so because of errors on the part of the mage. There are other reasons for a black magick working going wrong, such as the victim having a powerful aura that is able to deflect negative energy; the victim is under powerful spiritual protection [if one is under Satan's protection, nothing can touch him/her], or bad timing on the part of the mage. There can be other reasons, but the above are the most common.

Even white magick, where healing is concerned, can pose problems to the mage who invokes the energy before applying it. Any time energy is invoked, a powerful connection is established. Obviously, no one in his/her right mind would want to connect with a disease.

If the mage is working on money, personal power, or some other positive application of energy, then invoking is desirable. This also goes for love spells and workings of lust.

One must know the difference when working a spell, as ignorance or misapplication of the above can result in a spell backfiring or other undesirable outcomes.

For Example, Evoking Death Energy: The advanced mage should be familiar with this energy. Death energy is prevalent in mortuaries, cemeteries, places where wars were fought, where massacres occurred, and other places of death. The energy is grey, dismal, and depressing. The mage should go into a trance, surround himself/herself with the energy, but *NOT* take it into his/her body. The mage should direct the energy, using his/her will and visualization, into a ball or other form. The energy should be condensed tighter and tighter into the ball or form for power. The formed energy can then be expanded or contracted according to how the mage intends for it to be delivered to the victim. If delivering to the victim's chakras, the energy should be tightly compacted and exploded or expanded upon entry into the victim's body. If the energy is to collect and adhere to the victim's aura, the energy should be expanded to envelop the entire aura. Variations can be used according to one's individual preferences.

Home
Witchcraft
Magickal Evocation and Invocation

Satan's sigil in gold
© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;
US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum
Donate
Rituals
About
search...
search button

Using and Empowering a Black Mirror

Scrying can be a useful means to contact Daemons and spirits, to foretell the future, and to secure answers to questions. A black mirror is ideal for these purposes. Traditionally, Obsidian was the material of choice in the making of a black mirror, but the method described below works just as well.

The cycle of the Full Moon is the best time to create a black mirror, as the moon rules the third eye and the psyche. Any frame for a photograph can serve as a base for a black mirror. Take the glass from the picture frame and paint one side of it with black enamel. You will probably need to use several coats of paint. Oil based enamels are lasting, but they can take a long time to dry. Be sure to leave the glass to completely dry before placing it back in the frame.

Substitutions for a black mirror include a dark bowl of black liquid or a shiny black object, large enough to focus upon. Black crystal balls are also available. I have found average everyday mirrors to work in a dimly lit room [candlelight is perfect]. The empowering ritual below is for advanced meditators and is very effective. If you are not advanced, you can still use a black mirror with results and wait until you are more experienced to perform the empowering ritual.

Empowering Ritual:

During a full Moon, go outside if possible, some place where you have a bit of privacy. Enter into a slight trance; breathe in energy from the Moon into your third eye on the inhale, and on the exhale, vibrate "Inanna" E-E-E-E-E-N-N-N-N-N-N-A-H-A-H-A-H-A-H-A-H-A-N-N-N-N-N-A-H-A-H-A-H-A-H focusing, so you can feel it in your third eye. Do this 30 times, then condense the energy from the Moon in your third eye and circulate this energy to your solar chakra and back to your third eye nine times, ending with the

energy stored in your solar chakra. Place a paper or parchment of the Sigil of Aphrodite on top of the face of the black mirror, and place both on your altar, if you have one. Aphrodite is the Goddess of prophesy.

Write the following prayer on a clean piece of paper:

Hear me Lord Zeus, I ask in your name, that your forces bestow the powers of prophesy upon this mirror; that I may use this magickal medium to contact any Daemons I may call forth, to scry upon for the revelation of secrets, and knowledge that is unknown to me.

In the name of Zeus, I petition Aphrodite, to bestow the blessing of prophesy and all the powers related, thereof upon this mirror. All of this, I ask in your name, Lord Zeus. So it is done.

At the height of your ritual, recite the prayer aloud and when finished light it in the flame of a black candle on the left side of your altar. Place the burning paper in a flameproof bowl to burn.

Now, take the energy stored in your heart chakra and release it into the mirror by exhaling it- chanting g- g- g-g-eh-eh-eh-eh eh-eh-eh The vibration is done with a hard G as in the English word "Get" without the 't.' The base of your tongue should be as close as possible to the back of your throat when you vibrate the Gebo rune. Gebo is Astaroth's rune and is used with workings involving powers of the heart chakra. The heart chakra, shaped like a yoni, is neuter and is a connector. With each exhale, vibrate the energy into your mirror. Visualize the energy entering the mirror. It should indigo [bluish-violet] in color [there may be some green or swirls of it] and grow with intensity upon each exhale. You should be able to judge when the mirror is fully empowered and feel the energy leaving you.

To use the mirror:

Position the mirror so it is at a comfortable level. You should be sitting comfortably when scrying. The room should be quiet and dimly lit, preferably with candlelight. There should be no outside disturbances.

To begin a scrying session, enter into a trance, and imagine the mirror is black liquid water, jet-black like a well. Fix your gaze upon the mirror. The mirror will eventually brighten to gray and images of clouds will begin to form. Be patient, for the ability to see images of spirits and events will come with practice.

It is best to become familiar with your mirror before calling up any Daemons or spirits or using it for any serious divination. At first, nearly everyone sees clouds. This is a normal and a positive sign. With experience and persistence, one will advance to seeing other visions that will occur at random. These visions will be uncontrolled.

With experience, one will be able to call upon visions at will. An adept can experience

visions that involve all five senses when scrying into the mirror; this can take some time, persistence and practice. Daemons can touch the scryer, carry on lengthy conversations, and interact on a more personal level. The visions can begin to exist outside of the mirror and on all sides and surround the scryer.

When not in use, the mirror should be wrapped in silk to keep energy from escaping. It should be kept in a safe place where others will not disturb it. The energy will need to be replenished every so often. You will have to place your mirror in a window or out of doors under a full Moon to absorb the lunar energies. To do this, breathe in energy from the Moon into your heart chakra or third eye and exhale it into the mirror from your hand chakras. If you are open, you will see with your third eye, and feel when the mirror is fully empowered, and sense when it needs to be recharged.

Home
Witchcraft
Using and Empowering a Black Mirror

Satan's sigil in gold
© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;
US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum
Donate
Rituals
About
search...
search button

INCENSE

Incense varieties correspond to the planets. If you are summoning a Daemon, performing a spell that is related to a planetary sphere, or a ritual that requires a certain type of incense, the listings below should be of help.

SUN

Ritual/Magickal Rulerships:

Confidence, fame, success in gambling, pleasure, securing popularity/charisma, increasing health and vitality, healing, protection, success, magickal power, and riches.

Candle Colors:

Yellow, Orange, Gold, White

The Sun rules Sunday

The Sun is of the element of fire

The Sun rules the solar (3rd) chakra

Incense:

Frankincense, Orange, Acacia, Calendula, Cinnamon, Bay, Saffron. Incense of the Sun contains spice(s).

MOON

Ritual/Magickal Rulerships:

For easing (Libra Moon; Moon in close aspect to Venus) or inciting (Aries Moon; Moon in hard aspect to Mars) domestic problems. The Moon rules fertility, the home and immediate surroundings, the imagination, the memory, psychic awareness/dreams, spirituality, and meditation. For psychic-related rituals/spells, the Moon should be in a water sign, preferably Pisces, and in close aspect to Neptune.

Candle Colors:

New Moon - White

Full Moon - Red or Green

Waning Moon - Black

The Moon rules Monday

The Moon is of the element of water

The Moon rules the 3rd eye and 6th chakra

Incense:

Jasmine, Poppy, Myrtle, Camphor, Sandalwood, Night Blooming Cereus, Opium.

Incense of the Moon is meditative and hypnotic.

MERCURY

Ritual/Magickal Rulerships:

For passing exams, improving the mind, concentration, mental power, learning ability, speech, writing, publishing, media concerns, gossip, slander, interviews, brothers, sisters, neighbors, rumors, theft, all areas of study and communication. Also, astral projection, overcoming addictions, breaking habits.

Candle Colors:
Yellow, Light Blue

Mercury rules Wednesday
Mercury is of the element of air
Mercury rules the throat chakra
Incense:
Mace, Almond, Storax, Sandalwood, Lavender, Benzoin, Bergamot, Mint, Sage, Sweet Pea, Lily of the Valley.

VENUS

Ritual/Magickal Rulerships:
Love, making love (affectionate; Planet Mars is for lust/sex), fidelity, reconciliation, beauty, youth, friendships, attraction, harmony, financial gain, earnings increases, social functions, possessions, attracting money, indulgence, pleasure.

Candle Color:
Green

Venus rules Friday
Venus is of the element of earth
Venus rules the heart chakra
Incense:
Rose, Myrtle, Jasmine, Benzoin, Apple, Chamomile, Cardamom, Gardenia, Hyacinth, Lilac, Magnolia, Vanilla, Licorice, Musk.

MARS

Ritual/Magickal Rulerships:
Revenge, anger, pure sexual lust and physical gratification, courage, determination, dealing with enemies. Inciting accidents, fires, injuries. Self-confidence, athletics, strength, magickal energy for Black Magick, and intensity.

Candle Color:
Red

Mars rules Tuesday
Mars is of the element of fire
Mars rules the sacral (2nd chakra)
Incense:
Dragon's Blood, Pine, Cypress, Benzoin, Tobacco, Coriander, Cumin, Ginger, Pepper.

JUPITER

Ritual/Magickal Rulerships:
Luck, expansion, abundance, long-distance travel, higher education, legal matters, taxation, investments, foundations, prosperity, opportunity.

Candle Colors:
Royal Blue, Purple

Jupiter rules Thursday
Jupiter is of the element of fire
Jupiter rules the crown chakra
Incense:
Cedar, Nutmeg, Honeysuckle, Mace, Lemon, Saffron.

SATURN

Ritual/Magickal Rulerships:
Death spells/rituals, Black Magick, career matters, self-control, endurance, patience, land dealings, longevity, anything that has to do with the Earth, and inflicting long-suffering through Black Magick, as opposed to Planet Mars (accidents).

Candle Color:
Black

Saturn rules Saturday
Saturn is of the element of earth
Saturn rules the base chakra
Incense:
Musk, Myrrh, Civet, Patchouli, Sage.

Home
Witchcraft
Incense

Satan's sigil in gold
© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;
US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

Forum
Donate
Rituals
About
search...
search button

Zevism and the Kundalini Serpent

Bioelectricity, what it is and what it does:

Bioelectricity is also known as the life force, the chi, the body electric, prana, the aura, the spirit, witch power, etc. There are many different names for this energy.

Our bodies run on bioelectricity. Thoughts are electrical impulses in the brain. The brain runs on bioelectricity. When this electricity becomes imbalanced, one has seizures.

The amount of bioelectricity an individual has, determines the degree of their physical, psychological and spiritual health. People, who are ill or depressed, have lesser amounts of bioelectricity. Depression all by itself, is a symptom of too little bioelectricity.

Bioelectricity increases our energy, our immunity to disease, our charisma, instills a positive outlook, and strengthens our thought power. With increased bioelectricity, our thoughts (electrical impulses) become stronger and are more able to manifest themselves in reality.

Some examples of bioelectricity include:

Buddhist monks, who sat motionless in the street, (protesters), were soaked with gasoline and lit on fire. They continued to sit still and burn to death.

Martial artists: busting through concrete with their fists, knife hand "karate chop," enduring major, crushing, and lethal blows, unharmed.

Dim Mak: the deadly martial art of inflicting light specific blows to chi (a variation of bioelectricity) meridians (acupressure points of bioelectric energy flow) during specific times that can cause delayed death, sometimes up to five months later.

When the mind, through fear, panics, or when one is in a life and death situation, this sometimes enables an individual to lift extremely heavy objects, for example, back end of a car, that under normal conditions, would be impossible.

Telekinesis- The ability to move objects with the mind

Pyrokinesis- The ability to set things on fire with the mind

Electrokinesis- The ability to control objects, such as computers that run on electricity

Levitation- Some martial arts and yoga masters have the ability to levitate their bodies into the air.

The strength of one's bioelectricity is the foundation of all magickal success. Old spells with strange ingredients have little or nothing to do with the success of a magickal working, the success depends upon the strength of the mind and the aura [the

bioelectrical field] that with proper focus and direction, will affect one's environment and others.

Those known as the Gods (very powerful and advanced extra-terrestrials who have genetically modified their DNA so they don't age), have much of this very energy. Lucifer is known as "the shining one." Many of these Gods "known as Daemons" are radiant with this very energy. The hieroglyphs on the walls in the Egyptian temples, tombs and inside the Egyptian Pyramids explain how important this energy is in becoming a God.

Reaching true Godhead is difficult and requires consistent hard work and dedication. Mastery of the mind is essential. The spirit, as long as you are alive, is a part of the physical self. Yes, many of us can astral project (leave our bodies at will), BUT, the physical self acts to empower the soul as long as we are alive. My experience with the dead is they do not evolve in power any more, beyond what they had when they were alive. A spirit remains a spirit until they reincarnate physically. Only through the strength of the soul (powerful bioelectricity), will one ascend into godhood.

Kundalini and the chakras:

Kundalini is the highest form of yoga. It is a god thing. All of the tenets of Yoga, Buddhism, Hinduism, etc., and the western religions, preach helplessness, instruct one on how to be a total victim and try to make sure the results obtained from these disciplines are kept under strict control, if obtained at all. Sacred writings [hieroglyph means "Holy" and glyph means "symbol"] left for us in Egypt [one of the original centers of True Zevism] are instructions for becoming a god.

The objective of mainstream religions, both east and west, is to keep humanity enslaved and powerless. These religions use fear as a tool. "Karma" this, and "karma" that. The Temple of Zeus does not preach helplessness. Zeus is brilliant, fearless, incredibly strong, and defiant. He rebels against limitations placed upon freedom.

The Chakras

There are seven chakras located along the spine that are the most powerful. These are the "seven seals," written about in the Christian bible book of "Revelation." "These are 'The seven lamps of fire that burn before the throne of God.'" They are referred to as "seals" because the enemy aliens sealed them in humanity to prevent our acquisition of godly power and knowledge. We have been cut off from spirituality and the astral world. Thousands of years ago, we were as the Gods, until the earth was attacked and there was "war in heaven". Our being sealed has caused the human race to degenerate. Imbalances in this energy and blockages, along with holes in the aura cause drug and alcohol addiction, depression, a lack of concern for the feelings of others and other forms of life, abusive behavior and many other things that plague humanity.

Kundalini

The SERPENT OF FIRE is the symbol of kundalini. It lies dormant, coiled at the base of the spine, beneath the Muladhara chakra. The objective is to ascend the serpent

[powerhouse of energy] from the base of the spine, through all the seven chakras and out through the crown chakra at the top of the head. In order to do this safely, all seven chakras must be completely open and unobstructed.

In order to handle a large amount of bioelectricity safely, one's body must be strong and all of the seven chakras must be fully open.

Kundalini is the life force and is very sexual in nature. This is the reason the Christian church and other RHP religions ban masturbation and all forms of sex. Sex is the creative power; it is one's use of the life force to create another human being. When one is trained and adept, the use of this force can be applied to many other objectives.

Hatha [physical] yoga can be a big help in stimulating and opening the chakras and very recommended. By increasing our level of physical flexibility, the life force flows easier. One only needs to look at the stiffness of old age and the ill health that accompanies it, old age precedes death.

There are many different methods of awakening this power. Some of these include:

Chanting- Vibration is very powerful. The power of sound can break glass, weaken steel, and cement structures. Vibrations cause the chakras to open and stimulate the kundalini at the base of the spine.

Controlled Breathing (pranyama) - Different methods of controlled breathing are specific to each chakra. We are all aware how important the breath is to the life force. The Egyptian God Thoth has said many times "Life is in the Breath."

Visualization and concentration- Through visualizing and focusing our minds on each chakra, we can open, close and control them.

Revamping the bioelectricity ideally, should be done slowly and gradually. One's physical and spiritual self is accustomed to operating on a certain voltage of bioelectricity.

Increased Bioelectricity:

Can induce intense bliss.

Strengthens and intensifies the aura.

Gives a feeling of lightness, floating, glowing and assists in astral projection (where one wills one's soul to leave one's body and return safely).

Opens one's mind for spirit contact and telepathic communication. Will enable one to resist disease and also provide the power to heal one's self.

Protects the immune system.

Provides the power to work magick- true magick without props- empty handed. This is the art of the true adept. Ceremony is unnecessary.

LIMITATIONS ARE NOT A PART OF ZEVIISM.

Home

Zevist Meditation Index

Concerning Meditation
Zevism and the Kundalini Serpent

Satan's sigil in gold

© Copyright 2002 - 2025 - Temple of Zeus;

US Library of Congress Number: 12-16457, CI-43717711251 EU Copyright Number

[Forum](#)

[Donate](#)

[Rituals](#)

[About](#)

[search...](#)

[search button](#)

The Magickal Properties of Color

Black

Black absorbs, conceals, and creates confusion and chaos, new beginnings, and knowledge of hidden things. It is the container of light, one of the most powerful of colors. Use black for self-control, endurance, and patience. It can also be used for protection, binding negative forces, breaking up obstacles and blocks, and reversing and breaking up negative thoughtforms. Best when applied to others.

Black rules over the base chakra, the planet Saturn, the element of earth, and in the original religions, it signified new beginnings. In alchemy, black represents the step of void meditation and transformation.

Black Magick: Creates confusion and chaos to bring discord and confusion to enemies.

Blue

Truths, wisdom, protection, inner peace, loyalty, occult power, and expansion. Jupiter rules royal blue: luck, expansion, abundance, long-distance travel, higher education, legal matters, taxes, (use with green) investments, foundations, prosperity, and

opportunity. Spirituality, summoning Daemons, healing, inspiration, devotion, serenity, sincerity and truth, fidelity, inner peace, knowledge and wisdom, harmony in the home, occult power, and expansion.

Blue rules over the throat chakra. Blue is of the water element.

Black Magick: For inciting depression, sadness, hopelessness, lack of sympathy, coldness, and gloom.

Brown

Communicating with nature spirits and for grounding and centering one's self. Brown is used in spells for solidity, neutrality, and practicality. For working with brown energy, the feet chakras are used. Energy should be absorbed from the earth through the feet chakras.

Black Magick: Brown is used for inciting indecision, hesitancy, sadness, dullness, and uncertainty.

Gold

Great Fortune, intuition, understanding, divination, fast luck, financial benefits. I believe gold attracts larger sums of money (use green with shimmering gold for money meditation). Gold is used for healing, happiness, authority, reputation, honor, and personal power. Use gold for confidence, fame, success in gambling, pleasure, securing popularity/charisma, increasing health and vitality, healing, protection, success, and magickal power.

Gold is one of the most powerful of the colors. Zeus has a golden aura. Gold is the color of the Sun and is of the element of fire. In alchemy, gold represents the perfection of the soul. Both the colors gold and white-gold are seen all over in the Ancient Egyptian hieroglyphs, in the temples and pyramids. Gold is the color of riches and power.

Green

Money, fertility, abundance, material gain, wealth, healing, communication with nature spirits, anti-inflammatory. Venus rules green: love, making love (affectionate; red is for lust/sex), fidelity, reconciliation, beauty, youth, friendships, attraction, harmony, financial gain, earnings increases, social functions, possessions, riches, indulgence, pleasure. Good for beginnings and growth. Abundance, fertility, success, general good luck, harmony, immortality, generosity, material gain, renewal, marriage, balance, and healing. Green rules the heart chakra.

Black Magick: Used for inciting jealousy, greed, suspicion, resentment, sickness, disease, and disharmony when applied to others and directed.

Indigo [Blue-Violet]

Meditation, psychic ability, telepathy, mind reading, Spirit communication, absorbing